The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2901: Chapter 2896: Extreme Confrontation_1

Mu Taiqing, in cooperation with the Tribulation Divine Body, had already taken precautions. He didn’t believe that Yang Chen’s methods could still bother him.

However, in that instant when he had this thought.

On the ground, there suddenly came a Phoenix’s cry. Then, from an inconspicuous corner, a flash of light suddenly appeared.

This light pierced through the sky, heading straight for Mu Taiqing. The Rule Power it contained was a fusion of ice and fire; it seemed inconspicuous, but the power it carried made Mu Taiqing’s scalp tingle.

"There’s another prohibition!"

Mu Taiqing’s scalp tingled, originally thinking that after breaking through three layers of prohibition, Yang Chen had exhausted all his tricks. Even if there were other prohibitions, they wouldn’t be as powerful.

Unexpectedly, Yang Chen’s plan was much more elaborate than he had imagined.

This flash of light flickered past, aiming directly at Mu Taiqing.

Mu Taiqing was only paying attention to Yang Chen’s backward spear in front of him. Where could he find the time to deal with others? Being a step too slow, the light instantly penetrated Mu Taiqing’s body, shattering the law protection originating from Mu Taiqing.

Mu Taiqing clenched his teeth, his body pierced with a large hole, and quickly retreated with his heart shaken.

"Ah, Yang Chen!"

Mu Taiqing was furious; it was already the umpteenth time he had suffered setbacks from Yang Chen. The last person who could make him suffer like this was Peng Wanli.

Seeing that Mu Taiqing had been injured, Yang Chen felt delighted in his heart.

This prohibition was the last one left by the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix for him, hidden in the most concealed place. It bore almost all the power the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix could wield at the moment.

As long as Mu Taiqing was careless, he would be hit by this prohibition.

However, there were advantages and disadvantages. Although this move had a high hit rate, its range was very small and could only hurt Mu Taiqing. With Mu Taiqing's strength, he would surely recover quickly.

Yang Chen knew very well that he had to seize this opportunity to expose Mu Taiqing's gap.

However, how could Mu Taiqing give him that chance? As soon as he moved, Mu Taiqing immediately controlled the Tribulation Divine Body and intercepted him.

Yang Chen's expression was tense; he knew the Tribulation Divine Body would definitely intervene. In that instant, he flicked his sleeve and created his own Tribulation Divine Body.

Yang Chen also had a Tribulation Divine Body.

As soon as his Tribulation Divine Body was created, Yang Chen immediately used it to collide with Mu Taiqing's Tribulation Divine Body and engaged in battle.

When Mu Taiqing saw Yang Chen's Tribulation Divine Body, he knew things were bad.

Now, Yang Chen was holding a long spear, planning to take advantage of Mu Taiqing's injury and claim his life.

Seeing this, Mu Taiqing didn't hesitate and with a pale face, he reluctantly waved his sleeve, summoning the Emperor Divine Instrument Ancient Zither. He was about to play it, attempting to interfere with Yang Chen.

How could Yang Chen not know the power of this ancient zither? With one spear thrust, the power surged, making it hard for Mu Taiqing to control the zither.

Seeing this, Mu Taiqing, who was quite clever, decided to retreat first.

"Yang Chen, I'd like to see how long your Tribulation Divine Body can hold up in front of mine. You only have one Emperor Divine Tool. Hehehe, once my Tribulation Divine Body is free, let's see what you can do!" Mu Taiqing twisted his neck, his voice fierce.

Seeing Mu Taiqing retreat, Yang Chen immediately chased after him.

However, Mu Taiqing did not directly confront Yang Chen, making it difficult for him to advance or retreat. Mu Taiqing was very clever, clearly stalling for time while secretly swallowing a large amount of elixirs.

As long as he could evade Yang Chen's Slaughter God Spear attack, when the time came, and Yang Chen's Tribulation Divine Body was destroyed, it would be his turn.

At first, Mu Taiqing was somewhat flustered, but now he had fully recovered, the corners of his mouth upturned, still confident in his victory.

Yang Chen, on the other hand, had a cold expression as he continued to chase aggressively.

Another spear fell from the sky, shaking heavily!

Mu Taiqing laughed loudly: "Yang Chen, it seems your Tribulation Divine Body can’t hold out much longer, huh?"

"Mu Taiqing, do you think you can hold out much longer?" Yang Chen said with an aggressive coldness.

At first, Mu Taiqing didn’t think much of it, but suddenly he sniffed and felt that the smell in the air was different.

"Something’s wrong!"

When he paid closer attention, he found that his surroundings were enveloped by a large amount of black Qi.

This black Qi was something he had seen Yang Chen use before, but he didn’t take it too seriously. After all, no matter what method Yang Chen used, it was mostly defeated by him.

But looking at it now, he discovered that this black Qi was no ordinary thing.

"Sa Qi, it’s Sa Qi. No, how can you control Sa Qi!"

When Mu Taiqing was shocked, he found that more and more Sa Qi was gathering around him!

If it were any other time, with the protection of the laws and being surrounded by Sa Qi, he would not be affected by it. But now, his body had been pierced by a large hole and had not yet healed. In this Sa Qi, he couldn’t cope.

The key point was that Yang Chen’s Sa Qi was truly endless.

His True Qi could be transformed into Sa Qi at any moment. In an instant, he could create a large amount of Sa Qi, completely surrounding Mu Taiqing.

He was waiting for this moment.

The invasion of Sa Qi.

Under his control, more and more Sa Qi was created.

Mu Taiqing didn’t understand himself, and because of this, he had missed the best chance to escape. His opponent thought that he couldn’t control the Sa Qi for a long time, but little did he know that the more Sa Qi Yang Chen used, the more he created.

The longer the time, the more Sa Qi Yang Chen created. Once the Sa Qi reached a certain level, Mu Taiqing would inevitably be invaded by the Sa Qi!

At the moment, Mu Taiqing was only relying on his will and strength to forcefully support himself.

Yang Chen, on the other hand, was launching endless attacks, wave after wave of Sa Qi.

"Ahhhhh!" Mu Taiqing could already feel that he was in a bad situation, but he persisted, believing that his Tribulation Divine Body could make it.

At this moment, Yang Chen was growing more and more anxious because his Tribulation Divine Body could not support him for much longer. Mu Taiqing’s Tribulation Divine Body was like a madman, trying to kill his Tribulation Divine Body.

He only needed the Sa Qi to invade Mu Taiqing’s body a little, just a little bit!

The confrontation between the two had reached a fever pitch.

Finally, Yang Chen’s heart shook, as he sensed the weakness of his Tribulation Divine Body.

"Not good!"

In the end, his Tribulation Divine Body could no longer hold on and instantly dissipated without a trace. It was killed by Mu Taiqing's Tribulation Divine Body with a single palm strike. Under the power of the law, Yang Chen's Tribulation Divine Body only struggled briefly before there was no movement.

The next moment, Mu Taiqing's Tribulation Divine Body flew over toward him like a madman, covering a great distance at a rapid speed.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2902: Chapter 2897: Ultimate Victory_1

Yang Chen's heart was filled with anxiety as he controlled the Sa Qi, chanting with his mouth, "Form, form for me!"

If it couldn't form now, he would really have no way out.

Seeing that Mu Taiqing's Tribulation Divine Body was near at hand, Yang Chen used all his means. Mu Taiqing was already in a dim state due to the attack of Sa Qi.

Finally, Yang Chen's Sa Qi managed to tear open a hole in Mu Taiqing's body.

Just as the hole opened, Yang Chen could not help but show a delighted expression. He immediately controlled the Sa Qi to surge into Mu Taiqing's body.

As soon as the Sa Qi entered Mu Taiqing's body, he was controlled by it.

However, what shocked Yang Chen was that Mu Taiqing's will was truly terrifying. Even with such terrifying Sa Qi entering his body, the opponent was still subconsciously resisting.

However, such resistance had become insignificant.

Yang Chen shouted, "Mountain and River Destruction Map, it's your turn."

He knew very well that his Sa Qi might not be able to suppress Mu Taiqing perfectly. There was always a possibility that something unexpected would happen to Mu Taiqing. It wasn't guaranteed that Yang Chen would have the upper hand just because he attacked Mu Taiqing's mind with Sa Qi!

As he expected, Mu Taiqing's moment of loss of consciousness was brief. However, the next moment, a flash of light surrounded him, and after the flickering light, Mu Taiqing's entire body trembled. He recovered and looked around.

Seeing this, Yang Chen was shaken and immediately controlled a large amount of Sa Qi to wrap Mu Taiqing up like a dumpling, not giving him any chance.

"Mountain and River Destruction Map!"

Mu Taiqing didn’t hear Yang Chen’s roar. When he woke up, he let out an angry roar, "Break it for me!"

As his voice fell, the ancient zither emitted a huge sound. The sound waves came crashing like waves. Astonishingly, the sound waves bounced off all the Sa Qi that Yang Chen had created.

Seeing this, Yang Chen’s heart trembled, and he knew he was in trouble.

Indeed, the Emperor Divine Tool was powerful, as it managed to deflect all his Sa Qi.

"Good, good, good. Yang Chen, I almost fell into your hands. If it weren’t for my ancient zither helping me today, I might have really died at your hands. Unfortunately, in the end, I still have the upper hand!" Mu Taiqing sneered.

At this point, although his body hadn’t recovered, his Tribulation Divine Body somehow appeared behind Yang Chen at an unknown time.

Yang Chen’s heart ran cold, thinking that he was about to lose the battle.

Suddenly, a brilliant light shone down from the high altitude.

Yang Chen couldn’t help but look up and saw the Mountain and River Destruction Map.

Nowadays, the Mountain and River Destruction Map had erupted with a terrifying power. This power had no lethality, but it was like a vortex, as if it could absorb people into it.

Even as a Great Ascension Stage cultivator, Yang Chen only felt the terrifying power of this vortex. It seemed that if he wasn’t careful, he would be sucked into the Mountain and River Destruction Map.

"Mountain and River Destruction Map!" Mu Taiqing’s pupils shrank.

"Mu Taiqing, you have done countless evil deeds and let Peng Wanli go. Where it started today, it shall end today." The dull voice of the Artifact Spirit of the Mountain and River Destruction Map suddenly rang out. The vortex grew larger and larger, turning into a giant mouth that wanted to swallow Mu Taiqing.

Mu Taiqing subconsciously wanted to resist, but his body hadn’t completely dispersed the Sa Qi created by Yang Chen. At this point, he was still in a semi-conscious, semi-delirious state.

As he was swallowed by the giant mouth in an instant, Mu Taiqing’s body trembled on the spot, realizing that something was wrong.

"Not good!"

Mu Taiqing roared, but he could not resist, being swallowed by the giant mouth in one gulp.

After Mu Taiqing was fully swallowed by the Mountain and River Destruction Map, his Tribulation Divine Body, which was originally about to attack, came to a halt. It looked at Yang Chen without moving.

Yang Chen knew that Mu Taiqing's Tribulation Divine Body was now in an uncontrolled state. With his main body devoured, his clone was naturally useless.

He immediately slapped out a palm, hitting Mu Taiqing's Tribulation Divine Body.

Without anyone controlling it, Mu Taiqing's Tribulation Divine Body had no protective ability, and it naturally shattered under Yang Chen's palm strike, vanishing completely.

At the same time, Yang Chen also sat down on the ground, completely letting out a long sigh of relief. His entire body was covered in cold sweat.

It had to be said that this was the most exhausting battle he had fought in recent times.

Even against the Black Wind Ghost Marshal, he hadn't been so exhausted.

This Mu Taiqing was indeed terribly strong. However, it was precisely because of this that the horror of the Mountain and River Destruction Map could be verified. It had only found a flaw and managed to suppress Mu Taiqing.

At this time, the Mountain and River Destruction Map finally spoke.

"Yang Chen, quickly inject Sa Qi into it to help me suppress Mu Taiqing. Otherwise, I will have to seal myself, just like when I sealed Peng Wanli." The Artifact Spirit of the Mountain and River Destruction Map said.

Hearing this, Yang Chen knew what was going on. He immediately entered the world within the Mountain and River Destruction Map and saw Mu Taiqing, who was struggling wildly within the painting.

Inside the Mountain and River Destruction Map, the Bewitching Mountain Range, several red suns, and the sweeping seawater were entangled with Mu Taiqing.

Once Mu Taiqing entered the Mountain and River Destruction Map, his power was greatly suppressed. However, even so, his fierceness was undiminished. He controlled his ancient zither Emperor Divine Tool and fought with the Mountain and River Destruction Map, not losing.

Having no other choice, the Mountain and River Destruction Map finally called for Yang Chen to come in and help.

As soon as Yang Chen entered, without saying a word, he waved his sleeves, and the red suns under his control turned into flame swords.

Under Yang Chen’s control, the power of these flame swords became different, attacking towards Mu Taiqing, and becoming incredibly agile.

With Yang Chen’s assistance, he released a large amount of Sa Qi, all heading towards Mu Taiqing. Various means were used to suppress him.

Mu Taiqing, already injured and inside the Mountain and River Destruction Map, couldn’t display much of the Power of Laws. Under Yang Chen’s various means, he finally couldn’t hold on any longer.

In an instant, Bewildering Soul Mountain successfully suppressed him. With a loud boom, Mu Taiqing was sealed under the mountain.

"No!"

Mu Taiqing let out an unwilling roar.

However, Yang Chen had no mercy. When Bewildering Soul Mountain successfully suppressed Mu Taiqing, he controlled a large amount of Sa Qi, spreading it over to engulf the latter.

Mu Taiqing, who had already been suppressed, had no choice but to face the invasion of Sa Qi again. With a miserable scream, he was finally controlled by the Sa Qi, his eyes turning red and bloodshot, full of maliciousness.

Seeing this, Yang Chen knew that he had successfully taken control of Mu Taiqing’s mind, and this battle was won by him.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2903: Chapter 2898: Obtaining Another Emperor Divine Tool_1

"Finally, I have suppressed Mu Taiqing."

Yang Chen let out a long sigh of relief, as the victory in this battle had not come easily, which only he was just aware of. It had been extremely difficult.

He had used all his skills and methods that he could. Despite that, he barely managed to expose a few flaws in Mu Taiqing’s defenses. In the end, he relied on the Mountain and River Destruction Map and a little luck to reluctantly suppress him.

Now, Yang Chen couldn’t help but sigh.

As a Great Stage expert, he could still control a battle with ordinary Boundless Stage Experts.

However, when facing a top-tier Boundless Expert, he would fall short.

It seemed that he shouldn’t be too confident in himself. After all, as a Great Stage expert who could far surpass his peers in this stage, who could guarantee that there aren’t similar existences that could dominate their peers among the Boundless Stage Experts?

Of course, in such a battle, although there were many things worth reflecting on, it was mostly a joyful event.

Nowadays, after suppressing Mu Taiqing, the first thing Yang Chen thought of was Mu Taiqing’s Emperor Divine Instrument Ancient Zither!

Upon finding the ancient zither, Yang Chen directly entered it with his divine sense.

"Young Master, let me devour it," the Slaughter God Spear said in Yang Chen’s mind, with an eager tone.

Yang Chen’s mouth twitched, knowing that the Slaughter God Spear would say such a thing. This guy had never limited his appetite, and he would eat even an Emperor Divine Tool.

But unfortunately, this was an Emperor Divine Tool. He could afford to let the Slaughter God Spear devour a King Divine Tool, but not an Emperor Divine Tool - he didn’t have the courage for that.

"Don’t even think about it," Yang Chen said.

When the conversation ended, he delved deeper into the ancient zither, intending to negotiate with its Artifact Spirit.

Each Emperor Divine Tool had an Artifact Spirit, and this ancient zither was no exception.

At the moment Yang Chen’s divine sense entered, the Artifact Spirit of the ancient zither immediately spoke: "You wretch, you killed my master! If I ever get the chance, I will kill you and shatter your corpse into thousands of pieces!"

"Young Master, look at this little brat daring to curse you. Even after its master died, it still dares to act like this. It’s better to let me devour it," the Slaughter God Spear said indignantly.

Yang Chen didn’t think the Slaughter God Spear was standing up for him; he just wanted to devour the ancient zither.

With a wave of his sleeve, he signaled the Slaughter God Spear to not interrupt.

Artifact Spirits were usually loyal to their masters once they recognized them, regardless of the master’s character, and were sometimes difficult to change.

But it wasn’t absolute, as some Artifact Spirits who knew the current situation were not so tricky to deal with.

Seeing the hostile tone of the Artifact Spirit, Yang Chen didn’t immediately give up hope and calmly said, "Your master is already dead. Continuing to resist now is meaningless. Instead, submit to me, and after some time, I will certainly let you shine brightly again."

"Hmph, not even a chance!" The ancient zither’s Artifact Spirit angrily replied.

"Hehe, if you don’t accept my kind offer, don’t blame me for being rude."

"You think I..."

The ancient zither’s Artifact Spirit hadn’t finished speaking when suddenly, a powerful palm suppressed it. The hand directly grabbed the Artifact Spirit’s soul and effortlessly crushed it like dust.

Upon the Artifact Spirit’s disappearance, Yang Chen’s cold expression gradually returned to normal.

If the Artifact Spirit remained stubborn, he wouldn’t mind letting it disappear. Finding another Artifact Spirit for the Emperor Divine Tool was the only regret. Replacing it with a new Artifact Spirit would inevitably cause the ancient zither’s standard to drop. After some time of adapting between the new Artifact Spirit and the ancient zither, its strength could only return to its peak.

As for the matter of a new Artifact Spirit...

Yang Chen thought of the Demon God Tower.

Inside the Demon God Tower, there were many restless demonic beasts, all taken care of by Bear Elder One and Bear Elder Two. Their souls were still preserved and made suitable candidates for Artifact Spirits.

Yang Chen immediately extracted these souls from the Demon God Tower. He then used Flames' Dao Intent to cleanse the intellect of these souls. Finally, he began to implant memories of loyalty to him in the most blank souls.

A new Artifact Spirit was then formed.

When the new Artifact Spirit was formed, Yang Chen gradually showed a smile and then put it into the ancient zither.

The ancient zither immediately emitted a radiance, and a pleasant voice quickly rang out from it.

"Greetings, Young Master!"

Yang Chen nodded. The ancient zither's voice was a bit immature, which was normal. It was normal for a newly refined soul to not be as experienced as the Slaughter God Spear.

With this in mind, Yang Chen said to the Slaughter God Spear, "Take good care of this ancient zither and let its Artifact Spirit adapt quickly."

The Slaughter God Spear didn’t respond audibly, only pointing its tip at the ancient zither.

Having worked with the Slaughter God Spear for so many years, Yang Chen could guess what it was thinking. He scolded angrily, "Slaughter God Spear, if you dare to think about touching this ancient zither, I won’t let you off easily."

When the conversation ended, Yang Chen immediately used Dao Intent Inscriptions to suppress the Slaughter God Spear and give it a small lesson.

The Slaughter God Spear immediately cried out in pain, "Ouch! Young Master, I know I was wrong. Really, I was wrong. Please spare me, I won’t think about the ancient zither again."

He didn’t use too much force on the Slaughter God Spear, as it had always been cunning. However, after instructing it a little, Yang Chen believed that it would not do anything outrageous again.

"This ancient zither doesn’t have a proper name. Since it has changed its Artifact Spirit, it’s necessary to change its name as well. Using the previous name would make the destruction of the Artifact Spirit pointless," Yang Chen shook his head, not caring about his previous naming.

He thought for a moment and came up with a new name.

"From now on, you shall be called Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin," Yang Chen said with a faint smile.

"Thank you for the name, Young Master," the Artifact Spirit said, personifying happiness when it heard its name.

"My name is Slaughter God Spear. Stick with me, and I'll take care of you," the Slaughter God Spear said as it rushed forward.

Yang Chen watched as the two Emperor Divine Tools came together and didn't interfere further. His eyes then returned to Mu Taiqing, who was currently under the complete influence of Sa Qi, having lost his senses.

An alert Mu Taiqing would have been challenging to suppress with the Mountain and River Destruction Map, but one overwhelmed by Sa Qi became a fish to be slaughtered inside Yang Chen's Mountain and River Destruction Map.

"Back then, only refining a single soul of Mu Taiqing allowed me to gain Five Elements Dao Intent. Now, with Mu Taiqing's entire body in front of me, it's like a treasure store. If I refine his Three Souls and Seven Spirits, my strength will have an astonishing increase," Yang Chen sighed heavily.

Mu Taiqing was different from other Boundless Stage Experts. His Dao Intent Inscriptions, especially his Five Elements Dao Intent, were incredibly compatible with Yang Chen.

As a result, the refining process would bring him infinite benefits.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2904: Chapter 2899: The Crisis of Spirit Flower Venerate_1

Moreover, the two of them practiced the same type of immortal scripture, so during the refining process, Yang Chen didn't need to worry about the risk of incurring demonic backlash, hence suggesting the idea.

Otherwise, if it were the body of any other Boundaryless Stage experts in front of him, he wouldn't dare to refine it. It is important to know that refining the body of any Boundaryless Stage Experts at will would face significant risks.

Now, Mu Taiqing's body could be divided into three parts.

First is his physical body.

Mu Taiqing's body had survived for countless years, and as it approached the level of king-level powerhouses, it would undoubtedly store countless insights. If his body could be refined, it would greatly help Yang Chen's future understanding of the laws after entering the Boundaryless realm.

Of course, refining it now would be too early. Because he had not even entered the Boundaryless realm, let alone understand the laws after that.

It is not possible to perceive the laws just by entering the Boundaryless Stage. But before entering, one must solidify their Dao Intent Inscriptions. When the Dao Intent Inscriptions become stable enough, they can enter the Boundaryless realm.

So, the physical body can only be refined after entering the Boundaryless realm.

Next, the seven spirits of Mu Taiqing's three souls and seven spirits.

These seven spirits carried Mu Taiqing's essence, memory, and divine thoughts. They could be refined when attempting to break through the Boundaryless realm. Once refined, there would be a high probability to help him directly break through the Boundaryless barrier.

Unfortunately, his cultivation level is not enough yet, and it is still too early to break through the Boundaryless realm.

After that, there are the three souls.

However, since he had already refined one soul in his early years, there are only two souls left.

These two souls carried Mu Taiqing's Dao Intent and comprehension. If they could be refined, they would be able to absorb Mu Taiqing's Dao Intent, integrate it into his own, and further enhance his Dao Intent Inscriptions.

This is also the point that Yang Chen is most interested in now.

"Let’s go back to Xuandao Sect first..."

As Yang Chen pondered, he decided to return to Xuandao Sect first. After all, having just improved his cultivation level, it would be best to go back to the sect and stabilize his gains, and it wouldn’t be too late to refine later.

So, Yang Chen left the Mountain and River Destruction Map and returned to reality, breathing out a little, easing the exhaustion from the previous battle.

Then, he left...f**reew**e**b****n**o**vel.c**o**m**

...

In this way, Yang Chen left and didn’t hurry back to the Xuandao Sect. Instead, he cleaned up all the Netherworld Ghosts he encountered along the way.

Because he had dealt with the two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables, dealing with the remaining Ghost Venerables became less difficult. Along the way, all Great Ascension Stage Ghost Venerables they encountered were caught in the net. The rest were some small shrimp-like ghost creatures.

He unleashed the Domain of Earth and killed them all.

Although some might have been missed, it wouldn’t make a significant difference.

After that, Yang Chen began a frenzied sweep in an area...

...

At the same time, in the Three Flowers Divine Region’s sect, Feng Qin Tian Zun led many female cultivators back to the sect.

As soon as they returned to the sect, Feng Qin Tian Zun took the Golden Lake Water to Ling Hua Tian Zun, intending to feed it to her so she could recover as soon as possible.

At this moment, Ling Hua Tian Zun was weak and lying on the bed, her consciousness blurred, and only a faint sense of lucidity remained. Apart from that, she was motionless and even speaking was extremely difficult.

Several Great Ascension Stage female cultivators were taking care of Ling Hua Tian Zun. When they saw Feng Qin Tian Zun and the others return, they couldn’t help but ask, "Feng Qin Tian Zun, did you get the Golden Lake Water?"

"Don’t worry, Senior Sister, I got it. Look, this is the Golden Lake Water." Feng Qin Tian Zun and the other female cultivators couldn’t help but smile.

"I hope it’s as effective as Linghe Immortal Doctor said. Though we have never heard of Golden Lake Water being able to detoxify, he has been practicing medicine for so many years, and his words must be correct."

"Yes, Linghe Immortal Doctor’s words will never be wrong."

The female cultivators smiled and felt much more confident.

"Come on, let’s quickly feed the Golden Lake Water to Ling Hua Tian Zun. If she recovers, she will surely lead us to wash away our past humiliation." The Great Ascension Stage female cultivators said.

Feng Qin Tian Zun didn’t hesitate any longer and immediately took out the Golden Lake Water she had prepared and fed it to Ling Hua Tian Zun.

The Golden Lake Water quickly entered her mouth and was absorbed into Ling Hua Tian Zun’s body.

After taking the medication, Ling Hua Tian Zun’s delicate body trembled slightly, and then, she paused for a short time.

The female cultivators watched the scene with bated breath, hoping that Ling Hua Tian Zun would recover quickly.

However, the result was very different from what they had expected. They did not see Ling Hua Tian Zun recover quickly after drinking the Golden Lake Water. Instead, they saw her body convulsing, and her breath quickly fading, as if she was in mortal danger and could pass away at any moment.

This sight made the group of female cultivators nervous, and they all panicked in an instant.

"What's going on?"

"What happened? What's wrong with Elder Ling Hua Tian Zun? Shouldn't she be better after drinking the Golden Lake Water?"

"Feng Qin Tian Zun, are you sure you fed her the Golden Lake Water?"

A group of anxious female cultivators shouted, making Feng Qin Tian Zun's face pale and panicked. Clenching her fists, she said helplessly, "I fed her the Golden Lake Water. How could this happen?"

A female cultivator who knew a little about medicine examined Ling Hua Tian Zun's body and said in horror, "No, something's wrong. The Golden Lake Water entered Ling Hua Tian Zun's body, but no signs of healing can be seen. Instead, her injuries rapidly decayed. This Golden Lake Water is highly poisonous even just by touching it a little bit. Even an Enlightenment stage cultivator could die from poisoning at any time. With it entering the body, even a Boundaryless Stage Expert like Ling Hua Tian Zun had no chance of survival."

"How could this happen? What kind of prescription did Linghe Immortal Doctor give?"

"Quickly, bring that bastard out!"

Everyone became anxious.

In her panic, Feng Qin Tian Zun suddenly thought of something.

"Right, it seems that Yang Chen knew about all these things from the beginning. Did he know from the start that the Golden Lake Water would cause such problems? The elixirs he gave me. Quickly, feed these elixirs to Ling Hua Tian Zun."

Feng Qin Tian Zun woke up to the situation and no longer hesitated. At this moment, remembering Yang Chen's words, she clung to her last straw, and quickly fed the elixirs Yang Chen had given her to Ling Hua Tian Zun.

Originally hanging by a thread and teetering on the brink of death, Ling Hua Tian Zun's breath suddenly stopped as if her life force was no longer fading.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2905: Chapter 2900: Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin and Death Omen Scripture_1

The people all stared, and then breathed out a sigh of relief.

Although Spirit Flower Venerate didn't move, her Qi still existed, but because of the Golden Lake Water just now, her Qi became extremely weak.

But everyone understood that the current weak Qi was already considered good.

You know, without that Elixir just now, Spirit Flower Venerate's Qi would have continued to weaken, unable to resist.

If it really continued like this, the only result for Spirit Flower Venerate would probably be a miserable death in front of everyone.

Thinking of this, nobody wouldn't be afraid. As a Boundless Stage Expert, if Spirit Flower Venerate were to die in their hands, everyone would be guilty.

But, fortunately, there was the help of that miraculous Elixir just now, which suddenly relieved Spirit Flower Venerate of her worsening injuries and the outbreak of the Golden Lake Water's toxicity. Her weak Qi was preserved.

This also made many people puzzled.

The Mahayana stage female cultivators nearby asked fiercely, "What the hell happened? What happened? Fengqin Tiansun, what was that Elixir just now?"

Fengqin Tiansun clenched her teeth and said, "Now we must find the Linghe Immortal Doctor. It was this damned guy who asked us to find the Golden Lake Water. We must find him to settle the scores and find out the truth. As for this Elixir, it is the one that I received from Brother Yang Chen when I met him near the Golden Lake. When he heard about this matter, he tried to persuade me

not to do it. After giving me the Elixir, he said that if there was something abnormal about Spirit Flower Venerate, I should feed her this Elixir. At that time, I didn't take Yang Chen seriously, thinking he was fooling around, but I didn't expect that everything he said was true. The sound of gold and jade is good advice, but I didn't take it seriously at all, it's really..."

"Yang Chen had predicted all this earlier? Could it be that he also understands the art of medicine?" The female cultivators were surprised in unison.

"So what should we do now?"

Many people looked at each other, discussed, and became puzzled.

Fengqin Tiansun gritted her silver teeth: "Blood debt must be paid in blood. If it were not for Yang Chen's gift of this Elixir, Ling Hua Senior would probably be in danger by now. We must find this Linghe Immortal Doctor and make him accountable. Besides, we also need to find Yang Chen for Spirit Flower Venerate's current condition."

"Yes, we need to find Yang Chen. This Linghe Immortal Doctor is not reliable at all, but Yang Chen can use elixirs to alleviate Spirit Flower Venerate's symptoms. If we find him, maybe he can solve Spirit Flower Venerate's situation."

"But the relationship between our sect and Yang Chen is not..."

"Ah, there's no time to think about this now. Saving Spirit Flower Venerate senior is the most important thing."

Fengqin Tiansun also nodded slightly, "That’s right, let’s put aside the grudges between our Three Flowers Sect and Yang Chen for the time being. Besides, King Yueyin has already reconciled with Yang Chen. It’s not inappropriate to invite Yang Chen now. Otherwise, Lord Spirit Flower Venerate’s current condition is really worrying..."

Upon hearing these words, the other female cultivators did not hesitate any longer, quickly got up, divided their tasks clearly, and planned to go find Yang Chen.

...

At the same time, Yang Chen was still on his way back to Heaven Lord Pavilion.

On his way back, he killed many Ghostly Yin Spirits. It must be said that at first, he didn’t think much about it, just feeling that killing these Yin souls along the way wouldn’t be too troublesome without those Boundless Realm Ghost Venerables leading them.

But the number of Ghost Creatures was too large, causing him to spend more time than expected on the way.

Later, Yang Chen simply gave up other thoughts and decided to practice while clearing these Ghost Creatures before returning to the Heaven Lord Pavilion.

On the way back, his Divine Traveling Thousand Miles was completely mastered and could be controlled skillfully.

After that, it was the matter of the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin.

Yang Chen studied the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin a lot along the way. Through his research, he came to some conclusions. This Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin was a treasure that could use the sound of the Qin to harm enemies. Even those who don't understand musical instruments could still cause significant damage to enemies using the Ancient Qin.

Mu Taiqing learned a lot of Qin art specifically for this Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin to assist his cultivation, which gave him an advantage in the competition against Yang Chen's Death Omen Scripture.

This was the first time Yang Chen's Death Omen Scripture practice had suffered a setback.

However, it was precisely because he thought of the Death Omen Scripture that Yang Chen suddenly had an idea.

The Death Omen Scripture could be considered a piece of music, so if it were combined with the sound of the Qin, playing the Qin and chanting at the same time, would the effect be raised to another level?

Having such thoughts, Yang Chen's return journey became even more meaningful.

He killed the Ghost Creatures while searching for Qin scores to study, intending to improve his own Qin playing abilities first.

As a result, he spent a lot of time on this.

You know, playing the Qin is a delicate task. Yang Chen had never thought before that he would get into it.

But in the current situation, he was determined to learn.

After researching more than a hundred Qin scores over a month, Yang Chen finally gained some knowledge of Qin playing.

When he had a certain understanding, Yang Chen began his next research.

What research?

Based on the Death Omen Scripture, he specially developed a Qin score that could be combined with the Death Omen Scripture. Then, he would play the Qin and chant the Scripture at the same time...

Although this research seemed easy, it was actually difficult. If it were other pieces of music, it would be fine, but the Death Omen Scripture itself was very difficult to learn and control.

Transforming it into a Qin score would be even more challenging. Yang Chen spent half a month carefully researching and only composed a small part of the Qin score, about 20%, which was just a prelude.

However, this was not a problem for a little experimentation. Yang Chen combined the prelude with the Death Omen Scripture, and having found no second Boundless Realm Ghost Venerable, he went out to search for other Ghost Venerables that were still in the Mahayana period.

As a result, Yang Chen directly treated a Mahayana-period Ghost Venerable as a test subject, releasing the prelude combined with the Death Omen Scripture and the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin from a distance.

It was because of this that Yang Chen found out that he seemed to have researched an extremely terrifying means.

When the Death Omen Scripture and the prelude combined with the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin were released, even if it was just 20% of the prelude, the Mahayana-period Ghost Venerable's body would burst open, turning into nothingness.

Dying from just hearing the sound.

It was terrifying to the extreme.

Even Yang Chen found it hard to believe his own eyes.

You know, when he used the Death Omen Scripture alone before that, it could suppress the Mahayana-period Ghost Venerables, but to kill them in a short time would be a bit unrealistic. Now, combined with the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin, only 20% of the prelude had to be played, and its power hadn't even reached its climax, yet it had already annihilated a Mahayana-period ghost.

So, if the remaining 80% of the Qin score were to be researched and combined with the Death Omen Scripture and the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin, just how terrifying would it be?

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2906: Chapter 2901: Melting Spear Begins_1

Yang Chen could not even imagine it himself.

But without a doubt, researching how to create the Death Omen Scripture sheet music could be a promising path. Undoubtedly, this could further improve his strength in a short period, providing him with a significant card up his sleeve.

After all, after killing Mu Taiqing, he would have an even stronger enemy, Peng Wanli.

In reality, his strength would not stand a chance against Mu Taiqing, let alone Peng Wanli, who is even stronger.

Thus, in the following days, Yang Chen thoroughly immersed himself in researching sheet music, intending to make breakthroughs in a short period.

However, what worried Yang Chen quickly occurred.

In the beginning, the situation seemed acceptable. The creation of the sheet music did not encounter any difficulties.

But as the creation process became more complex, especially during the first climax stage, the complexity of the Death Omen Scripture increased several folds, even tenfold.

This made it difficult for Yang Chen to maintain the rhythm, and he found it challenging to get started.

After studying it for a long time without any good solutions, Yang Chen had no choice but to temporarily give up and set aside the Death Omen Scripture.

After all, he still had the task of hunting down ghost creatures to do, and with no progress on the Death Omen Scripture at the moment, he couldn't just fully immerse himself in it.

In this way, during the following days, Yang Chen focused almost entirely on hunting down ghost creatures, significantly improving his efficiency.

Finally, with Yang Chen's hard work, almost all the ghost creatures he could see had been cleaned up by him. Although the Spirit King Sacred Area was not completely devoid of ghost creatures, it had improved a lot compared to the previous chaotic situation.

...

After cleaning up the ghostly Yin spirits, Yang Chen did not linger and headed back to the Heaven Lord Pavilion.

Upon returning to the Heaven Lord Pavilion, Yang Chen reported his cleanup results to Yun Bietianzun, who was stunned by the news.

Initially, Yun Bietianzun thought that Yang Chen's return was to seek help. Who could have imagined that everything had been resolved?

This left Yun Bietianzun at a loss for words, even somewhat disbelief in the truth.

However, after thinking about it, he couldn't find a reason for Yang Chen to lie, so he thanked Yang Chen profusely. Afterwards, feeling embarrassed to trouble Yang Chen any further, he granted Yang Chen complete freedom, declaring that Yang Chen could go wherever he wanted and that he would no longer interfere with any of his affairs.

This was precisely the result Yang Chen wanted; freedom was what he desired the most.

However, with his newfound freedom, he wasn't in a hurry to leave the Heaven Lord Pavilion. Firstly, he wanted to observe the affairs of the Xuandao Sect.

After briefly arranging for the disciples of the Heaven Lord Pavilion, Yang Chen returned to his residence to continue researching the Death Omen Scripture.

However, as he continued his research, he still had no direction. Yang Chen could only be forced to give up and draw a conclusion.

He had only been able to research 40% of the Death Omen Scripture, but further research would be at least twice as difficult. It would not be a short-term project, so he had to pause for now.

With the matter of the Death Omen Scripture put aside, Yang Chen still had other tasks to complete.

In fact, ever since the Slaughter God Spear had entered the Emperor Divine Tool, he had been looking for an opportunity to integrate the spear, along with the Mysterious Wandering Spear Canon, completely into his Dao Intent Inscriptions.

By doing so, when consolidating the Mysterious Wandering Body, in conjunction with the Slaughter God Spear, it would unleash its horrifying power.

Unfortunately, he had been unable to find the time and opportunity previously. Now that he had some free time, he naturally wanted to integrate the Slaughter God Spear first.

With this in mind, Yang Chen immediately instructed the Slaughter God Spear.

Upon hearing about the integration, the Slaughter God Spear became excited and delighted, naturally not refusing.

Next, Yang Chen followed the steps in the Mysterious Wandering Spear Canon and began the integration process.

Integration was not easy and required many materials for it to work. However, with Yang Chen's cultivation level, finding these materials was not difficult. He had many on hand, and with the help of Golden Claw and its position within the sect, they quickly assembled everything they needed.

After that, Yang Chen began the integration process wholeheartedly.

Various materials formed an integration formation. Surveying the environment, it looked like a vast blue sky.

Yang Chen's Spear Dao Intent roamed around, completely enveloping the Slaughter God Spear.

The Spear Dao Intent fused with the Slaughter God Spear...

Start!

A large amount of Spear Dao Intent, like numerous spears, penetrated the body of the Slaughter God Spear. Amidst the fluctuations, a hissing sound echoed.

Initially, the Slaughter God Spear was laughing arrogantly, but soon it started to scream in pain.

"Ahh, it hurts so much, why is it so painful? Can’t I just not integrate anymore..."

It was too late to regret at this point. Yang Chen, feeling helpless, shook his head and continued to infuse Spear Dao Intent into the Slaughter God Spear.

There would be some pain, as it was a step in fortifying and combining the Slaughter God Spear with the Dao Intent Inscriptions.

Once successful, the Slaughter God Spear, combined with the Spear Dao Intent, would become a single entity, unleashing an even more terrifying power.

By that time, with the addition of the Dao Techniques from the Mysterious Wandering Spear Canon, Yang Chen could not even imagine the extent the power could be increased.

The spear, indomitable!

...

In the blink of an eye, more than ten days had quietly passed.

A sound transmission talisman fluttered from a distance and suddenly entered Yang Chen's residence.

Yang Chen's residence had undergone a significant transformation. After all, with his Great Ascension stage status, even as a guest, his residence within the Heaven Lord Pavilion had to be fitting.

Yun Bietianzun had even personally arranged it, but Yang Chen's requirements were not high, and he casually chose a place to live.

Time had flown by and the integration process had long since been completed. Yang Chen was now in the final stages of cultivation...

At this moment, he took a slight breath, seemingly having achieved some bountiful results in his cultivation.

However, just then, Yang Chen suddenly raised his head and saw a sound transmission talisman coming.

As soon as the sound transmission talisman arrived, Yang Chen opened it and couldn't help but reveal a puzzled look.

"Sent by Zhang Xuelian..."

He would naturally not neglect it, as it was a talisman sent by his wife. He immediately got up and went to Zhang Xuelian’s mansion.

Yang Chen and Zhang Xuelian’s relationship had not been made public, but outsiders could see that their connection was not ordinary. At least, the two maids outside the manor had changed their attitudes towards Yang Chen. Upon his arrival, they respectfully greeted him.

In this way, Yang Chen entered Zhang Xuelian’s manor.

"You’re here." Zhang Xuelian was still charming and attractive, dressed in snow-white clothes, waiting in the garden. As she saw Yang Chen approaching, she turned around and softly said.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2907: Chapter 2902: Rescue Operation_1

Looking at Zhang Xuelian’s beautiful face, Yang Chen smiled while standing with his hands behind his back: "What’s the matter, what do you need me for?"

"Next, I want to try to break through to the Great Ascension Stage. My plans are already sufficient, but unfortunately, as a Chosen One, achieving the Dao of Great Ascension is different from others. There are a few materials missing here, and I hope you can help me collect them. Before entering

the Great Ascension Stage, I must calm my mind and accumulate all the essence. So, I have to bother you to help." Zhang Xuelian said softly.

When Yang Chen heard this, he took the list of materials from Zhang Xuelian, glanced at it, and nodded.

"I see, I know what's going on." Yang Chen said gently: "You just focus on cultivating quietly here, and leave these materials to me."

"Thank you." Zhang Xuelian's cherry lips opened slightly, bright and charming.

Yang Chen just smiled faintly, "Why are you still being polite with me?"

After that, Yang Chen spent two more days with Zhang Xuelian in the manor.

It's a pity that King of Joyful Sound has placed a prohibition on him, so even though they have a married title, it's difficult to carry out the actual matters. Staying here too long would make Yang Chen feel awkward.

With no other option, Yang Chen had to leave.

...

After the matter was resolved, Yang Chen returned to his residence and began to study the materials list carefully.

Upon looking at it, Yang Chen had some ideas. It must be said that the materials Zhang Xuelian wanted him to find were all very complicated and rare.

Some of them, he would probably have to go to the frontlines to find them.

However, for the sake of his wife, even if he had to go to the frontlines and face dangers, he still had to do it. So he put away the list of materials.

Conveniently, he also had some materials that needed to be collected on the front-line battlefield, so he might as well settle it all at once.

...

Just like that, after resting in the Heaven Lord Pavilion for two days, Yang Chen had already planned to go to the front-line battlefield. However, suddenly, an accident occurred.

People from the Three Flowers Sect suddenly came to the Heaven Lord Pavilion.

These people from the Three Flowers Sect now came to the Heaven Lord Pavilion and directly went to Yun Bietianzun, specifically asking to see Yang Chen.

Upon hearing this, Yang Chen naturally rushed over. He didn't think too much about the Three Flowers Sect coming here. But since they were here, he basically knew the purpose of these people and the reason they were looking for him.

It seems that the matter of Spirit Flower Venerate is almost confirmed, as he had thought.

Just as he had thought.

When Yang Chen arrived, he saw a group of anxious, impatient female cultivators. Among them was the familiar Fengqin Tiansun leading the way, with many female cultivators accompanying her. They looked anxious, as if something unexpected was about to happen at any moment.

"Yang Chen is here."

"It's Yang Chen."

Seeing Yang Chen arrive, the expressions of the female cultivators all eased a lot.

Yun Bietianzun also secretly laughed at the side, not knowing why Yang Chen was so popular. He got up and said, "Everyone, since Yang Chen has arrived, you can talk to him about the matter."

Before these female cultivators could speak, Yang Chen said, "Looking for me, is it related to the matter of the Spirit Flower Venerate senior?"

Fengqin Tiansun’s pretty face blushed, and she nervously said, "Young Master Yang Chen, what should we do? We shouldn’t have doubted your words initially, but we didn’t expect that after Spirit Flower Venerate took the Golden Lake Water, her Qi would decline and she might die at any moment. Nobody expected this situation, and we don’t know what to do now."

Yang Chen shook his head, "The material of the Golden Lake Water is almost impossible to use as medicine. Even if it is used, it is not used in this way. The few Elixirs I gave can only temporarily seal the effects on Spirit Flower Venerate’s body, but they can’t save her. Now, I will accompany you to the Three Flowers Sect and help Spirit Flower Venerate senior."

Honestly, he was somewhat unwilling in his heart. After all, going to the Three Flowers Sect meant that he would have to face the King of Joyful Sound again.

Whether it was King of Joyful Sound or Hua Wanru, it was quite an awkward situation for him. It was better not to see each other if possible.

However, the matter of Spirit Flower Venerate was now urgent, and he couldn’t just stand by and watch. She had saved his life back then, so if he ignored her now, wouldn’t that be ungrateful?

Hearing Yang Chen’s promise, the many female cultivators were overjoyed, "Thank you, Young Master Yang Chen, for your help."

Out of happiness, their way of addressing Yang Chen had changed, from the original titles like brother or Daoist friend to "Young Master."

Yang Chen didn’t mind the change in address and said to Yun Bietianzun: "Senior Yun Bie, I have to leave today and go to the Three Flowers Divine Region first."

"Hehe, Yang Chen, my friend, you are now a free man, and going anywhere is no problem," Yun Bietianzun said gently.

Yang Chen nodded, and after bidding farewell to Yun Bietianzun, he went to the Three Flowers Sect with a team of female cultivators.

With the cultivation level of these Three Flowers Sect female cultivators, it would take at least one month to travel back and forth.

However, time waits for no one, and Yang Chen knew that the effects of his Elixir wouldn’t last long. He stood up and used his Space-Time Dao Intent to bring everyone back to the Three Flowers Sect.

With his current strength, he had some ability to protect himself, and he no longer needed to hide his Space-Time Dao Intent like before.

Seeing Yang Chen’s spacetime teleportation method, these female cultivators were all amazed, their eyes wide open in surprise.

With Yang Chen’s Space-Time Dao Intent assistance, they were able to return to the Three Flowers Sect in almost half the time.

Just like that, they returned to the Three Flowers Sect and quickly arrived at Spirit Flower Venerate’s side with the help of many female cultivators.

"How is Spirit Flower Venerate now?" Fengqin Tiansun asked anxiously as they went to check on Spirit Flower Venerate’s condition.

"Spirit Flower Venerate’s Qi is still weakening, but because of the effects of that Elixir, the speed of decline has slowed down considerably. But if this continues..."

"Hurry up." Yang Chen waved his hand, knowing that time was of the essence. He went straight to Spirit Flower Venerate’s residence.

Upon arrival, Yang Chen saw Spirit Flower Venerate and shook his head after examining her condition.

His soul easily determined Spirit Flower Venerate’s condition by diving in deep.

The problem of Spirit Flower Venerate’s injury was not difficult to solve before, but now with the added issue of the Golden Lake Water, it became much more difficult.

"Who gave Spirit Flower Venerate the idea to get the Golden Lake Water?" Yang Chen asked.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2908: Chapter 2903: King of Joyful Sound’s Invitation_1

The female cultivators looked at each other and said, "It’s Linghe Immortal Doctor."

"Where is he?" Yang Chen asked suspiciously.

"It seems that Linghe Immortal Doctor foresaw such a result and left in advance," Fengqin Celestial Monarch said through gritted teeth.

"I think Linghe Immortal Doctor intentionally wanted to harm Linghua Celestial Monarch. Otherwise, he wouldn’t have cunningly made us search for the Golden Lake Water and then escape beforehand like he knew what was going to happen," the other female cultivators grumbled.

Yang Chen said with his hands behind his back, "Linghe Immortal Doctor definitely harbored malicious intentions towards Linghua Celestial Monarch."

"But, Linghe Immortal Doctor has always been loyal to our Three Flowers Sect. He has treated our cultivators many times and helped us a lot. Many people recovered from their injuries under his treatment..." some female cultivators were puzzled.

"Yes, we would never have believed him so easily otherwise," sighed Fengqin Celestial Monarch.

Yang Chen calmly said, "It’s normal. Linghe Immortal Doctor is most likely possessed by a ghost creature, taking over his body. These Netherworld Ghosts have infiltrated the human sacred areas for special reasons and have now become rampant. You all should be aware of this, right?"

"We’re aware, but we didn’t expect this to happen. Linghe Immortal Doctor was actually possessed by these Netherworld Ghosts. It’s truly despicable!" Fengqin Celestial Monarch came to understanding and bit her shell teeth, feeling guilty for a moment.

"Of course, this is just my speculation. You don’t need to take it too seriously. Since Linghe Immortal Doctor can’t be found now, it’s up to us to handle this," said Yang Chen.

Everyone nodded their heads. Although Yang Chen’s words were speculative, they all knew that the situation was most likely as he had guessed.

With this in mind, everyone’s eyes fell on Yang Chen.

Yang Chen said that it was up to them, but it was just a polite remark. In reality, only Yang Chen was truly useful in this situation.

At this moment, Yang Chen’s expression remained unchanged as he began to study Linghua Celestial Monarch’s symptoms carefully.

Fortunately, he had specially researched the symptoms of Golden Lake Water at that time, so his memory of the water quality was still fresh.

The poison itself was not insoluble.

However, the main problem was that this poison had merged with Linghua Celestial Monarch’s injuries, making it rather difficult to be treated.

Thinking of this, Yang Chen couldn’t help but sigh.

"Yang Chen, my friend, can Linghua Superior’s injuries be treated?" Fengqin Celestial Monarch clenched her hands nervously.

Yang Chen calmly said, "There is a solution, but the difficulty will be quite high. Don’t worry, I will do my best to help Linghua Celestial Monarch. For now, you should find these materials."

When the conversation ended, Yang Chen took out a Jade Slip, wrote down a list, and handed it to the female cultivators.

Fengqin Celestial Monarch received the list and gasped in surprise after taking a look, "These materials are extremely rare! However, to save Linghua Superior, we will do our best. But I don’t know if finding these materials can save him."

Yang Chen shook his head slightly, "I can’t guarantee anything. All I can say is that I will do my best. Linghua Celestial Monarch has already missed the best time for treatment."

Upon hearing this, the crowd looked at each other, their faces filled with tension.

However, compared to Linghe Immortal Doctor, they naturally believed in Yang Chen more at this moment. When they thought about Linghe Immortal Doctor's words, they couldn't help but scold themselves for being foolish.

It wouldn't be that easy to treat a Boundaryless Heaven Lord-level powerhouse, so how could the Golden Lake Water alone solve the problem?

Now that Yang Chen had arranged tasks for them, they had no choice but to split up and search for the materials.

Yang Chen took out an Elixir and fed it to Linghua Celestial Monarch.

The Elixir he fed Linghua Celestial Monarch came from his own collection. But at this point, there was no time to think too much. Even the prized Elixir had to be used.

Thus, the female cultivators went to find the materials, while Yang Chen stayed here to keep an eye on Linghua Celestial Monarch.

At the same time, he didn't forget about his own cultivation, occasionally looking at the Mysterious Wandering Spear Canon in search of enlightenment.

As for Mu Taiqing's Refining matter, it could only be put on hold for now.

Time passed quickly, and several days went by in a flash.

The female cultivators had not returned yet, which didn't surprise Yang Chen. After all, the materials were not easy to find and it was normal for it to take a long time.

He could only make a hypothesis about Linghua Celestial Monarch's condition based on the current situation, but he did not know whether it would work.

Just as the female cultivators hadn't returned, another female cultivator arrived to inform Yang Chen that King Yueyin wanted to see him.

Yang Chen squinted his eyes, feeling troubled.

Coming to the Three Flowers Sect, he naturally didn't expect to not encounter King Yueyin. But his relationship with King Yueyin wasn't good, and he had hoped that while he ignored her, she wouldn't cause him trouble for the sake of him saving Linghua Celestial Monarch.

In the end, he never wanted to see King Yueyin, but she insisted on seeing him.

Yang Chen felt helpless, knowing he couldn’t refuse to see King Yueyin. He was aware of her strength.

For the moment, he had no choice but to go with the female cultivator to meet King Yueyin.

When they arrived, it was the same location where he had met King Yueyin before.

A small pavilion with mountains and water, surrounded by flowers, trees, and beautiful scenery. King Yueyin’s delicate and petite body was seated in the pavilion, her small lotus-like feet playing in the water. From time to time, the sound of splashing water could be heard.

Now that Yang Chen had arrived, the female cultivator behind him immediately said, "King Yueyin, I have brought Yang Chen."

King Yueyin did not turn around and coldly said, "Alright, you can leave."

The female cultivator quickly left, making Yang Chen’s heart race, as a bad premonition quickly formed. King Yueyin rarely spent time alone with him, and the only time they were alone...

It couldn’t be!

Yang Chen looked at King Yueyin, having suspicions in his mind, but he didn’t dare to speak first.

It was only when King Yueyin suddenly smiled like the sound of a bell that her body unexpectedly pounced towards Yang Chen in an instant.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2909: Chapter 2904: Gentle Nurturing Again?_1

Yang Chen realized who the present King of Joyful Sound was, but it was already too late. The petite woman in front of him had entangled with him as tightly as an octopus.

Yang Chen knew this would be the outcome. The King of Joyful Sound wouldn’t send a servant to talk with him alone. The only one who would do this was Hua Wanru.

Unexpectedly, as soon as he arrived, he ran into Hua Wanru.

Yang Chen now had a bitter smile. Compared to the King of Joyful Sound, he didn’t want to meet the former, but he didn’t want to see Hua Wanru again, especially with their entanglements.

He still remembered what she had done to him last time.

With this in mind, Yang Chen shuddered. He immediately pushed Hua Wanru away, trying to maintain a distance.

"Hua Wanru, you really hurt me last time. Do you think that wasn’t enough?" Yang Chen’s tone was cold.

"Hehehe, how can you be so sure that I’m Hua Wanru and not the King of Joyful Sound?" Hua Wanru laughed. "Why don’t you think that maybe the King of Joyful Sound suddenly changed her heart and threw herself to you?"

"I still have some self-awareness," Yang Chen shook his head with a cold expression. "Hua Wanru, if you’re looking for me, just get to the point."

Hua Wanru smiled charmingly, "Nothing really, I just didn’t have any opportunity to come out. Now that I’m out, I meet you. This is also our fate, Yang Chen. Since this is the case, why shouldn’t I seize this opportunity? We haven’t seen each other for a long time since the last time. I clearly remember that warm and gentle dream. How about it, are you satisfied with the body of the King of Joyful Sound?"

Hearing these words, Yang Chen shuddered all over. He quickly asked, "What do you want to do this time?"

As he spoke, he found that his body had already become immobile.

He gritted his teeth with hatred. Hua Wanru was really reckless. She wanted to repeat what happened last time and do it again.

However, what made him feel helpless was that Hua Wanru had no scruples, and he didn’t know what to do. There was no way to resist.

Even though he had entered the Great Stage, in front of King Joyful Sound's Absolute Law power, he was still suppressed and immobilized.

"Hehehe, Yang Chen, you're just being reluctant to admit it. Last time, the pure yin body of the King of Joyful Sound gave you a lot of benefits, didn't it? In one breath, you entered the Great Stage. This is a gift richer than anything else." Hua Wanru said, her seductive voice licking her lips. She had already come to Yang Chen, ready to force herself on him.

Yang Chen shuddered all over, already anticipating the consequences of another round of indulgent dreams with Hua Wanru.

Last time, he managed to escape from the King of Joyful Sound's grasp and eventually relied on the Spirit King's help to resolve the situation. If this happened again, what could he do?

In his anxious desperation, Yang Chen suddenly had an idea.

"Right! Hua Wanru, have you thought about it? I'm currently under King of Joyful Sound's prohibition. Even if you want to, I can't respond to you," Yang Chen said solemnly.

"Oh?"

Hua Wanru's tone was playful, recalling, "I did forget about that. Your little friend there seems to be out of commission. This really spoils the fun, I was looking forward to playing with it."

At this point, Yang Chen didn’t know whether to be excited or shiver. He wanted to cry but couldn’t, and he didn’t even know how to laugh.

But the current situation was obviously much better than just before. Yang Chen awkwardly replied, "This matter is between you and the King of Joyful Sound, it has nothing to do with me. In summary, please let me go this time."

Now Yang Chen wanted to sweet-talk Hua Wanru into letting him go. Otherwise, if he angered the King of Joyful Sound, his days wouldn’t be easy.

However, he was still too naïve.

When Hua Wanru was being mischievous, she disregarded everything.

At this moment, she smiled enchantingly, as beautiful and flawless as a blooming flower, "You forgot; I’m controlling the King of Joyful Sound’s body now. She sealed you, but I can use her body to lift the prohibition."

Yang Chen was truly dumbfounded.

This... Seriously?

He watched as Hua Wanru waved her hand gracefully, and his body immediately trembled, feeling the prohibition implanted by the King of Joyful Sound dissolve into nothingness.

Immediately after, Yang Chen slightly sensed it, and it seemed like his own thing was indeed usable again.

It was at this moment that an intoxicating scent engulfed him, causing Yang Chen's mind to gallop like a wild horse. However, he quickly sobered up.

But even after regaining his senses, it was useless. Hua Wanru had completely taken control of his body, forcing Yang Chen to gradually succumb to her unwillingly...

...

Yang Chen felt that Hua Wanru's presence was a true nightmare for him. It's ironic that Zhang Xuelian is too perfect while Hua Wanru is her perfect polar opposite.

This goes for Zhang Xuelian and for him, Yang Chen, as well...

After the storm, Yang Chen sighed deeply, once again feeling the warmth and softness of the King of Joyful Sounds' body in an unforgettable dream. Ordinary people probably couldn't enjoy such a dream.

However, for Yang Chen, it was a heavy burden. As soon as the storm ended, he was already deeply worried and desperate.

Now, with Hua Wanru's full-body restraint removed, Yang Chen clenched his teeth in anger, "Hua Wanru, I think you're just spiteful. You know that the King of Joyful Sound will be furious because of this, yet you still..."

"Angry? Do you want to bite me? Just come on, you've already seen my body, just bite wherever you want," Hua Wanru grinned, very presumptuous.

Yang Chen had countless words, but they all turned into a long sigh, helplessly saying, "Ah, Hua Wanru, you really are my nemesis."

After this conversation, Yang Chen didn't want to stay here any longer, lest he got entangled with Hua Wanru again, and he would still be the one suffering in the end.

Hua Wanru's smile blossomed, her mood extremely good.

On the other hand, Yang Chen returned home, still deeply troubled. His best option was to run away, but where?

First of all, the matter of Spirit Flower Venerate's injury hasn't been resolved yet. If he were to run away now and abandon his benefactor, this would be against his wishes.

Secondly, if the King of Joyful Sound really wanted to kill him, what could he do by running to the ends of the Earth? The King of Joyful Sound wouldn't make the same mistake as last time.

Left with no better option, Yang Chen gritted his teeth and gave up on the idea of running away.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2910: Chapter 2905: Raising an Army to Demand Justice?_1

He knew that the matter was beyond his control. Even if the King of Joyful Sound came to interrogate him, he would not lose the argument.

What he feared was that the King of Joyful Sound would not reason with him.

If this were the case, then it would not make much difference whether he ran away or not. It would be better to face it head-on and see what exactly the King of Joyful Sound wanted to do to him. After all, if worst comes to worst, he could bring up the Spirit King as a last resort.

...

And so, one day later...

The female cultivators who had been gathering materials returned, led by Fengqin Tiansun. Upon their return, they immediately found Yang Chen.

Since returning from Hua Wanru’s, Yang Chen had been staying with Spirit Flower Venerate, assisting in taking care of her to prevent any mishaps due to her current crisis.

Seeing Fengqin Tiansun and the others with the materials, Yang Chen also revealed a smile.

"Young Master Yang Chen, we’ve gathered all the materials. Please take a look..." Fengqin Tiansun wanted to urge him but didn’t dare, so she could only look at Yang Chen timidly. Her pitiful eyes, however, were enticing enough to make people’s hearts race.

Yang Chen, well-prepared to lay his heart bare, calmly said, "Everyone, no need to be anxious. With these materials, I’ll refine a pill first. Using this pill as a targeted remedy may help King Joyful Sound’s recovery. However, I can’t guarantee the success. I just hope everyone can be mentally prepared."

Seeing this, the female disciples exchanged glances, anxious at heart.

They knew very well that the probability mentioned by Yang Chen was already very rare. After all, it was doubtful if anyone else could provide a probability like Yang Chen’s.

Yang Chen did not waste time, starting to concoct the pill immediately.

He immersed himself fully, took out the Pill Furnace, and poured a large amount of elixirs into it in one go.

The alchemy process began in an instant, and Yang Chen's alchemy skills were displayed to their fullest extent.

Seeing the detailed steps and techniques of Yang Chen's alchemy process, these female cultivators' eyes widened in shock.

Yang Chen's alchemy skills were practically perfect in their eyes.

Most importantly, when Yang Chen was refining the pill, the dazzling Qi that rose manifested as the symbol of an Immortal Grade Alchemist.

Seeing an Immortal Grade Alchemist, Fengqin Tiansun couldn't help but regret her earlier assumption. She initially thought Yang Chen couldn't possibly be an Immortal Grade Alchemist due to his young age. Instead, she convinced herself that Linghe Immortal Doctor's words were more reliable than Yang Chen's.

Little did she know, Linghe Immortal Doctor was completely useless, and the reliable person turned out to be Yang Chen.

At such a young age, being proficient in alchemy was praiseworthy. Now, having reached the Immortal Grade level, he was irresistibly charming. What these female cultivators desired was an all-around, ideal husband like him.

From the beginning to the end, Yang Chen was refining the pill.

Each step and subtle technique were deeply engraved in their minds.

Some of them had reached the Mahayana Stage, cultivating for hundreds of thousands of years or even longer. In addition to cultivating, they were naturally skilled in alchemy as well.

Now, upon witnessing Yang Chen's exquisite skills, they were well aware that this was a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity. They must cherish the moment and learn these techniques.

And so, Yang Chen finally completed the painstaking process of refining the pill.

Once finished, Yang Chen took a deep breath and returned to his usual demeanor.

Under the overflow of pill fragrance, he took out several round, well-textured pills. Looking at the pills' materials and fine appearance, the women could not help but gasp in amazement as they realized their preciousness.

Yang Chen took the pills and threw them into Spirit Flower Venerate's body. The pills instantly dissolved and slowly regulated her body.

Yang Chen was always observing, wondering if the targeted remedy he had made could work.

After all, he had never encountered such a phenomenon before, and whether it would be successful was not something he could control.

Fortunately, the results were more or less what he had expected.

Although there were some minor deviations, it didn’t affect the overall effect. The previously weak Spirit Flower Venerate gradually showed signs of recovery, and her Qi exhibited an upward trend.

These female cultivators naturally noticed this and immediately went from being nervous to being overjoyed.

Yang Chen also revealed a faint smile but quickly turned serious, saying, "Everyone should not be careless. While Spirit Flower Senior is recovering, she is still far from being healed. You all must take good care of her during this time. I will also be here, regularly checking on Spirit Flower Venerate’s condition and prescribing remedies accordingly. It won’t be long before Spirit Flower Senior is fully recovered."

"It’s great, thank heavens, Spirit Flower Superior is safe."

"It’s wonderful that Spirit Flower Superior can recover."

These female cultivators were teary-eyed, both excited and happy.

Just then, a female disciple in the Nirvana Stage suddenly came running from somewhere. When she arrived, she timidly said, "Senior sisters, King Joyful Sound wants to see Sir Yang Chen."

Hearing this, all the female cultivators quieted down and wondered, "King Joyful Sound wants to see Young Master Yang Chen?"

Yang Chen’s expression changed, knowing that trouble was brewing.

He had just left King Joyful Sound not long ago, and it made no sense for Hua Wanru to see him again. Could it be that Hua Wanru had already...

Thinking about this, Yang Chen knew that things were not going well. However, as the saying goes, when you come, you should be at ease. He did not leave because he had a clear conscience.

Even if King Joyful Sound came to find him, he felt no guilt. He said, "Alright, I’ll go see King Joyful Sound right away. Everyone, please take care of Spirit Flower Senior and notify me of any situation in time."

"Young Master Yang Chen, do not worry," the female cultivators said, their fond feelings for Yang Chen growing. Any previous unpleasant encounters with the Three Flowers Sect were now thrown to the back of their minds.

They couldn’t figure out how someone as elegant and free-spirited as Yang Chen could clash with the King of Joyful Sound.

...

Yang Chen, accompanied by the female disciple, once again arrived at the King of Joyful Sound's courtyard.

Upon arrival, the familiar female disciple led him to the sight of the King of Joyful Sound playing in the water with her lotus feet, her back to him.

Moreover, King Joyful Sound's red lips gently parted as she softly said, "You can go first."

The female disciple quickly left.

Ordinarily, this would be when Hua Wanru should meet with him, but Yang Chen felt the coldness in the air and was certain that the person before him was not Hua Wanru.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2911: Chapter 2906: Pushing Too Far_1

Now Yang Chen stood with his hands behind his back, forcing himself to calm down, facing King Yue Yin, who had turned around and had an icy expression.

He didn't speak, but quietly waited for King Yue Yin to speak.

At this moment, King Yue Yin still seemed detached from the mortal world, her expression cold and indifferent, almost making people think that she was someone who didn't know what emotions were.

However, upon closer observation, it was not difficult to see the angry flames in her eyes. From this, one could also deduce that King Yue Yin was quite dangerous now. Any slight provocation could put one's life at risk.

It would be a lie if Yang Chen said he wasn't panicking. If King Yue Yin killed him in anger, he would probably not have time to bring out Spirit King. However, he knew that the more fearful he was, the more murderous intent King Yue Yin would have.

If one's conscience is clear, there's no need to worry about others' accusations. Having done nothing wrong means having done nothing wrong.

"Yang Chen, you have such audacity. Last time you knew to run, but this time, you don't even try to escape and dare to stand in front of me. Are you looking down on me?" King Yue Yin scolded angrily.

Yang Chen's tone hesitated for a moment before he said, "I ran away last time because I didn't want to offend Senior King Yue Yin. This time, Junior believes that Senior King Yue Yin is fair and impartial, and I have done nothing wrong in this matter. There's nothing to be guilty about. Why should I run away? In fact, I am also a victim in this case and hope my senior can understand."

"So, you got my body and became the victim?" King Yue Yin sneered.

Yang Chen’s body tensed, knowing that it wasn’t easy to clear things up on this issue. He could only bow his head immediately and say, "Junior didn’t mean that. I just wanted to say that I didn’t have the right to decide at that time."

"Hehe, so you’re saying that I should apologize to you now? Yang Chen, I think you’ve gotten a bit too comfortable in life." King Yue Yin’s frosty voice said.

When the conversation ended, her cold Qi suddenly spread out. The frost-like Qi seemed like an invisible giant hand that firmly pressed down on Yang Chen’s entire body, making it difficult for him to move and even breathe.

Seeing King Yue Yin’s anger, Yang Chen was terrified, knowing the situation was difficult to handle, and King Yue Yin might kill him in her rage.

This woman was really unreasonable, this matter was clearly not his fault, but she insisted on pinning the blame on him.

After thinking it through, Yang Chen could only say, "King Yue Yin, if you kill me, not only will it not save Linghua Superior, but it will also break the agreement between you and Spirit King. Even if you don’t care about my face, please consider Elder Spirit King’s face. I am willing to make up for what happened today in other ways. Please, Senior King Yue Yin, calm your anger."

Just now, King Yue Yin was indeed furious, but the matter of Spirit Flower Venerate was like a bucket of cold water, waking her up instantly.

Indeed, she knew about the Spirit Flower Venerate situation. If she killed Yang Chen now, who would save Spirit Flower Venerate?

Moreover, the matter of Spirit King was quite important. If she killed Yang Chen, it would undoubtedly break the contract with Spirit King. What could she say to Spirit King then, that Yang Chen violated her again?

Nobody would believe such a thing. After all, what could Yang Chen do to offend her again?

Thinking it through, King Yue Yin gradually calmed down, her eyes full of frost as she stared at Yang Chen, "Good, good, Yang Chen, I have to admit you have guts. You did such a thing and still dare to stay in the Three Flowers Sect. You're the first one to cross my bottom line. But I'll make an exception this time and spare your life."

Once King Yue Yin had calmed down, she had to admit that Yang Chen did play an innocent role in this matter. It really all boiled down to her being unable to vent her anger on Hua Wan Ru.

Hearing King Yue Yin say this, Yang Chen's heart leaped with joy, "Thank you, King Yue Yin, for your mercy."

"Don't be too happy too soon. It's easy for me to spare your life, but the premise is that you must handle these matters for me. Only then will I show you mercy and pardon you of your crimes." King Yue Yin said in a deep voice.

Yang Chen knew that things wouldn't be that simple. It seems that King Yue Yin wanted to make a lion's share.

This made him feel helpless and at a loss for what to do. He could only sigh inwardly that his strength wasn’t enough, as King Yue Yin clearly wanted to take advantage of him.

King Yue Yin’s tone was icy: "First, you must do your best to save Ling Hua Tian Zun. Only when she is saved will you have a chance to live."

Yang Chen said helplessly, "Junior will do his best for Elder Ling Hua Tian Zun’s matter. Even if you didn’t want my life, I am still indebted to her, and I should spare no effort."

"That’s good. The second condition is to eliminate all the Netherworld Ghosts in my Three Flowers Divine Region." King Yue Yin said coldly.

Yang Chen’s mouth twitched. He knew that King Yue Yin was up to no good and wanted to make things difficult for him. Eliminating the ghosts of a Divine Region was time-consuming, but King Yue Yin really had the nerve to ask for it.

"What, are you unwilling?" King Yue Yin raised her eyebrows: "Though I don’t know how you managed to evade my calculation, but I can still observe that the ghosts in Spirit King Sacred Area seem to have been eradicated by you. Now that they’re in my Three Flowers Sect, you’re not willing?"

"Junior wouldn’t dare be unwilling. I will take care of all the hidden ghosts in the Three Flowers Sacred Area," Yang Chen said helplessly.

"And there’s a third condition..." King Yue Yin said.

Yang Chen felt like cursing his heart out. He vowed that once he became stronger, he would teach King Yue Yin a lesson.

Despite having done nothing wrong in this matter, he was still being bullied by King Yue Yin!

"Please, senior, do tell." Yang Chen still had to be respectful on the surface.

King Yue Yin said, "Third, after resolving these Netherworld Ghosts, you must unconditionally fight for my Three Flowers Sect against the Extreme Yin Land. And ninety percent of the merit points you obtain belong to my Three Flowers Sect, while ten percent go to you!"

"..."

Yang Chen’s mouth twitched, feeling that this was too unfair.

Last time King Yue Yin had demanded seventy percent of the merit points, but this time she immediately took ninety percent, making Yang Chen extremely resentful and secretly clenching his fists.

"Besides that, you’ll still have to wear this prohibition obediently!"

With a wave of her sleeve, King Yue Yin actually re-locked the prohibition that Hua Wan Ru had unlocked on Yang Chen’s body.

Yang Chen shuddered. He had originally thought that he could accept these terms for the price of unlocking the prohibition, but now King Yue Yin had slammed him with a whole new restriction again.

This brought Yang Chen close to collapsing, filled with hatred for King Yue Yin, but he still dared not show it.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2912: Chapter 2907: Ming Zun_1

After all, these Chosen Ones all have keen senses, and if they are not careful, their emotions might be detected by others. At that time, they would be the ones at a disadvantage.

Yang Chen forced a smile: "Senior, there are no other conditions, right?"

"No, there are three conditions. You have to complete them all in order to survive. Now, it’s none of your business. You can go." King Yue Yin waved his hand, indicating that Yang Chen could leave.

Seeing this, Yang Chen naturally did not want to stay any longer and quickly left.

After leaving, Yang Chen's expression finally showed some anger.

At present, he was indeed powerless against Yue Yin King's oppression. He could only wait until his strength improved before taking revenge.

Ultimately, it all came down to the issue of strength.

Thinking about this, Yang Chen sighed slightly. He returned to Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable's side, intending to deal with the first task given to him by King Yue Yin.

...

It would not be an overnight matter for Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable's injuries to heal. Yang Chen and the other female cultivators needed to spend dozens of days observing him before they could determine his current condition.

During this observation period, Yang Chen had been busy studying the zither scores and mysterious spear techniques in order to quickly enhance his strength so that he could have some resistance against King Yue Yin. He had never wasted any time.

So, after a month, Yang Chen was somewhat certain about Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable's condition.

Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable was now almost in no danger. As long as Yang Chen made some elixirs according to his condition, the problem would be properly solved.

With Yang Chen's alchemy skills, it wouldn't take long before he could easily solve the problem.

After feeding the elixir to Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable, Yang Chen quietly waited for him to recover, then found a place to continue his cultivation.

In this way, several days passed in the blink of an eye.

Now Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable's face was full of warmth, his breath gradually improving, and his complexion was much better than at the beginning.

This state made the disciples of the Three Flowers Sect even more delighted.

Finally, with hard work paying off, one day, Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable suddenly opened his eyes, regaining consciousness. He looked around and his body seemed to have recovered more than half.

Seeing Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable awake, the female cultivators of the Three Flowers Sect all cheered.

"Lord Ling Hua, you’re awake?"

"Lord Ling Hua, you’re awake, this is really great."

The female cultivators, with tears in their eyes, were genuinely happy from the heart.

Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable groggily opened his eyes. After becoming conscious, he looked at these female disciples and whispered, "I remember that after being defeated by that Emperor-level Ghost, I was seriously injured. And later, it seemed that I ate something you fed me, and then I lost consciousness. What happened during this time..."

Feng Qin Heavenly Venerable’s face turned red as she recounted the events in detail.

When Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable heard that it was Yang Chen who had saved him, he was surprised, "Was it Yang Chen who saved me? Is this true?"

"Lord Ling Hua, if it weren’t for Young Master Yang Chen’s help, we really wouldn’t know what to do now. At that time, the situation was so terrible because of the evil deeds of Immortal Crane Healer. It was Yang Chen who timely took action and solved your crisis, saving and healing you." Feng Qin Heavenly Venerable’s voice choked up. The events of that time were indeed terrifying when she thought back on them.

Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable said solemnly, "The fact that Netherworld Ghosts attacked from the rear and easily occupied our human bodies cannot be blamed on you. However, I didn’t expect that I would owe Yang Chen a favor this time. You quickly take me to see Young Master Yang Chen, so I can thank him properly."

"Young Master Yang Chen is very diligent in his cultivation. He has been observing your injuries from time to time and never forgetting to cultivate hard. Now, he is in the back hall. We'll take you there."

Several female cultivators felt more and more goodwill towards Yang Chen and spoke highly of him to Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable.

Under their guidance, Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable came to the palace where Yang Chen was cultivating.

Yang Chen had sensed the presence of Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable's aura and immediately stood up without neglect.

"It looks like Senior Ling Hua is almost recovered. This being the case, I can be relieved." Yang Chen saw that Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable's face was flushed and smiled respectfully.

Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable smiled, "Yang Chen, you have really caused me trouble this time. If it weren't for you, I don't know what I would do."

"Senior, you're too polite. If it weren't for your help, I'm afraid I would have died in the Extreme Yin Land." Yang Chen laughed and asked, "By the way, who exactly hurt Senior Ling Hua to this extent?"

"Ah, it’s embarrassing to say, and you may not believe it. The reason I was injured like this is not as rumored, being hurt by the Boundless Ghost Venerable. That is just something the Three Flowers Sect made up to save my face. I was actually injured to this extent by a Ghost Lord in the Great Path Stage..." Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable sighed.

Yang Chen was taken aback at the news, "What? There is such a thing. A Ghost Lord in the Great Path Stage could hurt you, Senior Ling Hua?"

His surprise caused him to take a deep breath. After the battle with Mu Taiqing, he had thought that there must be many talented people in the world. But was there really no one besides him who could defeat a State Absence Stage with just a Great Path Stage?

It was obvious that the answer must be yes.

But he didn’t expect to hear about one so soon.

"Yes, now that I think about it, it’s still a little hard to believe. My Power of Laws actually couldn’t resist his Dao Intent Inscription attack; it’s against the rules. However, this Netherworld Ghost is extraordinary. It is not an ordinary Ghost Lord, but an Emperor-level Ghost Lord, also known as Nether Venerable!" said Ling Hua Heavenly Venerable.

Yang Chen was stunned, "I remember clearly that I killed the only Emperor-level Ghost. How could there be another one?"

"As for this, I’m not quite sure either. According to the results obtained so far, I’m afraid these Netherworld Ghosts sensed something wrong with our pincer attack from the north and south, so they brought reinforcements from the Netherworld. Among them, there is one new Emperor-level Nether Venerable."

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2913 -2908: Arriving at Roushui Sect_1

Upon hearing this, Yang Chen felt that it was indeed possible.

After all, the Netherworld Ghosts wouldn't sit idly by and wait for death, and it was impossible for them to hand over the hard-fought territories back to humans easily. If they really returned the Extreme Yin Land, it would be difficult for these Netherworld Ghosts to regain it.

These Netherworld Ghosts weren't fools, and they knew this very well. No wonder even the allied forces from the north and south haven't been able to gain any advantages so far, despite their united efforts against the enemy.

"So that's the case. It seems that the current situation on the battlefield is indeed changing rapidly. We mustn't be careless," Yang Chen said.

"Yang Chen, my friend, I don't know when you will go to the battlefield. If you do go, it would definitely be a great boost to the forces there," Linghua Heavenly Venerate said with a gentle smile, as she brushed her hair aside.

She was aware that Yang Chen had once killed a powerful figure at the Ming General level. Although she didn't think that Yang Chen could compete with that mysterious Ming Zun after entering the Great Stage, it would undoubtedly be a great help for him to go to the battlefield.

Yang Chen also wanted to go to the battlefield, not for any other reason, but to collect the materials Zhang Xuelian needed along the way.

Unfortunately, he had no time to spare at the moment, so he could only respond with a bitter smile, “Ling Hua Senior, I’m afraid I can’t go to the battlefield anytime soon. I’ve promised Elder Yueyin Wang to help clear out the Netherworld Ghosts in your Divine Region, which will take quite some time.”

“King Yueyin actually asked you to help sort out the ghosts at the rear? It’s really a bit of a waste of your talents,” Linghua Heavenly Venerate murmured to herself. However, she didn’t dare to comment on Yueyin Wang’s decision and could only sigh, feeling that it was a real pity.

Yang Chen also felt helpless about this, and the two talked for a while. Linghua Heavenly Venerate was genuinely grateful to Yang Chen and thanked him more than once before they eventually parted ways.

Now that Linghua Heavenly Venerate was healed, Yang Chen breathed a sigh of relief. Next, he could begin dealing with the next task at hand.

As for helping the Three Flowers Divine Region deal with the Netherworld Ghosts at the rear, Yang Chen discussed this with Linghua Heavenly Venerate. Remembering the matter, she sent people to provide Yang Chen with information on the routes and clues of the Netherworld Ghosts so that he could better clean up the rear.

These pieces of information were indeed very important to Yang Chen, as they could save him a lot of time. After receiving them, he didn’t waste any time and began to head to the first stop in the Three Flowers Divine Region.

This place was Roushuimen, a major sect in the Three Flowers Divine Region, affiliated with the Three Flowers Sect.

Although Roushuimen was affiliated with the Three Flowers Sect, it was a rather large force in its own right. The sect had three Boundless Stage Experts, two of whom had already gone to the battlefield to fight for the Three Flowers Divine Region, while the remaining one was guarding the sect.

Recently, Roushuimen had encountered Netherworld Ghosts' harassment. Many of its disciples had died or been injured while performing tasks outside. Life had become difficult for the sect, even under the protection of Gaohe Heavenly Venerable, a Boundless Stage Expert in Roushuimen.

Although Gaohe Heavenly Venerable's efforts were somewhat effective, the ghost creatures would rise again after a while, causing Roushuimen to live a difficult life.

Roushuimen had repeatedly sent out distress signals to the Three Flowers Sect, but the sect could only send a small number of Nirvana Stage and Great Ascension Stage cultivators for help at the moment. They could provide some assistance to Roushuimen, but their effectiveness was minimal.

This had forced Roushuimen to close its doors, leaving it without a choice.

After learning about the situation, Yang Chen headed to Roushuimen first, since the sect seemed to be in greater need of help.

In the blink of an eye, Yang Chen had arrived, standing high above and looking down below.

Looking down, Yang Chen couldn't help but murmur to himself, "So this is Roushuimen. They really have shut their doors. Their great formation is directly activated, making it impossible for outsiders to enter, and the people inside can hardly come out."

Yang Chen activated his Lingxi Divine Pupil, examining the formation clearly.

He could easily break through the formation if he wanted, but he was here to help Roushuimen, so there was no need to force his way in.

Standing outside the sect, he said with folded hands, "Friends of Roushuimen, I am Yang Chen, here to help your sect at the request of King Yueyin. I hope you can open the formation and let me in to discuss the matter."

Shortly after his words fell, the formation opened up an entrance.

Immediately, three Nirvana period cultivators, two men and a woman, came out from within the formation.

As soon as they saw Yang Chen's cultivation level, the three bowed respectfully, "So it's Senior Yang Chen. Please come in."

Yang Chen followed them into Roushuimen.

Upon entering, he first observed the surroundings, drawing several conclusions from this observation.

Roushuimen was indeed in a bad state, its entire sect looked lifeless, seemingly having suffered a lot in recent times.

Moreover, it was worth noting that the three Nirvana period cultivators in front of him seemed dissatisfied with their eyes, even though their attitude towards Yang Chen appeared to be respectful.

Yang Chen didn't know what had happened, but why were these three people dissatisfied with him?

It seemed somewhat unfounded, as he had never met these three people, and they had no reason to be dissatisfied with him.

At the moment, the three people still smiled respectfully at Yang Chen, "Senior Yang Chen, we will take you to meet our High River Venerable right away."

Yang Chen nodded calmly and followed the three into the High Peak Treasure Hall in Roushuimen.

As he entered the great hall, filled with a noble and solemn atmosphere, he saw many people sitting in it. Several Great Ascension period cultivators, both men and women, were present, some of which were wearing the clothing of the Three Flowers Sect.

The most eye-catching figure was the elder at the top. This elder was dressed in soft armor, had narrowed eyes, and gave off an aura of being difficult to provoke.

At a glance, Yang Chen knew that this person was the only Boundless Stage Expert in Roushuimen, Gaohe Heavenly Venerable.

Gaohe Heavenly Venerable seemed to have a bad temper, and his mood didn't appear to be great either. He glanced at Yang Chen and frowned, "So you are Yang Chen, my friend. Take a seat."

Yang Chen smiled and found a place to sit down.

As he sized up Gaohe Heavenly Venerable just now, he also took a look at the surroundings and exchanged glances with most of the powerful Great Ascension cultivators, nodding at each other.

However, these Great Ascension period experts' attitude towards him didn't seem quite satisfactory. Yang Chen was there as reinforcement, so even if these people were unhappy, they shouldn't have been so disheartened.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2914 -2909: Is the Strength Enough?_1

Now?

It seemed that his appearance did not bring hope, but rather, it seemed to bring despair.

Under the astonishment, Yang Chen couldn't help but ask.

"Elder Gaohe, what is the current situation of Roushui Sect? Can you tell me about it? I don't know if I can help you," Yang Chen said.

Gaohe Heavenly Venerate listened to this and didn't respond for a long time.

After a long time, he finally waved his hand lightly. It seemed that he felt that it was unreasonable not to answer and said somewhat impatiently: "In the letter from Spirit Flower Venerate, she said that she would give me a surprise. I thought it was a Boundaryless Stage Expert who would come to our Roushui Sect to help. But I didn't expect it to be just another little guy at the Mahayana Stage."

When Gaohe Heavenly Venerate said these words, it was clear that he felt more helpless than annoyed: "Yang Chen, my friend, even though I know you may not like to hear this, but in the current situation, it really makes little difference to have one more or one less Mahayana Stage cultivator. I have reported to the Three Flowers Sect many times that the current situation of our Roushui Sect can only be solved by the reinforcements of Boundaryless Stage Experts. Why can't the Three Flowers Sect send any Boundaryless Daoist Friends?"

Yang Chen smiled slightly: "Elder Gaohe, please don't be agitated. The Boundaryless Stage Experts of the Three Flowers Sect are also in high demand now. Actually, I am not a member of the Three Flowers Sect, I came here solely because of Senior King Yueyin's relationship. It can be seen that the Three Flowers Sect is also in dire need of manpower. It's better for you to tell me about the current situation first, and maybe I can actually help you."

Hearing what Yang Chen said, Gaohe Heavenly Venerate was even more impatient.

He had already spoken bluntly enough, but how could this Yang Chen still not seem to understand?

So be it, since the other party wanted to ask, he would just let them know the situation.

“Three months ago, our Roushui Sect disciples who were out on a mission encountered a large number of Netherworld Ghosts harassing and attacking them. Of course, I couldn’t turn a blind eye to this matter. I personally led many powerful people to deal with this matter, but unfortunately, no results have been achieved so far. Finally, one day, I got some clues about the lair of these Netherworld Ghosts. But guess what...”

At this point, Gaohe Heavenly Venerate’s face was tense and his expression was cold.

Yang Chen asked in confusion, “What happened?”

“Hehe, there are actually two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables guarding these Netherworld Ghosts. I was badly wounded while leading my beloved disciples to fight against these two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables, and my disciple also fell into their hands,” Gaohe Heavenly Venerate said, nearly trembling with anger. “Tell me, what’s the point of asking for a Mahayana Stage expert to help me?”

Yang Chen now understood the situation. No wonder these people didn’t welcome him.

It was because of the difference in strength.

After all, no matter how the two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables were arranged, they would need two Boundaryless Heaven Lord to fight against. Otherwise, no matter how many Mahayana Stage experts there were, it would be of no use.

“Yang Chen, my friend, do you understand the situation now?” Gaohe Heavenly Venerate’s tone was somewhat angry, and he seemed unwilling to mention the past.

Yang Chen could understand that Gaohe Heavenly Venerate’s beloved disciple had fallen into the hands of a Ghost Venerable, so his emotional change was quite normal.

However, he came here to deal with these matters, and naturally wouldn’t let it go just because of one sentence.

He smiled and said, “Gaohe Heavenly Venerate, don’t say that. In fact, I can help you with these things.”

Hearing these words, the other Mahayana Stage cultivators present looked at Yang Chen in amazement, and their anger surged up, thinking that Yang Chen had no self-awareness.

Gaohe Heavenly Venerate’s beloved disciple had died, and he was on the verge of anger. Was Yang Chen still trying to hold up his pride?

They could understand Yang Chen's feelings; they didn't want to be belittled either. But under the current situation, Yang Chen indeed seemed too unaware.

Looking at Gaohe Heavenly Venerate again, his expression was cold, and his aura was intimidating.

He sneered and said, "Haha, do you know that the reason why I'm closed and not letting people out is because of the two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables? If it weren't for the deterrent effect of the Three Flowers Sect, I am afraid that I would have already escaped with my disciples. You still dare to mock me here. Why don't you tell me, what can you do to help me deal with these two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables!"

Yang Chen, completely unfazed by Gaohe Heavenly Venerate's oppressive aura, lightly shook his body and released the Domain of Earth all at once.

When the Domain of Earth was released, Yang Chen's aura intertwined with Gaohe Heavenly Venerate's, clashing with each other.

In this clash, Gaohe Heavenly Venerate suddenly felt pressure.

Good heavens, what kind of technique was this that Yang Chen used?

He had initially not cared about it and didn't take it seriously. But after being confronted by Yang Chen, he really couldn't underestimate the skill.

What a smart kid. With just a Mahayana Stage cultivation, he dared to challenge him, a Boundaryless Stage expert?

He slapped the chair, and it cracked and shattered in all directions. As it broke, Gaohe Heavenly Venerate released his full aura, suppressing it towards Yang Chen.

Yang Chen remained unmoved and continued to resist using the Domain of Earth.

The two clashed, leaving the surrounding Mahayana Stage cultivators completely flabbergasted as they were intimated by Yang Chen's amazing technique.

Yang Chen was actually fighting against Gaohe Heavenly Venerate, and so far, he had not shown any signs of losing.

Gaohe Heavenly Venerate was now shocked and in disbelief. How could Yang Chen, a Mahayana Stage cultivator, be able to hold his own against his initial attacks without losing ground?

This was a bit too terrifying.

Yang Chen smiled slightly: "Elder Gaohe, do you think my strength is enough to catch your eye now?"

Gaohe Heavenly Venerate was completely shocked by Yang Chen's technique. His face was serious, and now he no longer dared to underestimate Yang Chen's skills.

"Good kid, I have to admit that you do have some abilities. Alright, I'll take back what I said before. I was indeed too impulsive earlier. I didn't expect that King Yueyin would remember a junior like me and arrange a capable assistant for me. Yang Chen, my friend, if you are confident in dealing with a Boundaryless Ghost Venerable, then we don't have to be so restrained. We can just fight against these Netherworld Ghosts Venerables. However, I have to remind you, my young friend, that I just showed part of my strength, and I was still taking it easy on you. But those Netherworld Ghosts won't. If you really have the confidence to deal with Boundaryless Ghost Venerables, just tell us."

"But if you're not confident, I hope you can admit it early, so as not to let everyone pay the price later." Gaohe Heavenly Venerate's attitude softened a lot, but in the end, his tone turned heavy as a reminder.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2915: Chapter 2910: The Harvest Begins_1

Yang Chen knew the other party's concerns and smiled indifferently: "Senior, rest assured, if the junior had no assurance, I would not be standing here, let alone boasting."

Upon hearing this, many of the Great Ascension cultivators looked at each other again. Yang Chen might seem arrogant, but just now, he had truly held his own against their Boundless Heaven Lord.

But if one were to say that Yang Chen was not arrogant, it seemed somewhat unrealistic for a Great Stage cultivator to intervene in a battle between Boundless Stage experts.

After some contemplation, Gao He Heavenly Venerable chose to believe Yang Chen. These days had been quite frustrating for him, but he was determined to take a gamble if there was even a sliver of hope.

"Very well, Yang Chen, my friend, let me trust you for now. However, I cannot just mobilize all our forces based on your words. So, you will accompany me and a few others to greet those Netherworld ghosts!" Gao He Heavenly Venerable waved his sleeve and said loudly.

Yang Chen knew Gao He Heavenly Venerable's meaning. The other party still did not fully trust him. By saying this, Gao He meant to lead Yang Chen to test his strength first.

If he turned out to be weak, there would be no loss in the end.

Yang Chen smiled slightly: "No problem."

Seeing Yang Chen so calm and composed, Gao He Heavenly Venerable casually called several Celestial Experts and said: "You guys, follow me for a trip. Yang Chen, my friend, you should come with us too." Yang Chen did not hesitate and followed Gao He Heavenly Venerable.

So, the entire Roushui Sect formation was now wide open. Several powerful individuals immediately left the Roushui Sect under Gao He Heavenly Venerable's leadership.

"Hmph, a group of little ghosts, daring to be right outside our sect. Die obediently." Gao He Heavenly Venerable stepped out of the formation and saw those ghosts on patrol. With a single palm strike, the Laws spun, and the ghosts screamed miserably as they died.

Seeing this, Yang Chen shook his head. The Netherworld ghosts in the Three Flowers Divine Region were indeed outrageous, daring to harass these sect forces.

However, on second thought, the Spirit King Sacred Region didn’t seem much better off. If he hadn’t stepped in to help, the Spirit King Sacred Region might have been under the brutal rampage of these yin souls and ghostly creatures.

The purpose of these Netherworld ghosts was as simple as that, not to destroy your foundation, but to completely disrupt your rear, rendering everything chaotic.

In this way, Gao He Heavenly Venerable led the way, clearing numerous little ghosts along the way. However, the strength of these little ghosts was not too powerful, with the highest being in the True God Realm. The death of a few of them was deemed an insignificant matter, at most allowing Gao He Heavenly Venerable to vent his anger.

A group of people arrived at an empty mountain range in the air.

Upon arriving, Gao He Heavenly Venerable finally spoke: "These Netherworld ghosts are in this mountain range. Now that we are here, they should have already sensed our presence. Today, even if we don’t gain any advantages, we should at least teach them a lesson and let them know that we are not easy to mess with."

"Sir Gao He, these Ghost Venerables really don’t take us seriously, huh? They clearly sensed our arrival but showed no intention of coming out. Do they think we can’t do anything to them?" The other Celestial Venerable gritted their teeth in anger.

With his soul released, Yang Chen could now see the Netherworld ghosts hidden in various positions in the cave.

What caught his attention the most were the two Netherworld Ghost Venerables at the Boundaryless Stage. These two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables seemed to have noticed the situation here, but they were indifferent.

They could not kill Gao He Heavenly Venerable, and Gao He Heavenly Venerable’s arrival was like a joke to them.

"Yang Chen, my friend, the ghosts are just below. Do you have any plans?" Gao He Heavenly Venerable squinted his eyes.

Yang Chen knew that the other party was trying to test him. Not showing anger, he responded with a calm smile, "Elder Gaohe, just wait here. Since these ghosts won’t come out, let the junior teach them a lesson."

Gao He Heavenly Venerable took a deep breath. Yang Chen was really confident, daring to say such things. Didn’t he take these Netherworld ghosts as a threat at all?

He had spent so much effort and lost so many forces, all without gaining any advantage. This kid was really overestimating himself.

Gao He Heavenly Venerable secretly wanted to see Yang Chen’s capabilities and said immediately: "All right, then I will just watch Yang Chen, my friend’s divine powers."

Yang Chen knew that Gao He Heavenly Venerable still did not fully trust him at this point but didn’t take it to heart.

His duty was to clear out the ghosts here, and he didn’t care much about other people’s opinions.

Now, he directly took out the Emperor Divine Tool, the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin.

As soon as this ancient zither appeared, Yang Chen pressed his palm on it, and the aura of the divine tool was faintly released.

Upon seeing this ancient zither, Gao He Heavenly Venerable couldn’t help but be astonished and exclaimed: "An Emperor Divine Tool?"

Gao He Heavenly Venerable took a deep breath and thought to himself in amazement: "Good kid, you actually have an Emperor Divine Tool. No wonder you were so confident earlier. But with your Heavenly Venerable strength and holding the Emperor Divine Tool, your earlier words were still too arrogant. If this Emperor Divine Tool were in my hands, I might not be completely defeated by those two Netherworld Ghost Venerables."

Thoughts of borrowing the Emperor Divine Tool had already arisen in Gao He Heavenly Venerable’s heart. In his eyes, Yang Chen having this divine tool was a complete waste of its value.

However, his thoughts did not last long. As a piano sound suddenly rang out and Yang Chen began to recite the song of the Death Omen Scripture, his entire demeanor changed.

The song entered their ears, spreading instantly.

A large number of sounds quickly dissipated and echoed throughout the valley. Combining the sounds with the ancient zither's tone, it was as if a nightmare and despair had come, causing the ghosts lurking below, who had originally been indifferent, to panic.

"What the hell is this sound?"

"Ah, my body, ah!"

Many Great Ascension Ghost creatures were immediately killed on the spot, unable to withstand the sound even for a moment. Their lives were harvested like weeds in Yang Chen's hands, right before the eyes of all the Celestial Experts, including Gao He Heavenly Venerable.

Everyone was shocked, unable to believe their eyes.

Under Yang Chen's song, the ghosts in the valley had no power to resist. Those Great Ascension Ghost Venerables, who they had attacked several times without much damage, were now being indiscriminately harvested under Yang Chen's hands.

What was most terrifying was that even the two Boundless Realm Ghost Venerables were completely suppressed under this piano sound, having been caught off guard.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2916: Chapter 2911: Remnants_1

Two Realmless Ghost Venerables have been suppressed by Yang Chen's means. What a terrifying thing this is!

Looking at Yang Chen's expression, he remains calm as always, as if all this had been within his expectations and there was nothing strange about it.

Indeed, for Yang Chen, all of this was within his expectations.

The Emperor Divine Punishment Ancient Zither, combined with his Death Omen Scripture, was more than enough to deal with these Great Ascension Ghost Venerables.

As for these two Realmless Ghost Venerables.

If the two of them hadn't underestimated him at first, they wouldn't have ended up in too much trouble. However, it was clear that these two Realmless Ghost Venerables didn't take him seriously at all.

Even Mu Taiqing, when he was ambushed by his Death Omen Scripture, would have been injured without the help of the Emperor Divine Instrument Ancient Zither, let alone these two mere Realmless Ghost Venerables.

Now, under the cooperation of his Death Omen Scripture and the Divine Instrument, the two Realmless Ghost Venerables were suppressed on the spot!

"These two Realmless Ghost Venerables are indeed powerful. They can resist even under the combination of my Death Omen Scripture and the Emperor Divine Instrument. However, just resisting these two forces has already exhausted them,"

Yang Chen immediately said, "Lord Gaohe Heavenly Venerable, if you don’t take action now, when will you?"

Gaohe Heavenly Venerate has finally reacted. Once he wakes up, he knows that now is the best time to take action. Without any hesitation, he swiftly heads into the valley.

Now that the two Realmless Ghost Venerables are suppressed by Yang Chen, they have no chance to fight back.

"Ah, ah, ah, Gaohe Heavenly Venerate, who exactly is this evil person you brought?!""

"We are not resigned, Gaohe Heavenly Venerate!"

Gaohe Heavenly Venerate would not pay attention to these two Realmless Ghost Venerables. Now, he's like a fish in water, almost like attacking two wooden dummies. In one move, the two Realmless Ghost Venerables were all bombarded into nothingness by Gaohe Heavenly Venerate.

This scene has left these Celestial Experts at a loss for words. Some even find it hard to believe that this is real.

Two Realmless Ghost Venerables were so easily killed?

This is just too terrifying.

Even Gaohe Heavenly Venerate still took a deep breath, reflecting on it as if it were a dream. At least before he came here, he had thought of countless scenarios, but never did he expect things would turn out like a scene that he couldn't even dream of.

He had killed two Realmless Ghost Venerables.

All the ghost creatures gathered in the valley here were caught in one fell swoop. Those Ghost Venerables at the Venerable level were all killed by Yang Chen's Emperor Divine Tool.

A battle, a complete victory.

But when everyone wakes up, they all know that the hero of all of this is not any one of them. It is the one standing not far away, whom they initially thought was not even worth looking at.

Looking at it now, they all feel a bit embarrassed. Yang Chen’s performance has slapped each one of them in the face, reminding them that even though they are Great Ascension Experts, their contribution is no less than that of the Boundaryless Stage Experts.

No, to be precise, it should be even better than the Boundaryless Stage Experts.

Such a statement is not an exaggeration.

Gaohe Heavenly Venerate could not deny that, at least, if there were another Boundaryless Stage Expert, it is not guaranteed that he and the other expert could kill these two Realmless Ghost Venerables in the valley. It would, at most, achieve a balance of power and have a slight upper hand.

Where could it be like now, effortlessly killing them?

Now that the outcome is decided, Gaohe Heavenly Venerate apologetically clasped his hands, "Yang Chen, my friend, I take back what I said before. I really didn’t expect that your power would be so terrifying. It seems that Spirit Flower Venerate and King Yueyin had a reason for introducing you and singing your praises. I can’t believe how blind I was."

Yang Chen gave a faint smile, not taking it to heart, "Senior is polite, this is what I, as a junior, should do. Now that the matter has been successfully accomplished, I will not stay any longer. It is time to say goodbye."

"Yang Chen, my friend, why are you in such a hurry to leave? Why not stay a few more days in my sect so that I, as your host, can entertain you?" Gaohe Heavenly Venerate would not let Yang Chen leave so soon. With Yang Chen's strength and youth, it would be foolish not to make friends with him and win him over.

Yang Chen smiled indifferently, "I have promised Senior King Yueyin that I would clean up all the ghost creatures in the Three Flowers Divine Region. I cannot delay any longer. I appreciate your kindness, Elder Gaohe."

Hearing this, Gaohe Heavenly Venerate could not insist on staying any longer, and could only watch Yang Chen leave.

When he saw Yang Chen leave, Gaohe Heavenly Venerate looked at his female disciples in the Great Ascension Stage and shook his head, "You girls didn't try to stop Yang Chen from leaving just now. If you had married Yang Chen, it would have been the blessing of ten lifetimes of cultivation. Why don't you know how to seize the opportunity?"

The few female cultivators under Gaohe Heavenly Venerate's command were all awakened. They were so absorbed in their thoughts that they had forgotten to insist on staying.

Indeed, if they could get closer to Yang Chen, even just the means he showed earlier would have been a profitable deal for them.

But regret now is too late. These Great Ascension disciples could only stare and say, "Ancestor, we didn't think much about it at the time..."

"Hmph, you don't know how to seize the opportunity when it's in front of your eyes. If you want to meet someone as outstanding as him again, it's going to be difficult. But this young man is really

amazing. With the divine tool in his hand, he can suppress the Realmless Ghost Venerables. I'm afraid I would mostly be at a disadvantage if I faced him." Gaohe Heavenly Venerate sighed.

"Is Yang Chen that strong?" The female disciples exclaimed.

"Hmph, do you think I'd lie to you? I just heard that there is a Netherworld Ghost Lord on the front lines who can defeat Boundaryless Heaven Lords with Great Ascension Stage strength, but I never expected that we'd have one on our side as well. It seems that the times are really changing. However, I really don't know what King Yueyin is thinking. With such an excellent young man like him, he would obviously play a greater role in the frontline battlefield than in the rear. In any case, I'll have to report this to King Yueyin..." Gaohe Heavenly Venerate muttered for a while, then took out a jade slip, wrote a few words, and threw it into the void, where it disappeared.

...

Less than three days later, King Yueyin's small body was sitting cross-legged, her brows furrowed in cultivation.

She was supposed to go to the battlefield, but before she went, she suddenly found that there was still Yang Chen's leftover essence in her body. These essences were exchanged between men and women after they merged, and it was of great use to their cultivation.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2917: Chapter 2912: Frontline Breached_1

Despite being a King-level powerhouse, King of Joyful Sound didn't think much of Yang Chen, just a Great Ascension Stage kid, and even felt extremely angry when thinking about it.

After all, this represented her having an unworthy past with Yang Chen, which naturally angered her. She even thought about forcing the thing Yang Chen left in her body out. Last time, she did just that!

However, when she actually tried to do this, she accidentally discovered that what Yang Chen had left in her body contained an astonishing amount of life force.

For a moment, she became doubtful and observed it carefully, only to find out that what Yang Chen left in her body actually contained the essence of spacetime, life and death, and many other things.

If she could refine these into a part of herself, she could at least incorporate a part of spacetime and life and death into her techniques and methods, even if she couldn't control these powers completely.

Spacetime and Life and Death were things that could only be possessed by the strongest Dao Intent. She had always been very clear about Yang Chen possessing them.

As for the strongest Dao Intent, her heart also desired it greatly. Now that there was this power in her body, it was difficult for her to choose.

She thought about erasing them, as they concerned her dignity.

However, after thinking for a long time, she finally set aside her dignity. After all, Yang Chen didn't know this. Once refined, it would become her power. Besides, this was the power she deserved, so what couldn't she refine?

Comforting herself in this way, the King of Joyful Sound gradually accepted these and completely refined what Yang Chen left in her body into her own power.

When she had almost finished refining, she opened her eyes and flicked her wrist. A golden light suddenly shot out from her body, then a spacetime shift occurred, and it appeared in another location.

"Indeed, it can perform spacetime teleportation. Interesting power. It's just a pity that this power is too scarce. If there were more, my strength would surely be much greater." the King of Joyful Sound whispered.

When she thought of this, her heart couldn't help but waver.

If she truly hadn't lost herself and kept her own, there would be no fault. But now that it has happened twice, what's the point of holding on? Why not...

However, as soon as she thought of it, her face turned cold, wondering where her thoughts had wandered off to.

If there were more, wouldn't this mean...

King of Joyful Sound immediately shook her head and cleaned up all the distracting thoughts in her heart. In her life, she didn’t need any man’s comfort. It was her desired outcome to enter the Dao through hardship and cultivation.

After a while, she finally put away her inner distractions, but just then, a Sound Transmission Talisman suddenly appeared in the void.

King of Joyful Sound caught it with her bare hands and whispered, "It’s from Gaohe Heavenly Venerable. What does this person want with me?"

King of Joyful Sound was unclear about his intentions, so she opened the Sound Transmission Talisman and took a look. At first glance, her delicate brows furrowed, and she said solemnly, "It’s Yang Chen again..."

She had just suppressed the matter concerning Yang Chen, and now there was another matter related to Yang Chen, making it hard for King of Joyful Sound to dispel the gloom in her heart.

She felt that Hua Wanru seemed to be instigating her emotions, causing her usually calm heart to have fluctuations she hadn’t experienced before in recent times.

Now that Hua Wanru was part of her, it was too easy to interfere with her emotions.

"This despicable woman." After cursing in her heart, King of Joyful Sound finally listened carefully to the content in the talisman.

"This kid actually managed to do so much with just his own strength? Even a Boundaryless Ghost Venerable is not a problem for him?" King of Joyful Sound frowned.

Nowadays, the battlefield situation was in dire need of talent, and an expert who could deal with Boundaryless Ghost Venerables would be extremely valuable, only slightly less than King-level Powerhouses. It was important to know that even though they were of the same Boundaryless Stage, it was difficult for them to deal with powerful enemies of the same rank.

"This kid..."

King of Joyful Sound pondered for a moment.

...

Yang Chen embarked on his journey in the Three Flowers Divine Region, with the Roushui Sect being just the beginning.

He followed the same rhythm as in the Spirit King Sacred Area, killing Ghostly Yin Spirits while cultivating himself.

It had to be said that after his last tryst with King of Joyful Sound, he had gained quite a few good things.

Unlike the result of the precious essence being absorbed by Bao Lu, this time he had really absorbed the precious essence left in King of Joyful Sound's body.

Moreover, after absorbing it, Yang Chen also felt the benefits of mingling with King-level Powerhouses.

He now seemed to feel the power of the Law in his body, but this Law power was very subtle and not much. In her body, it was completely a golden light sphere, like a miniature sun. Just one glance at it, it was obvious it was very dangerous.

Yang Chen didn't dare to act recklessly. This power of the Law was like a trump card in his body. If used properly, it would be equivalent to a King-level powerhouse's strike.

Thinking about it, he couldn't help but regret it. If Bao Lu hadn't taken away the most precious essence of King of Joyful Sound at that time and he had refined it, he would have gotten more now.

The essence of a virgin body was much more powerful than this.

With these thoughts in mind, all Yang Chen could do was shake his head in regret, knowing that the situation couldn't be remedied and that he could only sigh softly in his heart.

Now that he had gained these, it was much better than not having them at all. There was nothing to be sad about.

Next, he went on a rampage in the Three Flowers Divine Region.

If the existence of these ghost creatures was a nightmare for the major and minor forces in the rear of the Three Flowers Divine Region, then Yang Chen's existence was a nightmare to them.

Yang Chen completely demonstrated his experience in dealing with ghost creatures, using all the various means he had used in the Spirit King Sacred Area. He killed ghosts while cultivating on one side, never letting anything slip through, uprooting and exterminating them.

The Netherworld Ghosts in the Three Flowers Divine Region became fewer and fewer under Yang Chen's hands, sweeping through, becoming the nightmare of the Netherworld Ghosts.

At the same time, the various major forces in the Three Flowers Divine Region reported the good news to the King of Joyful Sound...

So, before the King of Joyful Sound could head to the battlefield, all she received in these times were the great achievements of Yang Chen.

Just like that, as time went on, a major upheaval from the frontline battlefield finally erupted.

That is, the frontline battlefield had fallen...

Meanwhile, Yang Chen, completely unaware of this, was swiftly killing ghosts in the sky, completely crushing them!

"The climax of the Death Omen Scripture is finally starting to take shape. However, it’s still not easy to come up with a solution. Well, let’s go back to the Three Flowers Sect and study it slowly. Many Netherworld Ghosts have been cleaned up along the way, and with two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables killed, most of the Netherworld Ghosts in the Three Flowers Divine Region should be mostly cleaned up by now..." Yang Chen muttered to himself.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2918: Chapter 2913: Rescue Operation_1

On this journey, his cultivation achievements were quite remarkable.

Only Yang Chen knew about this matter himself.

It could be said that his strength had obviously improved after his continuous cultivation without slacking off during this period. He was even stronger than when he fought with Mu Taiqing.

The only pity was that he hadn’t had the chance to refine Mu Taiqing’s Three Souls and Seven Spirits yet, otherwise, his strength improvement would be even more terrifying.

However, even so, he now had the confidence to face Mu Taiqing and, although he might not be able to defeat him, he could retreat with his whole body intact.

Thinking of this, Yang Chen disappeared in an instant from the space, and when he reappeared, he didn’t know where he was.

Just like that, Yang Chen’s speed was like lightning...

When he returned three days later, Yang Chen arrived above the Three Flowers Sect. Looking at the appearance of the sect now, he suddenly became puzzled.

"Why are there so many female cultivators back?"

Yang Chen was utterly bewildered. It seemed that many female cultivators had rushed back from the frontline. What had happened?

In Yang Chen’s confusion, he quickly descended.

His appearance was soon discovered by several familiar female cultivators.

"Yang Chen!"

"Yang Chen is back."

"Yang Chen..."

There were still many female cultivators who maintained a cold attitude towards Yang Chen. After all, not every woman knew that Yang Chen had done a lot to help the Three Flowers Sect.

Fortunately, Spirit Flower Venerate was among them. Seeing Yang Chen, she showed a gentle smile and explained to the others, making their expressions gradually soften as they looked at Yang Chen.

Yang Chen looked at these female cultivators and even Spirit Flower Venerate, who was somewhat disheveled, and asked in surprise, "Senior Ling Hua, what happened?"

Ling Hua Venerate sighed and nodded, "The frontline has been lost."

"What!" Yang Chen felt his scalp tingling, "Hasn't the Southern Realm been...?"

Seeing Yang Chen's panicked expression, Ling Hua Venerate sighed softly, "Many cultivators are now rushing back to their respective sacred areas. However, the situation is not as you imagine. There were three areas on the frontline, and we have lost the most forward area. The two most important areas have not been lost yet, but the situation is still very bad. Everyone is discussing this issue now. Speaking of which, Yang Chen, you came back just in time."

Yang Chen was puzzled, "What does Senior mean...?"

"King Yueyin is looking for you. Now that you have returned, you must go and see King Yueyin quickly. She is looking for you, and it seems to be something important." Ling Hua Venerate whispered.

Yang Chen nodded, secretly guessing the reason for King Yueyin looking for him.

After all, with the frontline being lost, all major areas should be worried about this matter now, and King Yueyin probably intended him to represent the three flowers religion in taking action.

This seemed to have some ulterior motives to use him as a pawn, but there was no other way to look at it now.

With that in mind, Yang Chen nodded, "In that case, I will go to see King Yueyin."

As for the location of Yueyin Wang, he was already very familiar with it, and without anyone leading the way, he came here alone.

When he arrived, Yang Chen didn’t rush in. He waited until a voice sounded in his ear.

"Come in!"

Knowing that King Yueyin had been watching him and receiving her order, he took a step forward and entered.

When he entered the familiar environment and saw the familiar figure of King Yueyin, Yang Chen respectfully said, "King Yueyin, you were looking for me."

"You’re back. Did you handle all the Netherworld Ghosts in the rear?" King Yueyin asked solemnly.

Yang Chen nodded lightly, "Yes, junior fortunately did not disgrace his mission and has dealt with them all."

King Yueyin raised her eyebrows, "If you are telling the truth, that means you really have the strength to defeat Boundaryless Stage Experts by yourself?"

"This..." Yang Chen hesitated to speak.

"There’s no need to hide anything between you and me." King Yueyin scolded.

Yang Chen sighed secretly and could only tell the truth, "I can indeed deal with ordinary Boundaryless Stage Experts, but if they are slightly stronger, I would be helpless."

"That’s fine. It means that you already possess the combat power equivalent to a Boundaryless Level. Keeping you in the rear is somewhat of a waste of your talent. You must have heard something about the situation on the frontline." King Yueyin spoke slowly.

Yang Chen nodded slightly, "I have only heard a few words about this matter."

"Since you don’t know, I will explain it to you in detail." King Yueyin said slowly.

King Yueyin slowly moved her red lips, "In the beginning, the frontline battlefield started with Dameng Sacred Region, which has now merged with other sacred regions. This is something you already know from your frequent battles on the battlefield. The Dameng Sacred Region is divided into three major areas: Qian Lei, Gengjin, and Lihuo. The frontmost area is Lihuo District, followed by Qian Lei and Gengjin District respectively. The area we lost was Lihuo District."

Yang Chen was quite familiar with this and asked curiously, "How did we lose Lihuo District?"

"I wasn’t on the battlefield some time ago, so I’m not familiar with the details. The message I received only said that the Netherworld Ghosts used some methods for a pincer attack. They suddenly killed their way into Gengjin District for some reason, resulting in a large number of cultivators being surrounded in Lihuo District. The other cultivators could only watch and withdraw from Lihuo District, going to Gengjin District to garrison and search for the cause of the encirclement."

"So, are there still a lot of cultivators trapped in Lihuo District now?" Yang Chen asked in surprise.

"Indeed, the reason why they were outsmarted by those Netherworld Ghosts has been found out more or less. Humans must counterattack. Lihuo District has now become a purgatory on the verge of destruction, but there are still many people alive. While the Netherworld Ghosts have not completely occupied Lihuo District, we must kill our way back. We must either retake Lihuo District or save as many people as possible!" King Yueyin said.

"That’s what happened. King Yueyin, what do you want me to do?" Yang Chen, hands behind his back, spoke.

It could be easily guessed that with King Yueyin saying so much, she must have some plan in mind.

King Yueyin didn’t have any intention of wasting time and said directly, "In our Three Flowers Divine Region, two Boundaryless Heaven Lords are trapped in Lihuo District. If you truly possess combat power equivalent to the Boundaryless Level, you will have to participate in this operation."

"Is King Yueyin asking me to go to Lihuo District?" Yang Chen understood her meaning, and the corner of his mouth twitched slightly.

This King Yueyin really didn’t treat him like an outsider. Lihuo District was so dangerous, and now going to save people would most likely be a situation where they risked their lives; she wanted him to go."

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2919: Chapter 2914: The Situation in Lihuo District_1

"That’s right. Considering that you possess the Spacetime Dao Intent, I won’t assign any teammates to you this time when you go to the Lihuo Area. I wouldn’t want to slow you down. You’ll singlehandedly enter the Lihuo Area and save as many people as you can. Of course, the two Boundaryless Heavenly Venerables should still be the top priority." King Yue Yin’s tone was cold and emotionless.

"..."

Yang Chen’s mouth twitched. Originally, he thought it was outrageous to send him there, but now they were only assigning him alone to go. It was even more excessive.

However, he had promised King Yue Yin before, so refusing was obviously impossible. He could only grit his teeth and go, while on the surface maintaining a respectful and apologetic tone, "Junior will do his utmost."

"Of course, even though you’re going alone, I’ll still arrange for other teams to join you from different directions in the Lihuo Area. Moreover, reinforcements will be on their way, so you won’t be isolated." King Yue Yin noticed Yang Chen’s emotions and slowly spoke.

Yang Chen was momentarily speechless, realizing that King Yue Yin had already figured out what was in his mind. He bitterly smiled and said, "Junior understands."

"Here are the appearances and approximate locations of those two Boundaryless Heavenly Venerables. Remember them and head to the Lihuo Area immediately." King Yue Yin instructed.

Not wanting to waste any time, Yang Chen took the information on the two Boundaryless Heavenly Venerables and memorized it thoroughly. Without any delay or hesitation, he left.

He set off promptly, without any hesitation!

In the blink of an eye, Yang Chen had left the Three Flowers Sacred District and arrived in the Spirit King Holy Area. The frontline battlefield was just ahead of the Spirit King Holy Area.

When Yang Chen arrived at the Spirit King Holy Area, the entire place was under strict scrutiny. Regardless of whether they came from the rear or were heading from the frontline to the rear, cultivators of all ranks and sizes had to undergo strict inspection.

Even Yang Chen was no exception.

And the cultivators checking him even began to suspect him.

"You said your name is Yang Chen? But we haven't heard of a Great Path Stage cultivator named Yang Chen before. Besides, you look too young for a Great Path Stage cultivator." The inspection officers all had serious expressions on their faces.

Yang Chen, seeing the inspection being so strict, couldn't help but laugh, "I have just entered the Great Path Stage. If you have any doubts, you can ask the Boundaryless Powerhouses to come. I am quite familiar with and understand the Boundaryless Powerhouses of your Holy Area."

Hearing this, the inspection officers looked at each other and didn't dare to delay, as one hurried off to find the Boundaryless Powerhouses behind them.

Yang Chen wasn't in a hurry and respectfully waited for the inspection officers on the spot. Half an hour later, a Boundaryless Powerhouse arrived despite being incredibly busy.

Yang Chen looked up and saw that it was Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable, who had been handling various chores on the frontline battlefield.

Upon seeing Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable again, Yang Chen chuckled, "Senior Yun Qi."

"Hahaha, little friend Yang Chen, it’s really you. When I first heard it was you, I couldn’t quite believe it. I didn’t expect that you would really come to the frontline battlefield. I guess you still care about the frontline, huh?" Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable patted Yang Chen’s shoulder and was very happy.

Others might not know, but he was very clear about Yang Chen’s combat prowess. His joining the battlefield was undoubtedly good news, especially for Great Path Stage cultivators.

Yang Chen smiled bitterly, his heart indeed cared about the battlefield, but the main reason he came to the battlefield was due to being forced.

As for the other inspection officers, they were all shocked to see Yang Chen chatting jovially with Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable. They were worried that Yang Chen would punish them for their previous interception.

But when Yang Chen and Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable left, they were greeted with laughter and praise.

"You all did a good job with the inspection. Take these rewards and keep up the good work."

The voice came from Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable.

However, no one knew that before Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable decided to reward these inspectors, Yang Chen had mentioned that their stern attitude was deserving of praise.

Now, Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable, with his hands behind his back, said, "Little friend Yang Chen, when I heard it was you just now, I rushed over. If you manage to earn any merits on the battlefield, even if you don't share them with my Spirit King Holy Area, you should let us bask in your glory."

Yang Chen understood Yun Qi's intentions, like how he had represented the Three Flowers Sacred District before and killed Hei Feng Nether General, which brought much glory to the Three Flowers Sacred District.

As the one handling various matters on the frontline, Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable naturally wanted to consider the interests of the Spirit King Holy Area as well.

Yang Chen wanted to repay Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable for his help, but upon hearing the other party's words, he could only show a bitter smile, "Senior Yun Qi, as a lone cultivator, I will naturally help you if I can. However, in this case, I am doing my best, but my capacities are limited."

"What's wrong?" Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable asked in surprise.

Yang Chen could only explain the whole story and the reasons for his plight.

Upon hearing Yang Chen’s grievances, Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable couldn’t help but laugh and cry, "The Three Flowers Sect is indeed quite unreasonable. They took 90% of your merits and left you with only 10%."

Actually, Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable wanted to say that King Yue Yin was a bit too excessive, but he couldn’t offend King Yue Yin, so he could only blame the Three Flowers Sect.

Yang Chen shook his head helplessly, "That’s why I can’t do much to help you, Senior."

After all, he could only control 10% of it, and it was basically all squeezed out of him by the Three Flowers Sect.

Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable didn’t have any more expectations and could only ask, "So, little friend Yang Chen, what’s your plan for coming to the battlefield this time?"

"Junior intends to go to the Lihuo Area," Yang Chen said.

"What? You’re actually planning to go to the Lihuo Area? That’s my boy! I knew you wouldn’t come to the battlefield without a purpose, but I didn’t expect you to go for the most dangerous task right away. Even some of the Boundaryless Powerhouses wouldn’t dare to undertake this task. But you, you directly went for it, and I must say, your spirit deeply touches me." Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable laughed heartily.

Yang Chen respectfully asked, "Senior Yun Qi, can you tell me about the current situation in the Lihuo Area?"

When it came to the Lihuo Area, Yun Qi Heavenly Venerable’s eyebrows furrowed, and he said solemnly, "The current situation in the Lihuo Area is extremely dangerous. A large number of cultivators are trapped there and unable to escape. What’s more, a large number of Netherworld Ghosts are continuously pouring into the area, apparently trying to take control of it. The area has become a hellish battlefield. If you go in to save people, you must be prepared to face a majority of ghostly beings and a minority of allies."

Chapter 2920: Chapter 2915: Peng Wanli’s News_1

Upon hearing this, Yang Chen said, "So that’s how it is."

"Even so, are you still going to go?" Yunqi Tianzun chuckled and stroked his beard.

"I have no choice as a junior," Yang Chen smiled wryly and shook his head.

Although Yunqi Tianzun was very curious about the agreement between Yang Chen and the King of Joyful Sound, he was a man of great determination. Even if he was interested, he would not ask too many questions about things that should not be asked.

Now that Yang Chen had already made his choice, Yunqi Tianzun said solemnly: "Since my young friend Yang Chen has made his choice, I will accompany you and take you to Lihuo District. However, the Lihuo District is now extremely dangerous. Since you have decided to go there, you must be prepared."

Yang Chen nodded. Compared to the King of Joyful Sound, Yunqi Tianzun was more considerate of him.

At least the other party would plainly tell him about the dangers he might face, so he should be more cautious in such a dangerous environment.

At this moment, Yang Chen expressed his gratitude: "Thank you for your consideration, senior. I will definitely be more cautious."

"That’s good. Come with me," Yunqi Tianzun led Yang Chen away.

On their journey, they should have encountered all sorts of strict scrutiny, but because of Yunqi Tianzun’s presence, most of the checks were skipped, which saved Yang Chen a lot of unnecessary time.

On the way, Yang Chen asked Yunqi Tianzun about many events from the past few days.

The King of Joyful Sound was not on the battlefield during that time, so he was not clear about these matters. However, Yunqi Tianzun had been on the front lines of the battlefield and had a clear understanding of every change on the battlefield.

For this reason, when Yang Chen asked about it, Yunqi Tianzun could explain everything to him clearly.

"As for the sudden collapse of the Lihuo District, it's a long story. According to our investigation, someone indeed set up a teleportation array behind the Lihuo District. However, it is very strange. Logically speaking, it is almost impossible for someone to sneak into the rear unnoticed and suddenly set up a teleportation array, let alone under the premise that the major Divine Regions had fallen some time ago. Now, humans are on high alert, and the arrangements and defenses are extremely tight. Even if there were traitors among us, it would be impossible to achieve this without a King-level powerhouse's involvement," Yunqi Tianzun sighed.

"Could it not have been a Ghost King-level powerhouse involved?" Yang Chen caught a hint of meaning from this.

"These Ghost King experts are all watched closely by our human King-level powerhouses. For example, the King of Joyful Sound in the Three Flowers Divine Region. Even though he is not actively involved, we have a clear understanding of the Ghosts' movements. It is not significant whether he takes action or not. As long as this level of powerhouse stays in their territory, they can almost contain each other's top powerhouses, allowing the cultivators below to fight. Therefore, it is impossible for such a powerhouse to do this," Yunqi Tianzun shook his head.

"So how did these Netherworld Ghosts manage to do it?" Yang Chen was bewildered.

"The only possibility is the involvement of a Ghost Venerable, who is at half-step Heaven-separating Realm. But even then, the probability of success is not high for such an expert. Our human formations are set up all around, and the defenses against the Ghost Qi techniques of the Netherworld Ghosts are extremely strict. Any attempt by the Netherworld race to break through would trigger the Formation. Even a half-step Heaven-separating Realm expert would not be an exception," Yunqi Tianzun explained.

"So how did these ghosts manage to break in?" Yang Chen could see that humans had put in place extremely strict defenses in every aspect.

This was the battlefield, and this was war!

No detail could be neglected, as even the slightest mistake could lead to irreparable consequences. Even without any mistakes, there might still be loopholes that could be exploited.

"I have been pondering this matter for a long time. Based on the information we have gathered from various sources, I think the only possibility is that these Netherworld Ghosts conspired with people from other groups," said Yunqi Tianzun.

"It seems that there are no other powerful beings from other groups in the Southern Realm who have the strength to do this," Yang Chen said.

"Who knows, maybe it’s creatures from other interfaces. Over the years, the Netherworld has enslaved numerous creatures from other interfaces," Yunqi Tianzun said. "By the way, here is a piece of its scale armor. This is also the main reason why we suspect it belongs to someone from another group. This scale fragment is likely left when it used its spatial means to bypass the Formation. We found it in the midst of the spatial turbulence," Yunqi Tianzun took out a blue scale fragment and showed it to Yang Chen, without expecting him to figure out anything from it.

Yang Chen only wanted to ask about the situation to ensure that he could find enough clues in the Lihuo District.

But now, as he saw the scale fragment, Yang Chen narrowed his eyes.

Could it be...

Yang Chen took a deep breath, recalling something.

The Spirit God Race...

He could never forget the appearance of the Spirit God Race. This blue scale fragment was from Peng Wanli’s body.

"So that’s it..."

Yang Chen frowned, "Peng Wanli and Mu Taiqing are really like peas in a pod. Both of them have ties with these Netherworld Ghosts. Mu Taiqing wreaks havoc in the rear while Peng Wanli directly challenges the front lines. It seems that the reason for the teleportation array is mostly related to him. The people in the Southern Realm do not understand the Spirit God Race at all. They don’t know that the Spirit God Race almost ruled the Spirit Realm back then. It makes sense for them to fall for it."

"Young friend Yang Chen?" Yunqi Tianzun’s words brought Yang Chen back to his senses, and he teasingly laughed, "What’s wrong, do you actually recognize this fragment?"

Yang Chen originally wanted to explain the matter of the Spirit God Race to Yunqi Tianzun, but upon careful consideration, he realized that he himself did not know much about the Spirit God Race. He did not know where to start, so he could only reluctantly keep his thoughts hidden and say, "I can feel the amazing power contained in this fragment. It seems that the owner of this scale piece must not be ordinary."

"Of course, being able to walk in the spatial turbulence and only lose this small piece while evading our human scrutiny. I would never believe that such a person is ordinary. Hmph, I really wish I could find out who this person is and expose them," Yunqi Tianzun said angrily.

Yang Chen recalled Peng Wanli's strength and felt a little uneasy in his heart.

As they were thinking, the two had already crossed the Qian Lei District and Gengjin District successively. The cultivators in these two districts were all dressed and prepared, solemnly garrisoned in case of unexpected events.

Not long after, Yunqi Tianzun stopped. Yang Chen guessed quickly and knew that he had already arrived at the front of the Lihuo District.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2921: Chapter 2916: Join the Team?_1

Now, when they looked up at the sky, they saw a scene of utter misery. A large amount of black smoke rose in front of them, and the sounds of various spells and battles, along with the wailing cries of ghosts, echoed all around, making one's heart clench.

Yang Chen knew that the Lihuo District had completely fallen, and now it had become a battlefield shrouded in black smoke, where it was difficult to find companions.

In this battlefield, the danger of falling was present at all times.

Yang Chen's expression was cold as he looked around, feeling the desolation of the battlefield. He knew that if he were to step into it, it would be extremely difficult to leave.

Heavy guards were stationed at the entrance of the Lihuo District.

Moreover, there were teams of soldiers continuously entering the Lihuo District to fight the fire. Even the smallest team had dozens of people working together, and even the powerful ones in the Boundless Stage made sure to bring many other experts of the same stage before daring to enter.

Now that Yunqi Tianzun had arrived, the soldiers guarding here had already seen him and respectfully greeted him: " Lord Heavenly Venerate, have you come here to enter the Lihuo District?"

Yunqi Tianzun shook his head and smiled, "You flatter me. Unfortunately, I have many other important matters to attend to and cannot enter the Lihuo District. Otherwise, I would definitely be fighting alongside my fellow sect members here. However, I have come here today to send someone into the Lihuo District."

"Senior, are you talking about this person?" These bodyguards were all powerful cultivators, having reached the Great Ascension Stage. They could see Yang Chen’s strength.

As such, they exchanged surprised glances with each other.

If Yunqi Tianzun was not going into the Lihuo District, it seemed highly improbable for Yang Chen, at the Great Ascension Stage, to go alone.

However, Yunqi Tianzun calmly said, "Yes, it is him who will go to the Lihuo District."

"By himself?" The others looked shocked.

Yunqi Tianzun knew their doubts and smiled, "Hehe, my young friend Yang Chen is not ordinary. Don’t underestimate him."

"Yang Chen? I remember he was famous in the Nirvana Stage before, and it seems he has just entered the Great Ascension Stage."

"Just entered the Great Ascension Stage, how powerful can he be?"

These powerful cultivators whispered to each other, but they ultimately didn’t say more. After all, if Yang Chen wanted to go to his death, there was no need for them to stop him.

Yang Chen remained calm and unconcerned about the opinions of the others.

"Yang Chen, my friend, the Lihuo District is just ahead on this path. I cannot accompany you there, and you’re on your own now," said Yunqi Tianzun solemnly.

Yang Chen naturally knew this and said slowly, "Thank you, Senior Cloud Ascending, for your company. I am grateful for your help. Please return now."

"Alright, since it is so, I will leave first." Yunqi Tianzun cupped his hands and left without further ado.

After Yunqi Tianzun left, Yang Chen asked the bodyguards, "Fellow Daoists, may I enter now?"

"Brother Yang Chen, we still advise you that the Lihuo District is extremely dangerous now. It is best to join a team before going in. Look, there's a team coming right now. They have four Great Ascension Stage experts leading the team, and you can join them to reduce the danger," said the leader of the black-faced bodyguards with a smile.

As they spoke, a middle-aged man with crane hair and a Great Ascension Stage cultivation arrived, laughing, "Brother Lin He, it's been a long time! Don't tell me this fellow Daoist is also in the Great Ascension Stage, and he's alone?"

As he spoke, the crane-haired man also looked at Yang Chen with interest. After all, the Great Ascension Stage cultivators were very rare at this point in time.

The black-faced bodyguard named Lin He smiled and said, "I was just mentioning this matter. This fellow Daoist, Yang Chen, is about to enter the Lihuo District. However, it is extremely dangerous, and I am worried that he will suffer if he goes in alone. It's a perfect coincidence that Fellow Daoist Gao Wenyi has arrived too. Why not take Yang Chen with you and make it a happy occasion."

Gao Wenyi was obviously enthusiastic and laughed, "It turns out that Brother Yang Chen isn't familiar with the Lihuo District. It's too dangerous to go alone. Why don't you come with me? We have already made a plan and established our routes. You can help us and at the same time reduce your accompanying risks."

Yang Chen appreciated the kindness of these people, but unfortunately, the King of Joyful Sound had already planned a special route for him, and it was impossible for him to follow someone else's team now.

Following other people's teams meant following other people's routes, and Yang Chen was truly grateful, but he had no choice but to refuse, "My friends, there is something I cannot disclose, and I must travel alone. I hope you can understand."

"This..." Lin He and Gao Wenyi looked at each other, unable to comprehend why Yang Chen would insist on going alone despite their offers to help.

"Senior brother, since this Yang Chen fellow likes to be alone, just let him go. After all, we are not children and have our plans and routes, so it's better to leave him be," said a palace-dressed woman beside Gao Wenyi with a smile.

Her words seemed to allow Yang Chen to follow his heart, but the subtle mockery in her tone implied that Yang Chen was youthful and ignorant.

"Junior Sister, you..." Gao Wenyi scolded the palace-dressed woman with a glance.

However, the palace-dressed woman didn't feel frightened at all, and hinted at Gao Wenyi about some urgent matter, which caused Gao Wenyi to think and decide not to persuade Yang Chen any further, and cupped his hands, "If that's the case, Brother Yang Chen, take care."

Yang Chen smiled slightly, "Take care."

This team didn’t linger and entered the Lihuo District. Yang Chen didn’t waste any more time either, exchanged a few words with Lin He, and entered the Lihuo District as well.

Watching Yang Chen’s retreating figure, Lin He shook his head, "Yang Chen is still too young and doesn’t listen to others’ advice. The Lihuo District is so dangerous that even with his cards and background, there’s a possibility of encountering half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm experts. Even the powerful experts in the Boundless Stage cannot guarantee their survival. He is just too impulsive!"

"Captain, what happens to him has nothing to do with us, let him be. We can’t stop him anyway," said the cultivators, shaking their heads.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2922: Chapter 2917: Since You Seek Death_1

Although Lin Russell was annoyed, he knew that the battle prowess of a Great Vehicle Realm Powerhouse was a rare strength nowadays. Throwing a life away as such was a waste. However, as the people around him pointed out, when someone seeks death, there’s nothing you can do to stop them. All he could do was sigh in resignation and stop bothering himself.

...

Meanwhile, Yang Chen had fully entered the area filled with dark smoke. At first glance, it was hard to see through the shadowy, nightmare-like environment and discern the various situations taking place.

"This place is almost like a Extreme Yin Land, even more chaotic. Ghost Qi and True Qi intermingle everywhere, making spatial ruptures. One careless move, and you would be swept into spatial turbulence. It really is a battlefield..."

Yang Chen looked around and sensed a myriad of lives fading away. This was a special ability that he, as a possessor of Life and Death Dao Intent, had recently mastered after learning the Reincarnation Scripture.

However, the ability wasn't very potent, its sensing was faint and he could hardly differentiate whether the dying were ghostly beings or humans.

Despite his desire to save more humans, after deep contemplation, Yang Chen decided to give up.

In the heart of a battlefield, reckless actions were most despised. If one behaved as such, death wouldn't be far off.

The best approach was to have a clear plan and follow it through, thereby not lingering for too long.

Yang Chen did have a plan. King Yue Yin's plan was to save as many Three Flowers Sect members as possible and primarily, the two Boundless Heavenly Venerables of the sect who were still trapped in the Lihuo Area.

His main goal was to rescue these people.

As for the location, King Yue Yin had only given him a vague idea. Finding the place was still uncertain.

But Yang Chen had his strategies.

With his level in the Divine Soul Realm, he could freely scan the surroundings. Once he found a disciple of the Three Flowers Sect, he could step in and save them.

Thus, he proceeded cautiously, moving unobtrusively and quickly.

Going through the area, it had to be said that the situation within the entire Lihuo Area was almost like what had been described by the outside world.

The Lihuo Area had been occupied by far too many ghostly beings such that he saw almost exclusively Netherworld ghosts, with only a scarce number of humans.

Even when he did spot humans, Yang Chen chose to abandon the rescue effort. Rescuing the few scattered humans meant that he would then have to escort them, a move that would set him off from his original mission.

War is cruel in such ways.

Thus Yang Chen continued his search within the Lihuo Area.

With his haphazard search, finding his target was obviously not easy. Yang Chen hadn't obtained any worthwhile results, instead, he met numerous pairs of Netherworld ghosts who were hunting down humans everywhere.

When encountering these packs of Netherworld ghosts, Yang Chen usually avoided them. He didn't want to waste time killing meaningless ghosts when saving people was more crucial.

At this moment, Yang Chen had encountered yet another team of Netherworld ghosts.

Moreover, this pack of Netherworld ghosts was rather large, numbering in the hundreds. In command was a Boundless Ghost Venerable, leading four Great Ascension Ghost Lords, who had decimated everything in their path.

The humans left in the Lihuo Area were basically scattered and virtually powerless in facing these ghosts.

When Yang Chen saw this massive horde of Netherworld ghosts, he had no intention of provoking them and planned to circumvent them, prioritizing the search for the trapped humans.

However, these Netherworld ghosts clearly didn't plan on letting him escape easily.

The leader of the Netherworld ghost party, the Boundless Ghost Venerable, exuded a nobility amidst the throng of ghosts.

The Boundless Ghost Venerable held a mirror in his hand, with a cold smirk playing on his lips.

"This mirror is truly a treasure. Hahaha, I didn't expect these destitute humans to have such a thing. As long as my divine consciousness enters it, the mirror will reveal all the life forms within the coverage of my consciousness. Although it's similar to divine consciousness usage, its effect is completely different, as different as earth and heaven." The Boundless Ghost Venerable twisted his neck as he let out a joyous laugh.

A Great Ascension Ghost Lord standing behind him toadied, "Mr. Dustless, with this mirror, who other than the Half-Step Celestial Separation Realm Ghost Lords can compete with us for merit in this expedition? When we return, Ghost King will definitely reward us."

"Hahaha, I like your optimistic view. If Ghost King really rewards us, I won't treat you shabbily. Let me see if there are any fish that slipped the net." The Dustless Ghost Lord let out an eerie chuckle.

He had no real intent in mind, he didn't believe there would be any signs of life in the nearby area, after all, he had apparently wiped out all the humans previously.

But when he looked again, he unexpectedly found a gain. The figure reflected in the mirror was none other than Yang Chen himself.

When he saw that a human was still lurking around, the Dustless Ghost Lord burst out laughing, "I didn't expect to find another one. Where did this Great Ascension punk pop out from? Could he be a leftover from the previously rounded-up group? Regardless, let's eliminate him!"

Once Dustless said that, he led a group of ghosts directly towards Yang Chen.

Yang Chen was confident that his ability would render him undetectable to these ghosts. Even if the Boundless Ghost Venerable was leading the group, he was certain he could bypass them.

However, who would have thought that in the blink of an eye, these ghosts would seem to sense something and swiftly block his path.

This made Yang Chen pause briefly. When he came back to his senses, he found himself completely surrounded by a large number of ghosts from all directions.

This made Yang Chen’s countenance darken, his expression filled with frost.

"Human, where are you running to?" The Dustless Ghost Lord looked towards Yang Chen, a cold, mocking sneer emerging, brimming with an icy chill as if he was talking to a dead man.

Taken aback, Yang Chen glanced at the mirror in the hands of the Dustless Ghost Lord. His own figure was reflected in the mirror, giving him a sudden realization.

At this moment, being surrounded on all sides, he could possibly escape. However, since they had already surrounded him, escaping seemed meaningless.

"Fine then, if you all seek death, I shall grant you your wish. At least judging by what I see now, the scale of your team making it to my front door gives me enough reason and value to make a move!" Yang Chen calmly stated.

"Huh?"

The Dustless Ghost Lord laughed heartily as if he had misunderstood what Yang Chen had said.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2923: Chapter 2918: Spirit Shadow Mirror_1

He felt that the human in front of him was just too interesting in his stupidity. Clearly already in a dangerous situation and facing almost certain death, he could still innocently say those words just now, making him feel both angry and amused.

"Hahaha, Wu Chen Heaven Dignity, is this guy’s brain broken?"

"Who knows? Maybe these humans just can’t see hope anymore and have gone crazy."

"Hahaha, who can tell for sure? But if he’s not crazy, I doubt he could say something so laughably stupid as just now."

The ghost creatures were not at all stingy in their mockery, as Yang Chen’s words had indeed amused them to no end.

Seeing this, Yang Chen’s mouth corners slightly lifted.

He didn’t bother saying anything else and instead waved his sleeves. His Tribulation Divine Body suddenly separated from his main body.

At the moment his Tribulation Divine Body pulled away, Yang Chen’s Qi was also released.

"A Tribulation Divine Body? Hahaha, I didn’t expect to encounter an elite human like this. Nice, he has a Tribulation Divine Body. Kill him!" Dustless Ghost Venerable had no intention to take action. He didn’t think everyone is worth his time, and this small character in front of him is already enough for his subordinates to deal with.

His Great Ascension Ghost Venerables were all trying to accumulate merit points and were worried about not finding suitable targets. This Great Ascension Stage human with a Tribulation Divine Body is undoubtedly a big fat target for them, so they attacked without hesitation!

But at this moment, Yang Chen’s Qi suddenly transformed into a Domain presence.

"Domain of Earth, suppress!"

As Yang Chen’s icy cold expression appeared, the Domain of Earth had completely unfolded, crushing and suppressing everything around. All the Great Ascension Ghost Venerables trying to approach were instantly immobilized under this Domain of Earth.

"Not good!"

"What is this!" The Great Ascension Ghost Venerables being suppressed were panicked, their expressions changing rapidly.

Dustless Ghost Venerable who had been watching from a distance also noticed something was wrong.

"What!"

With a cold expression, Dustless Ghost Venerable could no longer sit idly by. Seeing Yang Chen immobilize all his Great Ascension Ghost Venerable subordinates with one move, he immediately attacked furiously, trying to subdue Yang Chen.

But at the moment Dustless Ghost Venerable attacked, Yang Chen also took out the Slaughter God Spear.

His real body held the Slaughter God Spear, and his Tribulation Divine Body wasn’t idle either.

His Tribulation Divine Body was using the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin and at the same time, began chanting the Death Omen Scripture behind Yang Chen.

The second body needed protection as it chanted the Death Omen Scripture. Holding the Slaughter God Spear in his main body was the greatest guarantee for his Tribulation Divine Body as it chanted the Death Omen Scripture.

"What sound is that!" Already suppressed by the Domain of Earth, these Great Ascension Ghost Venerables felt their souls drifting away from their bodies, shivering all over, feeling as if they were about to collapse and die at any moment.

Bang!

Unable to resist any longer, the bodies of some Great Ascension Ghost Venerables completely disappeared.

The remaining Great Ascension Ghost Venerables were still holding on, but the next moment, a Long Spear’s might rolled down from the sky like a crushing storm. The space shattered, and the hundreds of ghost creatures within range were instantly annihilated, turning into nothingness.

In the blink of an eye, with the combined forces of the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin, Death Omen Scripture, and Slaughter God Spear, the once horrific force of hundreds of ghost creatures was now either dead or injured...

No, to be exact, all dead, leaving only Dustless Ghost Venerable standing alone.

At this moment, Dustless Ghost Venerable could hardly believe what was happening in front of him, even feeling like he was having a nightmare.

An Ascension Stage human at the Venerable Level, incredibly, had destroyed his entire entourage right in front of him. How could that be possible? It was simply unthinkable!

"Human, I will kill you." Dustless Ghost Venerable was enraged to the extreme, wanting to take Yang Chen’s life.

But at this time, Yang Chen had already reached the climax of chanting the Death Omen Scripture.

Although he hadn’t perfected the climax part, even reaching this stage allowed the Death Omen Scripture to display its power splendidly.

So much so that Dustless Ghost Venerable, who was just about to use his Power of Laws, was completely stiffened by the combined suppression of the Death Omen Scripture and the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin, looking like a wooden puppet.

The next moment, Yang Chen’s spear strike expanded outwards in a fan shape, emitting a dazzling white light with a sizzling sound.

When the dazzling light disappeared.

Yang Chen and his Tribulation Divine Body had completely vanished, and Dustless Ghost Venerable had also disappeared from this world as if he had never existed.

Hundreds of formidable ghost creatures were completely crushed into nothingness by Yang Chen’s hands...

A cup of tea’s time later, in the sky above.

Yang Chen held a mirror in his hands.

"What kind of mirror is this? Artifact Spirit, come out!" Yang Chen flipped his wrist.

Without waiting for Yang Chen to pull it out, the Artifact Spirit emerged from the mirror, panicking, saying, "Sir, please don’t hurt me!"

"You have two choices: one is to remain loyal to your ghost master and be wiped out by me; the other is to be loyal to me," Yang Chen said.

This mirror had to be admitted as interesting. Not only was it a king divine tool, but it also seemed that the Dustless Ghost Venerable detecting him just now was related to this mirror.

The Artifact Spirit immediately gave a bitter smile and said, "Sir, you’ve misunderstood. I was originally following Han Qi Heaven Dignity of the Earth Moon Sect, but after Han Qi Heaven Dignity met his demise, I fell into the hands of these Ghostly Yin Spirits. Fortunately, you just displayed your great power and reclaimed me, which is really great."

"Oh? So that’s how it was? I’ve heard a little about Han Qi Heaven Dignity. I must have misunderstood you," Yang Chen said.

"Sir, since you’ve avenged Han Qi Heaven Dignity, I might as well follow you from now on," the mirror Artifact Spirit respectfully said.

Yang Chen naturally would not refuse, "Alright, Han Qi Heaven Dignity’s fall was really an unforeseen event. Follow me, and I will certainly treat you well. By the way, what is your name?"

"My name is Spirit Shadow Mirror. My function should be somewhat guessed by you, sir. As long as a soul enters my body, I can use the soul to cover the surrounding area and present everything in that area to you. The effect is much better than the coverage of the soul alone and is almost fail-safe. Just now, I didn’t want to expose you, but I had no choice as my power was figured out by Dustless Ghost Venerable. Moreover, I still have some abilities that I didn’t tell Dustless Ghost Venerable!" the Spirit Shadow Mirror said.

Yang Chen became interested, "What other abilities do you have?"

Spirit Shadow Mirror happily said, "As long as you give me a person’s body part, even a hair, I can track their location within a certain range!"

Yang Chen’s eyes widened in surprise, exclaiming, "You have such a divine power? If that’s true, then you’re extremely useful."

No wonder he’s surprised. Just the ability to sense life force alone is enough for powerful individuals far beyond his level to be unable to hide from him.

Moreover, combined with the tracking capability, this item is infinitely valuable to him.

"My former master used to praise me a lot too," The Spirit Shadow Mirror seemed a bit shy and chuckled twice before speaking.

Yang Chen spoke warmly, "Haha, there will be plenty of opportunities for you to show your abilities under my command. Now, enter the Demon God Tower and reunite with your friends."

The Spirit Shadow Mirror was placed inside the Demon God Tower by Yang Chen.

It originally thought that once its abilities were revealed, it would have a higher status among Yang Chen’s other divine tools. However, as soon as it entered, it was overwhelmed by the astonishing auras of two other divine weapons. The oppressive laughter from the Slaughter God Spear particularly struck it.

"New friend, Spirit Shadow Mirror, right? Welcome, welcome." Slaughter God Spear chuckled maliciously.

It was only then that the Spirit Shadow Mirror realized its naivety, as it felt the sweeping pressure from the two powerful divine weapons and became uneasy and frightened.

Are these two Emperor Divine Tools?

Especially the Slaughter God Spear; while it seemed to be laughing, it was clearly intimidating the Spirit Shadow Mirror to establish who was the boss here.

...

Yang Chen didn't know what was happening inside the Demon God Tower, but he could guess roughly. On this matter, he didn't bother to interfere. Artifact Spirits had their own ways of getting along, and it wasn't necessary for him to intervene.

Nowadays, Yang Chen is traveling through the sky, unable to find the female cultivator of the Three Flowers Sect in the Lihuo District.

Until...

"Huh?" Yang Chen glanced below him, and his eyes suddenly flickered.

"It's them!"

He hadn’t found the female cultivator from the Three Flowers Sect yet, but he saw the team he had encountered before entering Lihuo District.

With Gao Wenyi as the leader, several Great Ascension Stages followed closely. Furthermore, there were a large number of Nirvana Stages participating in the rescue operation inside Lihuo District.

However, now Gao Wenyi was clearly in a bit of trouble.

Yang Chen was observing from above, and saw a large number of Netherworld Ghosts surrounding Gao Wenyi’s team.

The scale of this made even Yang Chen somewhat surprised, and it could be compared to the ghost groups he encountered earlier, with hundreds of them here.

At the lowest, they were in the Enlightenment Stage, and the higher ones were in the Nirvana Stage. There were also more than a dozen Ghost Venerables at the Mahayana Stage, and one Boundary-less Ghost Venerable leading them.

Gao Wenyi’s team could handle smaller groups of ghosts, but their luck was clearly not good, as they encountered such a large group and were naturally struggling to cope.

Yang Chen looked down and saw Gao Wenyi and several Great Ascension Celestials fiercely fighting, engaged in combat with several Ghost Venerables.

The Boundaryless Ghost Venerable in the center didn’t show any intention of taking action. He merely watched from the sidelines, making it difficult for Gao Wenyi and others to fight back. When it came to the number of Great Ascension Stages, they were indeed at a great disadvantage.

On the human side, there were only four powerful Great Ascension Stages, but the Netherworld team had a total of more than a dozen.

Yang Chen shook his head secretly: "Gao Wenyi is in trouble..."

The thought of whether he should help or not formed in his mind, causing Yang Chen to fall into contemplation.

If it were someone else, he might have directly ignored them. But Gao Wenyi had been very concerned about him before joining the team, which showed that he wasn’t a bad person. If Yang Chen were to ignore them, it would be quite inhumane.

Yang Chen was always a person who distinguished between gratitude and revenge. As his eyes shifted, he had made a decision.

...

Looking at the human Celestial level experts, who were surrounded by seven Ghost Venerables, they were retreating in defeat. With two fists against four hands, it seemed that the outcome was already decided.

"Earth Demon Ghost Monarch, do you want these people dead or alive?" A few Ghost Venerables at the Mahayana Stage chuckled maliciously, fawning over the Boundaryless Ghost Venerable in the center.

The Boundaryless Ghost Venerable assumed a lazy posture, yawning and then arrogantly said: "Kill all the men, but leave the woman alive to be my furnace cauldron. It's a pity she's no longer a Yin Essence body, so she won't be much of a cauldron. I'll just treat her as a little supplement."

"Alright." A few Great Ascension Ghost Venerables, having caught the instructions, ordered: "Alright, you can finish them off. Earth Demon Ghost Monarch has spoken - kill all the men and leave the woman alive, so our Lord can absorb her Yin Qi."

When the conversation ended, other observing Great Ascension Ghost Venerables stopped watching and quickly intervened, planning to kill all the human Celestials.

Gao Wenyi, seeing these Ghost Venerables taking action, was also panicked and clenched his teeth, "Junior Sister, don't care about us, just get out of here. I'll make an escape route for you, don't look back!"

The palace-dressed woman, although harsh in her words, was extremely resolute at this point, gritting her teeth and saying, "Senior Brother, I won't leave! If I die, I'll die with you. We have cultivated together for 370,000 years, and I, Zhang Xueying, have been your person in life and will be your ghost in death. Will you leave me behind just like that?"

Gao Wenyi trembled all over and sighed, "Why do you have to be so stubborn?"

"Senior Brother, let us fight them to the death. We were prepared for this when we entered, so why fear one battle!" Zhang Xueying’s eyes blazed.

Seeing this scene, Yang Chen’s impression of her improved a lot. He had already put aside the fact that Zhang Xueying had once teased him.

These human Celestials were now ready to fight to the death, a display of their spirit that genuinely touched Yang Chen’s heart. He secretly thought that these people were really something.

It was true that everyone who entered this place was prepared to be indifferent to life and death.

"I’ll fight with you!" The human Celestials roared unwillingly, wishing they could defeat more Ghost Venerable experts.

When the more than a dozen Ghost Venerables joined forces, they forced the human Celestials into a corner.

But just at that time, a sudden zither sound floated from the distance.

As the sound of the zither subsided, accompanied by a series of piercing chants, the fierce battle seemed to be frozen in time and stopped momentarily.

The Enlightenment Stage Ghosts, as well as the Nirvana Stage Ghost Generals, let out painful screams.

Then their bodies exploded and shattered apart.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2925: Chapter 2920: The Shamelessness of Daoming Tianzun_1

In the blink of an eye, these hundreds of ghost creatures were torn apart like thin paper, and their numbers instantly halved.

In another blink, half of them disappeared again.

Now only the struggling Mahayana ghost monarchs of the Netherworld were left in the sky, along with the still dazed Boundaryless Ghost Venerable.

"Who is it!" the Earth Demon Ghost Monarch looked around, displaying anger in his eyes, trying to find the perpetrator.

However, he did not see the perpetrator, but he did see the bodies of his ten Mahayana stage subordinates shattered in an instant.

Dead!

Ten Mahayana ghost venerables, all dead!

Furious, the Earth Demon Ghost Monarch said viciously, "Which coward did this? Show yourself!"

As soon as his words fell, he suddenly shuddered.

"Not good, it’s affecting me too!"

The Earth Demon Ghost Monarch’s pupils constricted as he could not believe that the sound of the zither and chanting, despite his law protection, still entered his body, causing his soul to waver, making it difficult for him to move.

Seeing the scene before them, Gao Wenyi and his Junior Sister were shocked, thinking they had encountered a senior human expert, and hurriedly said respectfully, "We don’t know which senior has come to our rescue. Can you please show yourself?"

As their words fell, a young figure gradually emerged from the void and appeared in everyone’s view.

Seeing the person’s appearance, both Gao Wenyi and Zhang Xueying were suddenly shocked, finding it hard to believe their eyes.

"It’s... it’s you!"

The senior brother and sister were shocked.

The person who appeared was none other than Yang Chen!

All the humans were amazed. They clearly remembered Yang Chen, who had even been turned down by them earlier.

At that time, not only Zhang Xueying, but many people thought that Yang Chen’s entry into this Lihuo District was a suicide mission.

But now...

The senior expert who saved them was none other than the person they thought was seeking death!

Upon arriving, Yang Chen nodded to Gao Wenyi and the others and then looked at the Earth Demon Ghost Monarch.

"Human, you... you’re at the Mahayana stage!" The Earth Demon Ghost Monarch’s voice trembled.

Without further explanation, Yang Chen waved the long spear and a flash of light passed by. The next moment, the Earth Demon Ghost Monarch's body was pierced by the spear and killed on the spot.

Seeing this, Gao Wenyi and the others could not help but gasp. At first, they thought they had seen it wrong, wondering how a Mahayana stage expert could do this, but now they found that Yang Chen had indeed done it. He slaughtered the Earth Demon Ghost Monarch with a single spear, effortlessly!

The Boundaryless Ghost Monarch fell.

After killing the Earth Demon Ghost Monarch, Yang Chen turned around and said with a smile, "Everyone, are you all right?"

At this moment, when Gao Wenyi looked at Yang Chen again, his casual attitude from before was gone.

Although Yang Chen was not a Boundless Stage Expert, the strength he had just shown made it hard for people not to respect him.

"Brother Yang Chen, I really didn't expect you to be so powerful!" Gao Wenyi said nervously.

Recalling her previous disrespectful words to Yang Chen, Zhang Xueying blushed. She had thought that Yang Chen was seeking death, but now? Yang Chen waved his hand, and the entire scene was instantly cleaned up. The fact that he entered on his own showed that he had absolute confidence from the start.

Zhang Xueying was not an irresponsible woman. She bit her lip and gently said, "I apologize for my disrespectful words to Brother Yang Chen just now. I hope you don’t take offense and consider it as my shortsightedness."

Gao Wenyi also quickly pleaded for his Junior Sister, "Yes, Brother Yang Chen, my Junior Sister is a bit impulsive, but she means no offense to you, Brother Yang Chen..."

Yang Chen laughed, "What kind of person do you think I am? Am I that petty enough to get angry over a few words? Miss Zhang and Brother Gao, you both are kind and loyal people. I was truly touched watching you both stand by each other in this life-and-death situation just now. As for being a little angry, I’ve already let it go."

Hearing this, Zhang Xueying’s face turned red, clearly feeling a bit embarrassed.

Yang Chen got straight to the point after a brief chat about irrelevant matters: "Speaking of which, how did you all end up being besieged by these ghostly creatures? You should have been prepared for this."

These human teams, who had come to the rescue, should have been on guard against these powerful ghostly teams, so they shouldn’t have been caught so easily. Otherwise, entering this place would indeed be a suicide mission.

Upon hearing this, Gao Wenyi sighed, "Brother Yang Chen, you might not believe this, but we were betrayed by one of our own."

"What happened?" Yang Chen asked in surprise.

"It’s all that Daoming Tianzun!" Zhang Xueying couldn’t contain her anger, gritting her teeth.

"Daoming Tianzun?" Yang Chen recalled.

He and Daoming Tianzun had quite a few conflicts, and the latter was also in this area, seemingly involved in some disputes with Zhang Xueying and the others. Seeing Zhang Xueying’s expression, she clearly hated him deeply.

Zhang Xueying frowned, "Brother Yang Chen doesn’t know, but we were originally trying to help the other humans with great caution. On the way, we encountered Daoming Tianzun. As a Boundless Stage Expert, it was naturally a good thing for us to meet him. Of course, we didn’t hesitate and joined forces with him."

"Oh? That should have been a good thing. How did it end up like this?" Yang Chen asked in confusion.

"This Daoming Tianzun is despicable! After we joined forces with him, who knew he was leading a team of pursuers behind him. The Earth Demon Ghost Monarch and other ghostly creatures happened to be there. In theory, with Daoming Tianzun leading us, even if we couldn’t defeat these ghostly creatures, we could at least make it hard for them to win."

Other Mahayana stage experts angrily said as well.

"But who knew, this Daoming Tianzun only pretended to join forces with us. When the real battle began and he saw things weren't going well, he turned around and ran, leaving us to be surrounded by these creatures. With our combat strength, we were no match for them, so we ended up in this desperate situation."

As Zhang Xueying sighed with grief, she looked at Yang Chen with gratitude, "Thanks to Brother Yang Chen's intervention, otherwise, we wouldn't have known what to do."

Upon hearing Zhang Xueying's words, Yang Chen also sighed secretly, finding Daoming Tianzun's actions outrageous.

"After we return this time, we must expose this Daoming Tianzun!"

"Indeed! Abandoning one's comrades on the battlefield is a grave sin!"

As for what Daoming Tianzun did, Yang Chen was too lazy to express any opinions. He had some understanding of this person's shamelessness.

Right now, Yang Chen was more concerned with the important matters at hand.

"Everyone, what I am trying to do is to find the disciples of the Three Flowers Sect, as well as Zhong Ming, Nightingale Heavenly Venerable, and both Boundaryless Celestial Sovereigns within the Lihuo District. I wonder if any of you know their whereabouts?" Yang Chen asked.

Upon hearing this, Gao Wenyi and the others exchanged glances. They all said solemnly, "Brother Yang Chen, we didn't know before you entered the Lihuo District. But now it's different."

"Could it be that you have some understanding of this?" Yang Chen's heart was overjoyed.

"Yes, the reason why Dao Ming Tian Zun was being chased just now was that he had just escaped from an ambush. According to what he said, it seemed that Dao Ming Tian Zun and many other Boundaryless Celestial from various sects had united and planned to escape with all their strength. However, they were surrounded and attacked by other Netherworld Ghosts. At that time, they couldn't resist the enemy and the other powerful ones scattered and fled, and he also escaped along. Of course, whether it is true or not, we didn't suspect at first. But now looking at Dao Ming Tian Zun's behavior, we are not quite sure about the truth." Gao Wenyi shook his head.

"So, Dao Ming Tian Zun didn't enter the Lihuo District in the capacity of a helper?" Yang Chen asked in surprise.

"Of course not. If he really had the courage, would he have fled in such a hurry?" Zhang Xueying said irritably.

Yang Chen stroked his chin, "The fact that a large number of powerful ones were trapped by Netherworld Ghosts should not be groundless. This Dao Ming Tian Zun should have really escaped from it. But whether the way he escaped is true or false remains to be discussed. Everyone, my original intention was to rescue the Boundaryless Celestial Sovereigns of the Three Flowers Sect. I wonder what your plans are now?"

Although Gao Wenyi felt a little embarrassed and inevitably dragged Yang Chen down, he was still following by Yang Chen’s side.

At first, Yang Chen didn’t want to go with them, but considering Yang Chen’s amazing strength, how would they deal with powerful Netherworld Ghosts if they didn’t follow him? The situation ahead would only be more dangerous than it is now.

After weighing the pros and cons, Gao Wenyi didn’t care about his pride and directly said, "Brother Yang Chen, we also plan to rescue the people of our own forces. We happen to be with you. I hope Brother Yang Chen can take care of us a bit."

Although Yang Chen was used to being alone, now that they had met, there was no reason to separate.

"In that case, we will take care of each other and support each other." Yang Chen had no intention of exaggerating himself. He waved his hand and left with the other experts.

...

Not long after Yang Chen and Gao Wenyi and others left, suddenly, a cloud of black fog appeared in the sky above.

A large amount of Ghost Qi gradually formed into a figure, showing its appearance in the sky.

When this person’s appearance was displayed, it was a huge ghost creature. This ghost creature seemed to have only a Mahayana Stage Cultivation, showing up at this time and looking around at the surroundings.

"Interesting. On my way here, I encountered the remnants of two teams being attacked. One team was led by the Dustless Ghost Venerable, and the other was led by the Earth Demon Ghost Monarch. In both teams led by Boundaryless Stage Experts, there was no trace of any human Boundaryless Stage experts using other Law power. Could it be that there are others like me among humans who can defeat Boundaryless Stage Experts with just Mahayana Stage Cultivation?"

This Mahayana Stage Ghost Venerable whispered for a moment, then squinted his eyes, "Or could it be that the target Lord Yan asked me to find is nearby? Hehe, if that’s the case, it would save me a lot of traveling."

When the conversation ended, this Great Ascension Ghost Venerable gradually disappeared without a trace, and no one knew where he had gone.

At the same time, Yang Chen was leading these Mahayana Stage experts, advancing.

If it was at first, Yang Chen wouldn’t really want to lead these people together. But now that he had the Spirit Shadow Mirror, he could observe the surroundings at any time, so his worries were considerably reduced.

In addition, Gao Wenyi and the others had a better understanding of the Lihuo District than he did, so having these people with him was not totally useless.

It must be said that the effect of the Spirit Shadow Mirror was indeed good. When used, the soul spread out so that no trace of life could hide or escape.

Along the way, Yang Chen had eliminated many wandering small ghost creatures.

Finally, after some progress, the effect of the Spirit Shadow Mirror became apparent.

At this moment, the Spirit Shadow Mirror shook wildly, and the Artifact Spirit said, "Sir, there is a large number of lives nearby, including the fluctuations of humans."

Suddenly, the scene in the distance appeared in the mirror.

Yang Chen's soul range was extremely wide, and the effect displayed by the mirror was likewise extraordinary. At this moment, he maximized his soul range, and the scene in the mirror was displayed clearly, allowing Yang Chen to see it.

"The effect of Cold Riding Celestial's Spirit Shadow Mirror is indeed extraordinary. It's just a pity about Cold Riding Celestial..." A Mahayana Stage expert beside him sighed.

On the other hand, Gao Wenyi stared at the Spirit Shadow Mirror and suddenly exclaimed, "It's Uncle Mo Jing."

"Take a look, it really is Uncle Mo Jing." Zhang Xueying also exclaimed.

Yang Chen saw a plump figure appearing in the mirror, which was indeed the Uncle Mo Jing mentioned by Gao Wenyi.

"It seems that Senior Mo Jing has been imprisoned?" Yang Chen said solemnly.

The expressions of the others also turned extremely somber, as the plump figure was now covered with prohibitions, solidly trapped in a convoy, and they didn’t know where he was being transported.

There were other Boundaryless Stage experts in this convoy.

Yang Chen searched hard and finally showed a happy expression on his face. Among these teams, he found one of the two Boundaryless Celestials of the Three Flowers Sect he was looking for: Nightingale Heavenly Venerate.

Nightingale Heavenly Venerable was one of the few Boundaryless female experts in the Three Flowers Sect besides Spirit Flower Venerate.

Seeing Nightingale Heavenly Venerable, Yang Chen breathed a sigh of relief. As long as Nightingale Heavenly Venerable wasn’t dead and he could rescue at least one Boundaryless Celestial, it would be much easier to explain to the King of Joyful Sound.

"Why were these Boundaryless experts imprisoned?" Zhang Xueying asked in confusion.

"There must have been a big battle just now, and these Boundaryless experts should have been defeated and imprisoned. The corpses of Boundaryless experts are of great use to ghost creatures, and they usually won't be killed if they can be captured alive. Now they should be planning to transport them to the rear for refining." Yang Chen said gravely.

"What should we do?" Several people all looked at Yang Chen, without a doubt, Yang Chen's strength just now impressed them and became the backbone of their group.

Yang Chen was also deep in thought. At the moment, he needed to observe the combat power of the people watching Nightingale Heavenly Venerate and the others.

Upon this observation, Yang Chen breathed a sigh of relief.

The strongest Yin Soul Ghost guarding Ye Ying Heavenly Venerate was only a Boundless Ghost Venerable. It seemed that the ghostly beings hadn't expected any mishaps during the transportation process.

If Gao WenYi and the others knew that Yang Chen felt a sense of relief when he saw a Boundless Ghost Venerable, they would have felt utterly insulted.

After all, when they faced a Boundless Ghost Venerable, running away would not be enough, let alone rescuing others. But for Yang Chen, encountering a Boundless Ghost Venerable seemed to be a stroke of good luck.

This transportation convoy had still not discovered Yang Chen and his team’s arrival at the scene.

"There is a Boundaryless Powerhouse guarding Ye Ying Heavenly Venerate. All of you will directly attack to save Ye Ying Heavenly Venerate and the others, while I will deal with the Ghost Lord." Yang Chen instructed.

Upon hearing his words, Gao WenYi and the others nodded and said, "We understand, leave the rescue to us."

Seeing Yang Chen take on the strongest Boundless Ghost Venerable, the crowd let out a sigh of relief, but couldn’t help but feel the terror of Yang Chen’s power.

Only Yang Chen seemed to be able to face a Boundless Ghost Venerable alone.

"Alright, let’s begin." Yang Chen didn’t waste any time and gave the order.

The next moment, the human powerhouses attacked, preparing to rescue Ye Ying Heavenly Venerate and the others.

The Boundless Ghost Venerable, sitting in the center of the convoy and overseeing human powerhouses, suddenly opened his eyes and chuckled, looking around.

"I knew there was something wrong with the atmosphere around me. It turns out to be a bunch of Great Path Stage brats. What, you want to save your masters? Tired of living? Haha, bringing me supplements? I am more than welcome." The Boundless Ghost Venerable mocked when he saw the human cultivators, who were only at the Great Path Stage.

"Mie Ling Ghost Lord, there is no need for you to take action. I can take care of these people on my own," a Great Ascension Ghost Lord standing nearby offered with a smile.

"It’s not the same. This transportation mission is crucial. We have four Boundless Ghost Venerables in our convoy, so we can’t afford to be careless. You just watch from the sidelines, and I will teach these brats a lesson." Mie Ling Ghost Lord sneered before leaping into the air.

His massive Ghost Qi soared, swirling around and attempting to seize the battlefield. Layer upon layer of the Laws surged, as if intending to annihilate the Great Path Stage cultivators in an instant.

"It’s Gao WenYi!"

At the same time, Ye Ying Heavenly Venerate, Mo Jing Heavenly Venerate, and the others imprisoned in the convoy also spotted Gao WenYi and his team.

"Gao WenYi has come to save us."

"Not good, Gao WenYi, you guys need to leave. There is a Boundless Ghost Venerable here. You can’t fight him. Hurry and escape. It’s the best plan."

These human Boundless Heavenly Venerates suddenly panicked and shouted.

"Escape? Not so easy." Mie Ling Ghost Lord had already controlled the Laws and the Ghost Qi, completely surrounding Gao WenYi and the others on their way out.

Once again, facing the Boundless Ghost Lord, Gao WenYi and the others felt a chill in their hearts, terrified by the aura emanating from the Boundaryless Powerhouse. The lingering Laws alone were enough to make them feel fearful and powerless, let alone rescue others.

Now they wondered how Yang Chen managed to withstand the Boundless Powerhouse. This seemed as light as a feather, as if it was all just a dream.

"Just accept your fate." Mie Ling Ghost Lord pressed down his palm, and countless Ghost Qi instantly fell, intertwined with the Laws, intending to eradicate everything in an instant.

However, at this moment, a beam of light suddenly swept over from the horizon, piercing through the Laws mixed with Ghost Qi in a sharp and unstoppable manner.

It was a blow aimed at Mie Ling Ghost Lord, but he dodged it skillfully and retreated, avoiding the surprise attack from the darkness.

Immediately afterward, the attack swept away and vanished into thin air, leaving only emptiness in its passage.

"Who’s that?" Mie Ling Ghost Lord turned around and gasped when he realized the force of the attack. He was relieved that he had dodged it, otherwise, he would have met his demise by now.

"Hmph, I knew that these Great Path Stage powerhouses wouldn’t come to die for nothing. There must be a Boundaryless Powerhouse intervening in the dark. Thankfully, I’ve anticipated that; otherwise, I’d really have fallen for your tricks." Mie Ling Ghost Lord scoffed, boasting.

Ye Ying Heavenly Venerate and the others also looked hopeful. A Boundless Heavenly Venerate was working with them, increasing their chances of surviving.

However, as soon as the thought crossed their minds, their expressions changed dramatically.

Emerging from the void was a young-looking man. No one could have imagined a man with such a youthful appearance to be a powerhouse of Boundless Stage.

However, the fact was that he was not a Boundless Powerhouse but only a young man with a Great Path Stage aura.

"What, Great Path Stage?" Mie Ling Ghost Lord was taken aback and laughed, "I wondered what was going on; it turns out it was just a Great Path Stage cultivator wielding an Emperor Divine Artifact. You really scared me. Haha, as compensation, hand over that Emperor Divine Artifact to me!"

Seeing that Yang Chen was only a Great Path Stage Heavenly Venerate, Mie Ling Ghost Lord instantly regained confidence, discarding all his previous scruples.

Ye Ying Heavenly Venerate and the others also had their hopes doused like a bucket of cold water.

Yang Chen, as a Great Path Stage, had not only come to die but also brought an Emperor Divine Artifact to deliver. Wasn't this just handing over the Emperor Divine Artifact to the enemy?

"Hahaha, my luck is great! An Emperor Divine Artifact is in my grasp!" Mie Ling Ghost Lord was overjoyed.

Yang Chen merely gave Gao WenYi and the others a casual glance.

Gao WenYi and the others knew what Yang Chen meant; seeing him stalling Mie Ling Ghost Lord, they immediately took action to rescue the Boundless Heavenly Venerates and go from there.

Unfortunately, as soon as they moved, the Great Ascension Ghost Lords guarding the convoy intercepted them, making it harder for Gao WenYi and the others to succeed in their plans.

Yang Chen knew it wouldn't be that simple. It seemed that the only way to rescue them was to overpower everything with brute force.

Brute force was merely a matter of using his Long Spear.

Yang Chen raised his spear, then brought it down with a penetrating force! The spear pierced through, through everything!

In an instant, his spear covered thousands of miles, ignoring all obstacles, aiming directly at Mie Ling Ghost Lord, and surging forward.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2928: Chapter 2923: Flash Dragon Strike after the Melting Spear_1

Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable sneered upon seeing this.

Last time, he had been caught off guard, and his response had been too slow. That was how he nearly fell for Yang Chen's moves. This time, he was prepared. Even if he had to withstand Yang Chen's attack forcefully, what could be the problem?

In his eyes, as a Boundless Stage Expert, there was nothing in withstanding Yang Chen's strike. Yang Chen's strength was merely due to his Emperor Divine Tool and not his own abilities.

As he thought, Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable immediately gathered his laws and intended to form a Law Network. The moment it took shape, it collided with Yang Chen's spear attack.

However, at the instant of collision, Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable sensed that something was off.

"Not good!"

Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable’s pupils constricted, unwilling to believe that the Power of Laws he had gathered could not withstand Yang Chen’s single strike.

This caused Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable to roar, "Kid, if this lord doesn’t teach you a lesson, do you really think I don’t have any other means?"

When the conversation ended, Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable’s laws burst out violently, forming numerous Ghost Faces, which turned into layers of undead, and with a surge of black Qi, suddenly turned into a storm, blocking Yang Chen’s spear attack.

Upon seeing these undead, Yang Chen also narrowed his eyes, finding it interesting.

"Undead Ghost Qi? No, this is a law, an Undead Law? Evolved from Undead Tao Intent? Undead Tao Intent, interesting." Yang Chen revealed a smile.

Undead?

He enjoyed dealing with the undead.

Displaying the undead in the face of death was an extremely foolish act.

It has to be said that Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable is much more powerful than the two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables slain by Yang Chen before. It was impressive that he could fight against Yang Chen without using the Death Omen Scripture continuously.

Seeing this, Yang Chen became slightly more serious, knowing that relying solely on the Slaughter God Spear might not be enough to defeat this person easily.

"Daoist friend, you better run quickly. You have an Emperor Divine Tool, which concerns not only you but also many other things. If the Emperor Divine Tool falls into the hands of this villain, it will undoubtedly cause a bloody storm." These humans trapped in Boundaryless Heaven Lord shouted loudly, clearly worried about Yang Chen’s Emperor Divine Tool being seized.

This made Yang Chen both amused and annoyed. He came to save these people, and they were worried about such things.

However, after all, these Boundaryless Heaven Lords’ concerns were not unfounded. If only they knew how confident Yang Chen was in his abilities, they would have ignored their words.

Seeing this, the group of Boundaryless Heaven Lords gritted their teeth, cursing Yang Chen for being such an idiot. Did he really think that possessing an Emperor Divine Tool would allow him to compete against Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable? The strength of Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable was undoubtedly beyond ordinary Boundaryless Ghost Venerables. Otherwise, they would never have been placed here to guard them.

"Hmph, want to leave? Today, no one can escape." Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable mocked, "Since this Emperor Divine Tool has come before me, it’s naturally mine."

As soon as his words fell, his face suddenly changed.

"Not good!"

Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable’s eyes shifted, only to see a Deathly Silent Black Wind attacking at lightning speed.

The black wind cut through the sky, with a speed like lightning, and there were more than one but as many as ten.

These ten Deathly Silent Black Winds were created by Yang Chen himself, attacking Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable unexpectedly from his blind spot.

Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable was indeed scared, but after reacting, he laughed heartily, "Hahaha, just these tricks?"

He immediately controlled numerous Undead Laws, colliding with Yang Chen’s Deathly Silent Black Wind, intending to crush these attacks from Yang Chen completely.

However, it wasn’t long before a startling event unfolded.

His Undead Laws, combined with Yang Chen’s Deathly Silent Black Wind, did not immediately shatter Yang Chen’s Deathly Silent Black Wind. Instead, they entangled each other, seemingly evenly matched."How could this be? This is the essence of the Law that I have condensed for so long, how could it be?" Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable almost couldn’t believe his own eyes.

However, this was quite normal for Yang Chen.

Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable’s Undead Law was no small matter, as it was even able to resist Yang Chen’s Slaughter God Spear attack, giving an idea of its power.

However, his Deathly Silent Black Wind was specifically targeted at these so-called undead, but alas, these undead were the embodiment of the Law, and his Deathly Silent Black Wind was not easy to overcome.

But Yang Chen had already prepared for this.

"Take this spear strike."

Yang Chen held his Long Spear in his hand and squinted his eyes. In the next moment, his body disappeared from the spot.

When he reappeared, a Dragon’s Roar seemed to appear. Then, Yang Chen had already come before Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable.

"Seeking death!" Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable was overjoyed in his heart, as Yang Chen actually dared to approach his Undead Ghost Qi, intending to corrode Yang Chen to death.

However, he soon realized how wrong his idea was.

Yang Chen appeared, bringing with him an explosive attack.

"Flash Dragon Strike!"

This was his first time using Flash Dragon Strike since fusing the spear. Naturally, his methods after fusing the spear were completely different from before.

The Emperor Divine Tool was completed, and the power of the fused spear strike was terrifyingly strong.

Those undead Law protections, like copper walls and iron barriers, shattered layer by layer. Combined with Yang Chen’s Deathly Silent Black Wind, the Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable had no way to escape.

Now, panic finally rose on Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable’s face.

"No, don’t!"

Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable finally realized that he was in a desperate situation.

The unstoppable Flash Dragon Strike killed Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable on the spot, accompanied by the sound of shattering, not even able to let out a scream. With Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable dead, the other Ghost Venerables seem to have entered a nightmare time.

"Not good!"

"Run!"

The Great Ascension Ghost Venerables, seeing Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable killed, react and flee in panic.

Gao Wenyi and the others, who were originally at a disadvantage, immediately pursued and killed as many as they could.

At the same time, Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerable and Nightingale Heavenly Venerable, who originally thought Yang Chen was extremely foolish, also froze for a moment, closing their mouths.

Yang Chen, a Great Ascension stage expert, actually killed Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable, a prominent expert among the Boundaryless stage?

It is worth noting that if they fought one on one, most of them would be at a disadvantage against Extinguishing Spirit Ghost Venerable, and it would be difficult for them to win.

But Yang Chen did it.

Now, Yang Chen waved his sleeve and slapped a palm, working with the Domain of Earth, together with Gao Wenyi and the others, to exterminate all the fish that escaped the net.

Immediately after that, he came before the imprisoned Boundaryless Heaven Lords and the others.

"My seniors, I've kept you waiting!"

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2929: Chapter 2924: Five Realmless?_1

Yang Chen landed here, and with a light wave of his hand, he released all the prohibitions binding these powerful characters.

Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate, Nightingale Heavenly Venerate, and two other Boundaryless Heaven Lords were liberated at the same time. For a moment, they looked at Yang Chen with some embarrassment.

After all, when they spoke just now, they were full of disdain. They all thought Yang Chen would fail to rescue them, and his actions would be more like a foolish suicide mission.

But looking at it now, the more foolish ones were not Yang Chen, but their own shortsighted selves.

"Thank you for your life-saving help, young friend. May I know your name...?" Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate and others said in unison.

Only Nightingale Heavenly Venerate had her eyes moving, sizing up Yang Chen for a while before breaking into a smile and saying, "Young friend, you must be Young Master Yang Chen."

"Nightingale Senior recognizes me?" Yang Chen asked in surprise.

Nightingale Heavenly Venerate giggled, "Our disciples often discuss you within the sect. Besides, Spirit Flower Venerate often mentions you to me, praising your excellence. My ears are almost worn out. At that time, I thought it was just Spirit Flower's younger sister's temporary prejudice, but now it seems that what Spirit Flower's younger sister said was actually a bit understated."

Yang Chen gave a slight smile, "Nightingale Senior is really too kind. Just now, I was merely lucky, and if compared with the seniors here, I'm far from being the same."

These Boundaryless Heaven Lords felt even more impressed with Yang Chen. Nobody would believe that Yang Chen's combat power displayed just now was due to luck.

After all, if it was that easy to kill a Boundaryless Ghost Venerable by luck, there wouldn't have been so many Boundaryless Ghost Venerables wreaking havoc here.

However, by saying this, Yang Chen had given them much face. After all, they were the ones who had been imprisoned just now, and it was difficult for them to save face anyway.

"Young lad Yang Chen is being too modest. We saw your divine martial skills not long ago. No need to be so modest." Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate laughed heartily.

As they spoke, Gao Wenyi and others arrived at this location, and seeing Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate, they promptly and respectfully greeted, "Uncle Mo Jing!"

"Gao Wenyi, it’s you guys. Hahaha, it’s so nice to meet you here in the Lihuo District," Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate laughed.

While everyone exchanged pleasantries, Gao Wenyi didn’t forget about the main issue and directly asked, "By the way, Uncle Mo Jing, how did you all end up being imprisoned?"

"It’s a long story..." Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate frowned, "Let’s begin with the beginning. We, the forces from various factions, were surrounded in the Lihuo District because we could not retreat in time and suffered attacks from various Ghost Creatures. You all know about the situation."

"Yes, that’s exactly why we came to rescue you, Uncle Mo Jing. But on our way here, we heard Daoming Tianzun say that various forces had teamed up. So why did you all end up like this?" Gao Wenyi asked in confusion.

Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate took a deep breath, "Our forces did team up. However, these Netherworld Ghosts were extremely responsive and directly deployed numerous Ghost Creatures to surround us. We had no other choice but to split up and flee. Nightingale, Yue Feng, and the three of us decided to team up."

"Five? But we can only see four here," Gao Wenyi asked in confusion.

"The other one is Brother Dao Ming. And didn’t he call us to bring in reinforcements?" Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate asked puzzledly.

"Reinforcements?"

Zhang Xueying ground her teeth, "Uncle Mo Jing, you must have made a mistake somewhere. That Daoming Tianzun almost got us into trouble. If it weren’t for Brother Yang Chen saving us, we wouldn’t be able to see you now."

Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate’s expression darkened upon hearing this, "What do you mean?"

Gao Wenyi sighed, "Uncle Mo Jing, you must have been deceived by this Daoming Tianzun. What did he tell you?"

"Brother Dao Ming said that he would help us delay the enemy a bit while he went to call for reinforcements. We didn’t think much about it, just let him go since he claimed to have sensed reinforcements coming. I thought you were the reinforcements he brought. Isn’t that the case?" Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate and others looked at each other, very puzzled.

"How could it be? When Daoming Tianzun came, he brought a bunch of Netherworld Ghosts with him. We originally planned to fight alongside him, but who would have thought that he would just turn around and run away! Good thing Yang Chen came just in time," Zhang Xueying said through gritted teeth, explaining the situation clearly.

Hearing this, Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate froze, and his expression gradually darkened.

The other Heavenly Venerates also had the same reaction, their eyes filled with coldness, never expecting Daoming Tianzun to be so despicable.

"What a Daoming Tianzun! We trusted him so much, only to have him resort to such disgraceful means for his own survival!" Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate slammed his fist furiously.

Nightingale Heavenly Venerate also shook her head, "If we manage to escape alive, Daoming Tianzun must be severely punished. We cannot let him get away with this. But for now, it’s not worth being angry about his escape. Let’s discuss what to do next."

Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate said solemnly, "I will never do something as treacherous and unfaithful as Daoming Tianzun. Just now, when we escaped, Yuan Hong and other Daoist friends were being pursued, and the situation was extremely dire. They should be nearby now, so I intend to save these people."

"I had the same idea. My younger sister is among them, so I have to go back and check it out," Nightingale Heavenly Venerate said. "What do you all think?"

"I have no objections!"

"Neither do I!"

The four Boundaryless Heavenly Venerates were unanimous.

Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate and Nightingale Heavenly Venerate couldn’t help but set their sights on Yang Chen.

They didn’t care about the opinions of Gao Wenyi and the others, but they did care about Yang Chen’s. After all, the combat power Yang Chen showed just now was too impressive to ignore.

Upon hearing everyone’s questions, Yang Chen smiled slightly, "At that time, King Yueyin had asked me to rescue Nightingale and Zhong Ming seniors. In addition to that, I was tasked with rescuing many disciples from the Three Flowers Sect. Now that I have only managed to rescue Nightingale senior, there’s no way I can report back to King Yueyin. If the seniors know where Senior Zhong Ming is, I will go along."

"That’s great, Young Master Yang Chen. You are truly kind-hearted. The younger sister I mentioned earlier is Zhong Ming, and if you are willing to go together, it would be the best," Nightingale Heavenly Venerate said joyfully upon hearing Yang Chen’s willingness to go.

Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate smiled slightly, "With that said, there are four Boundaryless experts, plus Brother Yang Chen as another Boundaryless expert. This time, when we go to help Zhong Ming and Yuan Hong and others, we should be able to have some effect."

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2930: Chapter 2925: A Change of Plan in Rescuing Someone?_1

These Boundless Stage experts all had unconquerable auras, didn’t they?

Considering another person, they would never be willing to admit that a youngster in the Mahayana Stage has the same status and evaluation as themselves.

However, Yang Chen was an exception.

Not because Yang Chen had saved them, but because he had genuinely shown the combat ability comparable to the Boundless Stages.

"In that case, we should go and take a look soon," Nightingale Heavenly Venerable and the others said one after another.

They were concerned about their own people and did not delay. Having just escaped, they not only didn’t worry about their own safety but bravely pushed forward.

Seeing this, Yang Chen also knew that there was definitely no problem with the character of these Boundless Stage experts.

At least, on the battlefield, they had already put life and death aside. This was unlike Daoming Tianzun, who, although on the battlefield, regarded his life as more important than anything else.

Yang Chen, along with these Boundaryless Heaven Lords, rushed forward, looking for something.

"It should be nearby." Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerable stepped into the sky at this moment and said solemnly, "When we were separated from Senior Brother Abyssal Rainbow and the others back then, we were here."

"That’s right, my Junior Sister should have been fighting with those Netherworld Ghosts nearby at that time. I don’t know where they are fighting now. Everyone should pay more attention," Nightingale Heavenly Venerable instructed.

These strong people quickly spread their divine souls all around. Yang Chen was no exception, but unlike the others, he poured his divine soul into the Spirit Shadow Mirror to directly sense the life force around him.

However, the Spirit Shadow Mirror’s sensing range was ultimately smaller, so although it was accurate, it was not far-reaching enough.

But Yang Chen had other ways.

It was a good place to use Divine Travelling Thousand Miles in the Lihuo District.

Yang Chen’s finger immediately erected, pinching a tactic, and at the same time, a divine soul turned into an infant state and quickly left the body.

Seeing this, many strong people were shocked, not knowing what method Yang Chen had used. They just saw that Yang Chen’s Divine Soul Infant had disappeared at an extremely fast speed and couldn’t be traced after a short while.

The key was that Yang Chen’s Divine Soul Infant actually flew to an area they couldn’t detect.

It was precisely because this Divine Soul Infant could detect an area far beyond its own soul’s detection that Yang Chen quickly caught something.

"Come back!"

Yang Chen uttered a word lightly, and the divine soul baby quickly returned to his body, causing him to breathe a sigh of relief.

"I found it. It’s in that direction. Everyone, follow me," Yang Chen said.

Hearing these words, the many Boundless Stage experts were shocked and couldn’t help but look several points higher at Yang Chen. Not only was Yang Chen’s strength so strong, but his Divine Soul Realm was also so high that even they, as Boundless Stage experts, hadn’t discovered it, but Yang Chen already sensed it.

"Young Master Yang Chen, how are those people now?" Nightingale Heavenly Venerable asked anxiously.

Yang Chen shook his head lightly without speaking, but the meaning was more than obvious.

Nightingale Heavenly Venerable paused for a moment, knowing that things were not good, so he didn't say anything more and followed closely behind Yang Chen, heading straight forward.

And so, everyone arrived in a certain area.

Yang Chen waved his hand, indicating for the strong ones to quiet down. As the crowd knew what was going on, their movements stopped and they stopped talking as soon as Yang Chen made a gesture.

Gradually, what appeared in everyone's line of sight was a large number of human experts being suppressed amidst a large amount of hazy ghost qi.

Among these human experts, there was no lack of Boundless Heaven Lords, who were completely bound by prohibition and unable to escape.

Seeing this, Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerable and Nightingale Heavenly Venerable could not help but take a breath of cold air.

"Senior Brother Abyssal Rainbow!"

"Junior Sister Zhong Ming!"

The people they were looking for, Yuan Hong and Zhong Ming, were indeed among them. In addition, there were a large number of Three Flowers Sect disciples, as well as disciples from various other sects, at the Enlightenment Stage, Nirvana Stage, and Great Ascension Stage, all mixed in.

But now the situation was obviously not good. They were all imprisoned here, unable to move, and tightly confined.

"What should we do now?" Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerable anxiously said.

"Senior, don’t worry, we should observe the surroundings carefully first," Yang Chen said by the side.

"That’s right," Nightingale Heavenly Venerable reassured, "Ink Crystal Brother, don’t worry. Take a good look around and see how we can save people that’s the most crucial."

Yang Chen had already started checking, but as soon as he looked, he frowned.

"There are six Boundaryless Ghost Venerables. What can we do about this?" Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerable’s expression changed.

Yang Chen also became extremely serious, as these six Boundaryless Ghost Venerables had more people than they did.

If he had the Death Omen Scripture, he wouldn’t be afraid of these. But the Death Omen Scripture, when used, required a delay before it could be used. Otherwise, the consumption of divine soul would be too severe.

Originally, when chanting the Death Omen Scripture alone, he was not worried about the consumption with his divine soul. But who could know that when paired with Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin, the divine soul consumption would immediately increase. After one song, it could completely consume more than half of his divine soul.

Since the divine soul has not recovered yet, he is unable to use the Death Omen Scripture at this time.

Once unable to use this method, it becomes difficult to deal with these six Boundaryless Ghost Venerables.

Everyone’s expressions became serious.

Yang Chen thought for a moment and said, "I am confident that I can stall three Boundaryless Ghost Venerables first. Three left. If each of the four of you stalls one person, the remaining person will rescue the others. If we manage to save the three human Heavenly Venerates who are imprisoned here, our number of people will immediately become an advantage."

"Brother Yang Chen, you make sense, but can you... One at a time, delay three Boundaryless Ghost Venerables?" These strong men looked at each other and felt that Yang Chen’s plan was too crazy.

Yang Chen also knew that doing so was crazy, and in fact, he really didn’t want to do it if he had a choice.

But there is no other way now. He said, "I still have some secret moves. Dealing with three Boundaryless Ghost Venerables all at once is indeed too crazy, but delaying one or two should be possible for now. So, you all better hurry up and save people."

"Since Yang Chen, my friend, is confident, I won’t be pretentious. I’ll delay one!"

"I can also delay one!"

After discussing, the four Heavenly Venerates decided to each delay one ghost venerable, and Nightingale Heavenly Venerable would go to save people.

"Alright, let’s take action," everyone looked at each other, and with a thought, they prepared to take action.

But just then, a terrifying aura suddenly appeared in the sky above and descended to this place.

"Lord Netherworld Venerate?"

"It’s Lord Netherworld Venerate."

Just as everyone thought some powerful character had arrived, they found that the terrifying aura’s owner was not a Boundaryless Ghost Venerable, but a ghost creature in the Mahayana Stage!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2931: Chapter 2926: The Terror of the Seven Star Nether Lord_1

Upon hearing the words "Ming Zun," Yang Chen’s expression narrowed slightly.

He knew of this Ming Zun, representing at least an Emperor-level Ghost Venerable in the Great Stage, and possibly even a Boundaryless Level Emperor-level Ghost Venerable.

If they really encountered a Boundaryless Level Emperor-level Ghost Venerable, it would be a huge problem. Even though his combat power far exceeded his peers, it was absolutely impossible to face a Boundaryless Level Emperor-level Ming Zun.

He had fought against Emperor-Rank Ghost Beings, and knew very well how difficult it was for a being of that level to contend with the same level, and transcending the level was like a lunatic’s dream.

Fortunately, as he had learned before, only a Great Ascension Stage Ming Zun had appeared in the Netherworld. Now, it seemed to be exactly the role that appeared in front of his eyes.

When this Great Ascension Stage Ming Zun appeared here, he didn’t immediately greet his subordinates, but intentionally or unintentionally glanced at Yang Chen’s direction.

It made Yang Chen pause slightly - he didn’t know if it was an illusion or something else, but it seemed that his position had been exposed?

Yang Chen did not dare to act recklessly and decided to wait and see, seizing the opportunity to act.

When the Ming Zun arrived with his hands behind his back, even the Boundaryless Stage Ghost Venerables had to respectfully call him Lord Netherworld Venerate to show their respect.

"Seven-Star Lord, why have you come?"

"Yes, what brought you here?" A group of Boundaryless Ghost Venerables looked at the appearance of the Seven Star Nether Lord with flattering expressions. From this, one could see how strong this Seven-Star Ghost Venerable was.

The Seven-Star Ghost Venerable casually smiled with his hands behind his back, "I wandered around the Lihuo District for half a day and smelled that something interesting might happen here."

...

"It’s the Seven-Star Ming Zun!"

At the same time, the faces of Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerable, Nightingale Heavenly Venerable, and others were filled with fear and anxiety. The source of it was this Seven-Star Ming Zun.

Seeing this, Yang Chen was somewhat surprised. These Boundless Stage Experts, looking at a Great Mahayana Stage Expert, actually showed such a fearful expression. It didn’t make sense.

"Everyone, who is this Seven-Star Ming Zun?" Yang Chen asked in confusion.

Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerable swallowed and sighed, "Brother Yang Chen, I’m afraid that today’s rescue operation cannot be carried out. We can’t fight this Seven-Star Ming Zun."

Yang Chen was stunned, "Why is that?"

"If I remember correctly, my Junior Sister Ling Hua was injured by this Seven-Star Ming Zun. Although this Seven-Star Ming Zun only has the strength of the Great Ascension Stage, as an Emperor-level Ghost Venerable, his strength is extremely terrifying. Even Boundaryless Stage Experts can hardly compete with him. At the time of the battle, our side sent three Boundaryless Stage Experts to try to stop him, but they all ended up being defeated. Especially, my Junior Sister Ling Hua was severely injured." Nightingale Heavenly Venerable clenched her silver teeth.

Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerable sighed helplessly, "Moreover, the main culprit of our recent capture was actually this person. At that time, Fei Chen Daoist Friend and I joined forces to fight

against this Seven-Star Ming Zun, but we were still forcefully defeated. Up to now, I still can’t believe that this Emperor-Rank Ghost Being could actually reach such a terrifying level."

Talking about this, Fei Chen Celestial Honorable on the side also clearly empathized, and a trace of fear appeared in his eyes.

Seeing this, Yang Chen fell into deep thought and hesitation.

"This Seven-Star Ming Zun is so powerful that if you all think it is more rational to retreat, then I, as a junior, will follow the opinions of the seniors." Yang Chen said.

Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerable bitterly smiled and said, "It’s not that we are being unfaithful and unwilling to save, but risking our lives to save is really not worth it. Everyone, let’s wait for the opportunity to withdraw."

These few Boundaryless Celestial Honourables were determined to withdraw from here.

Yang Chen also followed their opinions.

At this time, Seven-Star Ming Zun also began chatting with a group of Boundless Stage Ghost Venerables.

"What interesting things does Lord Netherworld Venerate mean? Are these imprisoned humans? Hahaha, these Boundless Experts are all nourishing. Lord Netherworld Venerate, just pick one!" These Boundless Experts were more polite than the others.

Seven-Star Ming Zun stroked his chin, baring his teeth and smiling, "The interesting and fun thing I'm talking about is not these but something else..."

"What else? Is there something else interesting here?" Other Boundaryless Experts were astonished.

Seven-Star Ming Zun laughed loudly, and pointed forward.

When he pointed, it was directly at Yang Chen's side.

The moment his finger pointed, countless Yin souls rushed out, some riding horses and others clad in armor. They were extremely ferocious and not ordinary Yin soul ghost creatures; they were all specially trained.

With a single pointer, it wasn't a law, but it pierced through space, with power even stronger than the law.

This made everyone in Yang Chen's party shocked, and several Boundless Experts successively took action. They formed a barrier of laws, trying to withstand this finger.

Boom!

The two Boundaryless Heaven Lords worked together to withstand the finger, barely managing to block it. Even so, cold sweat flowed down their faces, and a hint of fear appeared in their eyes.

Yang Chen’s eyes slightly narrowed as well, as this finger was indeed powerful. The two Boundaryless Heaven Lords had managed to block it together, but it was evident that they were struggling.

"There are actually humans hiding in the dark. Thankfully, Lord Netherworld Venerate appeared here, otherwise we would have really fallen for their trap today." Several Boundaryless Ghost Venerables angrily said.

Seven-Star Ming Zun stood with his hands behind his back, and said, "You can’t blame yourselves for this. I have been tracking these people all the way here. Hehe, I don’t care about the others, do whatever you want with them, but today, I only want that young man at the Great Ascension Stage. I’ll take care of him."

A Great Ascension Stage young man? Lord, why not let those juniors handle him?" Other Boundaryless Experts were puzzled, feeling that it was overkill for the Seven-Star Ming Zun to deal with this person.

"This kid is no ordinary person!" Seven-Star Ming Zun’s gaze locked onto Yang Chen from the crowd.

This tracking all the way was not in vain.

Yang Chen also heard the discussions of the Ghost Beings and squinted his eyes, "Spirit Shadow Mirror, have you been able to detect this person all the way here?"

It seemed that this Seven-Star Ming Zun had been tracking him all the way.

"Lord, I can detect any life aura. Unless... unless there is no life aura on it at all..." The Spirit Shadow Mirror spoke hesitantly.

After all, it was just after joining Yang Chen's ranks and hadn't had the opportunity to show its prowess a few times yet, to have a fish slip through the net like this was quite unacceptable for it.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2932: Chapter 2927: Battle with the Seven Star Nether Lord_1

Upon hearing the Spirit Shadow Mirror feeling wronged, Yang Chen had no intention to blame it either. However, the sudden appearance of the Seven Star Nether Lord locating them right away was indeed perplexing.

However, at the moment, there was one point that the Spirit Shadow Mirror was correct about...

That is, this Seven Star Nether Lord might not have any life force at all.

With his current movements, Yang Chen couldn’t sense any signs of life from him. This was the first time. Because even the ghostly Yin spirits, while dead and made of souls, still possessed some life force.

But this Seven Star Nether Lord had become a complete exception.

Yang Chen narrowed his eyes, already prepared for battle, his expression gradually becoming calm: "Seniors, now that we’re exposed, we can only fight. Let the juniors deal with this Seven Star Nether Lord. You just hold off the others."

"What? Yang Chen, don’t be reckless. This Seven Star Nether Lord is really powerful, don’t confront him." Nightingale Heavenly Venerate turned pale and hurriedly advised.

"Yes, young friend Yang Chen, let us hold off this Seven Star Nether Lord. If things go wrong, flee immediately. It’s already not easy for you to save us in the Lihuo District. You’re still young, and if there is a chance, you must leave and not gamble with your life here." Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate and others also said.

For them, their lives were expendable, and they would have no regrets in a battle.

However, Yang Chen was still young and must not end up like them, losing his life here. If that happened, they would never forgive themselves for the rest of their lives.

Yang Chen represented the future.

Hearing what these no-boundary seniors said, Yang Chen couldn’t help but feel moved.

At the same time, those other boundless experts who were locked away also discovered the situation and became serious as they watched the scene unfold.

They knew very well that the situation was very unfavorable.

With emotions stirring in his heart, Yang Chen quickly spoke with a grave expression: "Seniors, now is not the time for you to push and shove each other. Although the juniors would like to leave, look at my situation now. The enemy has already targeted me. At this point, I suppose it would be even more difficult for me to escape compared to the seniors, right?"

"This..."

These experts could naturally sense this, and when they looked at the Seven Star Nether Lord, they noticed that his Qi and gaze were concentrated on Yang Chen. Even if Yang Chen were to escape, the Seven Star Nether Lord would lock onto him first.

Seeing this, the Boundaryless experts gritted their teeth: "Yang Chen, when you fight with the Seven Star Nether Lord, don’t overstay the battle. If you can’t beat him, you must flee quickly. If you can escape successfully, we’ll be relieved too."

Seeing how much these people valued him, Yang Chen naturally didn’t say anything further: "Rest assured, seniors."

"Escape? Hahaha, where do you think you can escape? Today, none of you are going anywhere!" The Netherworld ghosts also reacted, sneering at Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate, Yang Chen and others. Their smiles were filled with disdain and certainty of victory.

"Fight!"

Yang Chen and the others knew very well that this battle was inevitable. Instead of being caught off guard by the ghostly Yin spirits, it's better to take the initiative.

As soon as the fight broke out, the battlefield erupted, and in an instant, hundreds of people clashed with the numerous Netherworld ghosts.

In just a moment, corpses fell everywhere, and the scene was extremely chaotic.

Yang Chen originally planned to take advantage of the situation to rescue other Celestial Experts imprisoned, but at the moment it seemed that these Netherworld ghosts weren't stupid. They had already guarded key positions, making it impossible to approach easily.

Yang Chen was going to try using his Tribulation Divine Body, but his expression soon became serious.

Yang Chen knew that he no longer had the opportunity to separate the Tribulation Divine Body.

Suddenly, a figure appeared in front of him. It was none other than the Seven Star Nether Lord.

"Yang Chen..."

The Seven Star Nether Lord looked at Yang Chen with a smile on his face.

"It’s me." Yang Chen said calmly.

"Did you kill Black Wind?" The Seven Star Nether Lord tilted his neck.

Yang Chen began to understand that the Seven Star Nether Lord might have come to avenge the Black Wind Ghost Marshal.

Even if he didn’t die, the fact that he asked this question indicated that his appearance was related to the Black Wind Ghost Marshal.

"What do you think?" Yang Chen said with his hands behind his back.

The Seven Star Nether Lord lazily said, "So it really was you. Interesting, these Ten Thousand Realms. There are indeed some extraordinary individuals who can fight the Boundaryless stage with just Mahayana stage cultivation, but they are very rare. I’ve traveled through sixteen realms, this vast universe, and haven’t seen a single remarkable person. It was only just now that I noticed a Mahayana level Qi."

"But this Mahayana Qi swept away two teams led by Boundaryless Ghost Venerables, which alerted me. I followed the trail and finally found you. Yang Chen, slaying Black Wind is a testament to your extraordinariness. You are indeed worthy of fighting me."

Yang Chen calmly looked at the Seven Star Nether Lord and said with his hands behind his back, "Are you not afraid that you'll slip up and lose to me?"

At this point, the Seven Star Nether Lord's smile turned sinister: "Yang Chen, we're not children, let me tell you the truth. Over the years, I've met some powerful opponents like you, and even geniuses who fought across levels, but unfortunately, in the end, I always won. Yang Chen, you don't understand my power. Since birth, my purpose has been to make geniuses like you feel despair and fear."

Yang Chen could see that the Seven Star Nether Lord was indeed powerful, and he knew that his power was not just an empty boast.

At least now, the Seven Star Nether Lord, while talking, had already unleashed his energy around him. An enormous amount of Ghost Qi enveloped his surroundings tightly, with no gaps.

Escape seemed to have become difficult.

These were not ordinary Ghost Qi. Each strand of Qi contained sharp ghost shadows, some riding horses, others wielding sharp swords, clad in armor, and looking extremely ferocious.

Any rash approach would undoubtedly get one injured by these ghost shadows.

Yang Chen looked at the Seven Star Nether Lord, who exchanged glances with him.

Both of them laughed, a laughter that perhaps only the two of them could understand what it meant and what was going on...

Without a word, Yang Chen knew that a fierce battle was coming. The Slaughter God Spear suddenly clenched in his hand.

Immediately after, he swung it fiercely, and the shockwaves spread out.

"Let’s see just how powerful this Seven Star Nether Lord is."

The spear fell, sweeping across the ground.

His spear attack was completely devoid of any tricks or deception. It was a strike made with every ounce of his power, a spear capable of shattering everything.

One strike to decide life and death.

He was well aware that there were also some demon-like existences among those in the Great Stage. He had just never encountered them before. Now that he had encountered them, of course he was going all out without holding back.

This spear swept out, carrying life and death, spacetime, and many other Dao Intent Inscriptions within it. The power of thirty thousand Dao Intent Inscriptions was instantly displayed.

As for Seven-Star Ghost Venerable, he stood calmly with his hands behind his back, not moving at all, his expression as cool and composed as ever.

His confidence in himself was even higher than Yang Chen’s.

However, when faced with Yang Chen’s spear, he suddenly squinted slightly, his resolve wavered a bit.

Because Yang Chen’s spear was incredibly strong, and it had already touched upon his limits.

Seven-Star Ghost Venerable’s expression turned serious, but instead of being afraid, he laughed heartily: "Ahahaha, interesting, very interesting. Yang Chen, I’ve been waiting for an opponent like you. I believe that Lord Yan will be very happy if I kill you."

As he spoke, Seven-Star Nether Lord suddenly turned his wrist and struck out with his palm.

The moment this palm strike was issued, the Dao Intent Inscriptions around him instantly gathered into thousands of undead armors on his body, rushing directly towards Yang Chen.

Yang Chen’s spear clashed against his palm, and the immense power was immediately dissipated into the void.

Seeing this, Yang Chen squinted his eyes. It had to be said that there were many people who could withstand his spear attack, but one as light and carefree as the opponent before him was the first he had encountered.

Even Dustless Ghost Venerable from before couldn’t achieve this level of composure.

However, speaking of which, the method of Seven Star Nether Lord indeed had some similarities with Dustless Ghost Venerable. But the difference was that the moves of Seven Star Nether Lord were more fierce compared to Dustless Ghost Venerable.

It was indeed somewhat unbelievable that the methods of a Great Stage expert were even more fierce than those of a Boundless Stage expert.

"Lord Yan? So, you were sent by him?" Yang Chen asked with a deep voice.

"Hehehe, Yang Chen, it seems that you really don’t know anything. What does the Emperor Level represent? Each Emperor Level contains the power of Lord Yan. The fall of the Emperor Level’s

power would result in unbearable losses for Lord Yan. You've caused Lord Yan pain, so naturally, he wants you dead." Seven-Star Nether Lord sneered.

However, Yang Chen shook his head slightly: "Seven-Star Nether Lord, it seems that you admire your Lord Yan very much. However, I'm afraid I will disappoint you this time. Not only will you be unable to return and report to Lord Yan, but you will also make him feel heartbroken once again."

Instead of getting angry, Seven-Star Nether Lord laughed calmly.

"Yang Chen, since you are so eager to infuriate me, I'll let you witness my power." Seven-Star Nether Lord cracked his neck, and after a cruel laugh, a large amount of Dao Intent Inscriptions finally unfolded completely at this moment.

Just now, even though he had taken Yang Chen's strike head-on, he had not yet fully displayed his true strength.

But this time, his Dao Intent Inscriptions were completely presented in Yang Chen's line of sight.

Right when these Dao Intent Inscriptions appeared before him, Yang Chen's pupils constricted slightly.

Thunder roared, the sky changed colors.

This huge amount of Dao intent inscriptions seemed to have already struck fear into the heavens and the earth, heralding a formidable figure appearing here, descending upon this place.

To think that this amount of Dao intent inscriptions would cause the heavens and earth to fear it, just how terrifying must this be?

Please note that it was only the Rule Power of the King-level powerhouses that could accomplish such a feat just moments ago.

Now, this Great Ascension stage ghost creature had achieved it.

Yang Chen looked closely at the number of Dao Intent Inscriptions.

Forty thousand, and one thousand more!

"How is that possible!" Yang Chen’s heart shuddered with shock.

Over forty thousand Dao Intent Inscriptions?

Apparently, all the previous rumors about Seven-Star Nether Lord turned out to be false. The former Seven-Star Nether Lord had never revealed his true power. Only now, he finally unveiled his true power, a terrifying forty thousand and one thousand Dao Intent Inscriptions.

None of the other Boundless Stage experts were aware that Seven-Star Nether Lord had such an amount of Dao Intent Inscriptions.

"Forty thousand and one thousand?"

"My God, how, how is that possible!"

Yang Chen’s thirty-two thousand inscriptions were already horrifying enough, but they paled in comparison to Seven-Star Nether Lord’s forty-one thousand inscriptions.

"Yang Chen, do you now realize the gap between you and me?" The corner of Seven-Star Nether Lord’s mouth curled into a smile: "My Dao Intent Inscriptions are enough to rank in the top ten within the Great Luo Celestial Stele. When my inscriptions are fully displayed, the heavens and earth itself will change colors. How can you compete with me with only your 32,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions?"

Yang Chen didn’t know what the Great Luo Celestial Stele was, but the opponent’s forty-one thousand Dao Intent Inscriptions were indeed terrifying.

He thought his inscriptions were already powerful enough, but he didn’t expect to encounter someone even stronger.

"Before, Black Wind Ghost Marshal also thought that the number of his Dao Intent Inscriptions was more than mine. But in the end, what do you think happened? He was still defeated by me." Yang

Chen said calmly with his hands behind his back: "Seven-Star Nether Lord, the number of your Dao Intent Inscriptions is indeed vast, but do you really think you've already won?"

Seven-Star Nether Lord's anger was already beginning to be ignited.

However, this anger quickly turned into a smile. This man remained composed like a rock. If it had been anyone else sensing the terrifying strength he had displayed, they would have been too afraid to resist.

"Alright, alright, alright. Since you have so much confidence in yourself, then let me send you on your way with these eight types of Dao Intent!"

As the Seven-Star Nether Lord sneered and waved his hands, the billowing ghost Qi surrounding him from all directions converged towards Yang Chen.

There was no escape, no way out.

Although Yang Chen hadn't used Spacetime Dao Intent, he could already sense that his Spacetime Dao Intent was now heavily restricted.

"Facing the same Dao Intent as Dustless Ghost Venerable, their armors are extremely hard and their offensive power is also quite terrifying. They can rival my Slaughter God Spear's attack, which is indeed formidable."

Yang Chen muttered to himself and shook his head.

Unfortunately, at this moment, neither the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin nor the Death Omen Scripture could be used.

If he could, dealing with this battle would have been much easier. Now, there was still one hour before the two could be used.

The key now was this one hour.

Yang Chen had originally intended to keep his Sa Qi technique as his trump card. Now, he hesitated no longer. With a wave of his arm, he released his True Qi, immediately transforming it into Sa Qi, and clashed with the myriad ghost creatures. Violent turbulence echoed in all directions throughout the sky.

Gradually, Yang Chen's Sa Qi was corroded layer by layer, scattering apart. Meanwhile, the ghost creatures were also being hit hard and unable to defend themselves, shattering in all directions.

...

My condition is very bad today, so I'll only update three Chapters. I'm truly sorry about that.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2934: Chapter 2929: Who Can Last Longer_1

The two sides fought to a draw.

However, compared to Seven Star Ming Zun, who clearly did not intend to let things go easily. He was not satisfied with the draw achieved through the battle between him clad in his armor with countless ghost creatures and Yang Chen.

With a wave of his sleeve, he created endless ghostly Yin spirits and directed them to bite at Yang Chen.

Upon seeing this, Yang Chen didn't hesitate to convert his True Qi into endless surges of Sa Qi, which fought and bit against the myriad ghostly Yin spirits.

In this collision, both sides were evenly matched and couldn't determine a winner in a short time.

However, Seven Star Ming Zun seemed to be more confident. In his eyes, he had a vast amount of methods at his disposal.

As long as he was willing, he could create an endless amount of ghostly Yin spirits.

In contrast, while Yang Chen’s Sa Qi was formidable, he didn’t believe that Yang Chen could create so much Sa Qi.

As long as enough time passed, in this battle of attrition, he would eventually be the winner!

However, as time went by, Seven Star Ming Zun did not see the outcome he hoped for. Yang Chen’s Sa Qi continued to flow out like an endless abyss, showing no signs of stopping.

Seven Star Ming Zun’s expression turned ice-cold, "How is this possible? How can he have so much Sa Qi? I don’t believe it, keep going!"

At this moment, Seven Star Ming Zun didn’t care about anything else and sent all the ghostly Yin spirits he could create to attack.

In an instant, it was like a sky-covering and earth-shrouding situation, causing the entire half of the heavens and earth to faintly change color, making it difficult to settle down.

Meanwhile, Yang Chen also created endless rolling Sa Qi to overcome the myriad of ghostly Yin spirits.

Now, Yang Chen realized that Seven Star Ming Zun planned to compete with him on a battle of attrition.

While the opponent could create a massive number of ghostly Yin spirits, he could also create an enormous amount of Sa Qi.

However, could they compete with him in endurance?

Yang Chen smiled faintly, the ghostly Yin spirits created by Seven Star Ming Zun, each wearing armor and wielding fine spears, were already impressive, but it was impossible for them to be truly endless.

However, his Sa Qi was truly endless in the real sense.

His Sa Qi was converted from True Qi, and his internal True Qi was now endless. As long as he wished, he could instantly absorb the Heaven and Earth Spirit Qi within tens, hundreds, thousands, or even hundreds of thousands of miles and use it as his own True Qi power.

With so much Spiritual Energy in the world to provide him with the power to convert into Sa Qi, how could Seven Star Ming Zun possibly compete with him in endurance?

Gradually, Seven Star Ming Zun realized something was wrong, and he began to panic.

However, his unwillingness and disbelief that he would lose occupied his mind, causing him to keep pressing on with the overwhelming number of ghostly Yin spirits.

Finally, he had used up almost all of his ghostly Yin spirits and had to stop their assault.

In contrast, Yang Chen’s Sa Qi was like a dark ocean, spreading out and covering every area of space around him.

"You should not have much Sa Qi left, right?" Seven Star Ming Zun said solemnly.

Yang Chen smirked, if he hadn’t refined the source of Sa Qi before, he wouldn’t have been able to compete with Seven Star Ming Zun in terms of endurance.

But now, it was different.

Running out of Sa Qi?

Yang Chen smiled indifferently: "Really? Then, I think it’s necessary to let you know just how much Sa Qi I actually have!"

As soon as he finished speaking, Yang Chen suddenly controlled the Sa Qi like a tidal wave, pressing it towards the sky and surrounding Seven Star Ming Zun completely.

Seven Star Ming Zun’s pupils shrank, his expression cold, and he said in a low voice: "You... can your Sa Qi be converted from True Qi?"

"Know it now? Too late!"

Yang Chen pressed down the Sa Qi, covering Seven Star Ming Zun, intending to give him a fierce suppression.

He knew that completely dealing with Seven Star Ming Zun would not be easy. As he expected, when a large amount of Sa Qi surrounded him, Seven Star Ming Zun finally revealed his trump card.

A blast wave suddenly tore through the sky, creating a fissure and nullifying Yang Chen’s Sa Qi.

A Skull Sword appeared in Seven Star Ming Zun’s hand. It was this Skull Sword that severed Yang Chen’s Sa Qi.

Yang Chen was not surprised. His Sa Qi was indeed formidable, but it was still not enough to overpower a fighter with 41,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions.

However, Seven Star Ming Zun’s Skull Sword was indeed quite strange, and he had to be more cautious. Just now, the sword had given him an uneasy feeling.

"This Skull Sword is not an Emperor Divine Tool, but a King Divine Tool. It seems to be Seven Star Ming Zun’s exclusive Divine Tool. The number of Dao Intent Inscriptions it covers is astonishing."

Yang Chen made his first impression judgment.

Seven Star Ming Zun licked his lips, "Yang Chen, you’re not bad. You’ve aroused my fighting intent, so I’ll take out some of my real skills to entertain you."

As he spoke, Seven Star Ming Zun slashed down with his sword.

This sword fell, accompanied by heavy ghost wails and wolf howls, and a dark and ghostly sword aura rushed straight towards Yang Chen.

"This is the Dark Dao Intent I cultivated for a thousand years, condensed into 5,000 Dao Intent inscriptions!"

"My Dao Intent is sealed in this Skull Sword. Each sword contains my Dao Intent inscriptions..."

"Each sword could take your life!"

"Hahaha!"

A domineering and tyrannical laughter accompanied this sword as it oppressed Yang Chen, who already felt the terror of this strike.

He instantly wielded the Slaughter God Spear, striking back and clashing with the Skull Sword. However, both collided, neither gaining the advantage over the other.

Even so, Yang Chen frowned. After all, his strike was with an Emperor Divine Tool, while Seven Star Ming Zun's was only with a King Divine Tool.

"It seems it won't be easy to defeat Seven Star Ming Zun without bringing out my real skills."Yang Chen shook his head.

Relying solely on the Melting Spear's casual strike to crush the opponent was obviously impossible.

Looking back at Seven Star Ming Zun, after his sword strike failed, he smiled again.

"Take another sword of mine!"

As this sword fell, it brought with it dead silence and a series of disasters.

"This is the Heavenly Calamity Dao Intent that I cultivated for 1,500 years!"

Before them was an endless storm and heavenly disaster and earthly calamity, an extremely rare Dao Intent that rampaged around Yang Chen.

Seven Star Ming Zun's every move was filled with strange techniques.

Yang Chen knew that passivity was not the best choice.

He didn't hesitate any longer, pressing his palm to transform himself into spacetime and vanishing without a trace.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2935: Chapter 2930: After Getting Serious_1

Space-Time Dao Intent...

Unfolding.

This means that he is about to enter the counterattack stage!

He disappears into time and space and reappears in it. By the time he reappears, Yang Chen gathers his spear and heads straight for the Seven Star Nether Lord.

Seven Star Nether Lord reacts quickly and twists his body for a sword strike. As this skull sword cut down, it directly tore the space apart, crackling with endless Dao Intent and shattering Yang Chen's spear attack.

But Yang Chen disappears in an instant and reappears above, crushing down with his spear.

"Space Dao Intent?"

Seven Star Nether Lord is very smart, after a brief observation, he has already detected it. However, upon a closer look, he shook his head, "No, it’s not Space Dao Intent, but... Space-Time Dao Intent?"

With this in mind, Seven Star Nether Lord’s pupils shrank: "The strongest Dao Intent of Space-Time Dao Intent? How can it be? However, his Dao Intent inscriptions do contain a mix of time and space. It is indeed Space-Time Dao Intent."

As Seven Star Nether Lord marveled, he grew even more excited.

Space-Time Dao Intent is a terrifying Dao Intent. If he obtains this Dao Intent or offers it to Lord Yan, he will surely be rewarded handsomely.

"Hehe, in that case, I can’t kill you." Seven Star Nether Lord cruelly smiled, capturing Yang Chen alive, who possessed Space-Time Dao Intent, would maximize his value.

Just as this thought crossed his mind, Yang Chen struck with his spear again, with a storm sweeping in.

Facing this attack, Seven Star Nether Lord didn't panic at all, but instead burst into a wild laugh and swung his sword coldly, thoroughly breaking Yang Chen's attack.

In the next moment, Yang Chen once again disappeared and reappeared for another spear attack.

This also made Yang Chen realize the terrifying strength of the Seven Star Nether Lord. If it were anyone else, even Boundless Stage Experts, under his Space-Time Dao Intent guerilla tactics, they would quickly struggle to keep up.

However, this Seven Star Nether Lord is very smart and has very strong methods. After multiple guerilla attacks, he still managed to react in time and dissolved Yang Chen's attacks with his sword.

As the two fought, the scene was witnessed by the Boundless Stage Experts present, who exclaimed in admiration. They couldn't believe their own eyes.

Especially the trapped Boundless Stage Experts, who initially thought that Yang Chen fighting the Seven Star Nether Lord was a crazy and wrong choice.

Yang Chen's fate would surely be miserable. Today's outcome would be difficult to accept.

But everything in front of them made them unable to believe their own eyes. Yang Chen and Seven Star Nether Lord fought equally, with no clear winner.

Moreover, it seemed that at the moment, Yang Chen had made it hard for the Seven Star Nether Lord to defeat him.

Compared to those Boundless Stage Experts, the current two Mahayana Stage Experts seemed a bit more like immortals fighting...

"Is there such a genius character among us humans?"

Many people couldn’t believe it.

At that time, when they were defeated by the Seven Star Nether Lord, they thought more about why there weren’t such powerful existences in their human forces.

Looking now, it’s not that there weren’t any, but that they hadn’t discovered them yet.

"Jumping around is a bit annoying, do you really think you can beat me with this guerilla tactic? It seems I have to make you behave." At this moment, Seven Star Nether Lord finally became a little impatient.

When the conversation ended, his Dao Intent inscriptions suddenly dispersed.

When the 41,000 Dao Intent inscriptions spread out with absolute power, the sky and earth changed in an instant. The surrounding space also gradually solidified under these 41,000 Dao Intent inscriptions.

With space solidified, it became more difficult for Yang Chen to manipulate his Space-Time Dao Intent.

"The space has been locked down." Yang Chen senses the surroundings, and it became more difficult to unfold his Space-Time Dao Intent.

Unable to merge into time and space, Yang Chen subtly shook his head but quickly recovered: "Oh well, I've already figured out his tricks, more or less."

Just now, he seemed to be fighting with Space-Time Dao Intent, but actually not. His main purpose was to probe the Seven Star Nether Lord's moves.

And, to buy time.

The recovery time of his Death Omen Scripture and Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin was getting closer.

Now, he already had some understanding of the Seven Star Nether Lord's moves. The opponent's moves were all sealed in his Skull Sword. Each sword strike could instantly unleash the power of Dao Intent inscriptions, turning them into a sword edge.

The power of this flash of moves made it difficult for his Emperor Divine Tool Melting Spear to defeat him.

After all, his 41,000 Dao Intent inscriptions were no joke.

However, his sword's power was far inferior now. In order to restrict Yang Chen's Space-Time Dao Intent, he had to pay a sufficient amount of Dao Intent inscriptions to lock down the space.

Too little, and Yang Chen could break through.

Too much, and the number of Dao Intent inscriptions he could use would be significantly reduced.

At the moment, the Seven Star Nether Lord paid 5,000 Dao Intent inscriptions to restrict him, which was enough for him but unknown to him, Yang Chen could break it at any time.

But for Yang Chen, there was no need to break it now.

Because, he was ready to end it completely.

"Now, let's see how you can escape. Yang Chen, I really didn't expect you to have such an outstanding Dao Intent. Hahaha, heaven is really helping me!" Seven Star Nether Lord laughed loudly.

Yang Chen calmly replied with his hands behind his back, "Seven Star Nether Lord, I’m standing right here now, but it seems you still can’t do anything to me!"

Seven Star Nether Lord laughed arrogantly, "Fine, I haven’t been serious yet. Since you said that, let me show you my true strength."

Seven Star Nether Lord’s Skull Sword began to emit a terrifying aura.

This aura converged into a single point and was suddenly unleashed by the Seven Star Nether Lord.

"Black Nether Sword!"

This sword transformed into sword qi, completely crushing towards Yang Chen.

Yang Chen stood still, and in the flutter of his sleeve, he held his Long Spear.

"Flash Dragon Strike!"

Melting Spear, Flash Dragon Strike. This strike tore the sky like a golden dragon flashing by. Filled with majesty and dominance, this spear strike was Yang Chen’s true serious attack.

It was also during this spear strike that Yang Chen’s attack completely shattered Seven Star Nether Lord’s sword at the moment of collision.

Yang Chen, completely seized the upper hand.

Immediately after, without any hesitation, Yang Chen vanished and reappeared, attacking the Seven Star Nether Lord once again!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2936: Chapter 2931: The Reappearance of Yan’s Legal Body_1

Upon seeing that his own sword had been perfectly neutralized by Yang Chen’s spear, the Seven Star Nether Lord’s pupils constricted. His expression turned cold, and he growled through gritted teeth, "Well, well, well, it seems I underestimated you. In that case, try this sword of mine. But don’t let your guard down, or you might be killed by it..."

As he finished speaking, the Seven Star Nether Lord let out a sinister smile. A massive amount of Dao Intent Inscription Power gathered, and the Skull Sword started expanding, its terrifying power clearly visible.

Now facing Yang Chen head-on, the Seven Star Nether Lord immediately brought this sword down.

As the sword swept, seven shining stars suddenly appeared in the sky above. The sky changed in an instant, turning into a dark night while the power of the seven stars connected to the Skull Sword.

"The Nether Lord used this move last time and killed two of our realmless humans," someone said.

"Not good, dodge quickly!"

For a moment, the faces of those realmless experts changed drastically. Even the Ghost Venerable Experts were shocked and showed fear.

"It’s the Seven Stars Annihilation Sword! Hurry and run. If we get hit by this sword, we’ll probably die on the spot."

"Run!"

These ghosts couldn’t care less about their current opponents and focused on escaping. In their eyes, Yang Chen’s fate was most likely sealed by this one sword. If even half of the aftermath reached them, they might lose their lives here too.

They had experienced the power of the Seven Stars Annihilation Sword first hand.

The realmless human powerhouses also retreated one after another, their eyes watching the scene in awe.

"Go to hell." With the sword descending, the Seven Star Nether Lord’s mind was only focused on defeating Yang Chen.

"I hope you can survive. Otherwise, it would be a pity for the Space-Time Dao Intent," he admitted.

The Seven Star Nether Lord had to admit that Yang Chen blocking his sword just now proved that capturing Yang Chen alive was almost impossible for him.

But killing Yang Chen was still possible.

Yang Chen narrowed his eyes, sensing the power within the sword. Relying solely on his Flash Dragon Strike, it would be difficult for him to counter and gain the upper hand.

Seeing this, Yang Chen took a deep breath, and the power of his Long Spear surged.

He took a moment to gather his breath, and the Dao Intent Inscriptions converged on his Long Spear.

The next moment...

"Ten Thousand Miles Spear!"

This spear thrust out horizontally, its power overwhelming. It was unknown when Yang Chen had cultivated this divine Dao Technique, but all that could be seen was that everything in his spear's path was pierced through in an instant.

Unlike the Seven Stars Annihilation Sword, which changed the environment and possessed an apocalyptic might, Yang Chen's spear simply executed an instantaneous attack with a single point.

Its edge flickered, and it didn't seem especially eye-catching.

If one had to pinpoint the true moment of feeling its power, it should be when this spear was about to reach the enemy's side.

At first, the Seven Star Nether Lord really didn't sense anything special about Yang Chen's spear, but as time went on, he suddenly discovered that his Seven Stars Annihilation Sword had been dissipated layer by layer.

Furthermore, Yang Chen's spear had already reached him like a bolt of lightning.

"Impossible!" Panic emerged on the face of the Seven Star Nether Lord, who looked at Yang Chen with shock and fury. "You, did you hide your strength just now?"

"Not that I hid my strength, but rather, I haven't found a chance to kill you in one strike. Seven Star Nether Lord, it's over." Yang Chen shook his head.

He was somewhat disappointed, initially thinking that he would have to wait for the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin and the Death Omen Scripture's power to recover before ending everything.

But he didn't expect that he hadn't even used the Death Omen Scripture yet.

At the same time, both the humans and Netherworld Ghosts who had been fleeing in panic didn't see the aftermath they had anticipated from afar.

What they saw was Yang Chen pointing his spear toward the sky above, and suddenly a thrust.

After this spear, the Seven Stars Annihilation Sword from the Seven Star Nether Lord was completely dissolved, not even letting the aftermath reach this place.

This also made those realmless experts who were extremely worried about their comrades breathe a sigh of relief. They had been concerned that the aftermath would affect those imprisoned realmless experts, but now they saw that Yang Chen had accomplished an almost impossible task.

"Yang Chen, did he... win?"

Many people were pondering this thought.

However, just as the thought crossed their minds, they sensed a terrifying aura swelling again from the Seven Star Nether Lord.

"Yang Chen, don’t celebrate too early!" In the midst of his rage, the Seven Star Nether Lord suddenly bent his body, and an Elder emerged from his back.

Right at the moment when the Elder appeared, a stunning and horrifying pressure descended upon the sky, as if a force from another dimension had arrived.

Yang Chen’s pupils constricted when he sensed this force, and a surge of palpitations rose within him, as if he couldn’t resist the force at all.

Upon closer inspection, Yang Chen finally understood what was going on.

What the Seven Star Nether Lord had summoned from his back was none other than ’Yan’.

Of course, this was not Yan’s true body but rather a similar avatar summoned by his bloodline. It was like the last time he fought Black Wind Ghost Marshal, who had also resorted to summoning this method when cornered.

However, the difference was that the Yan’s legal body created by the Seven Star Nether Lord was much more terrifying than what the Black Wind Ghost Marshal had created...

Now, Yan’s presence seemed to herald the arrival of destruction and death.

The Seven Star Nether Lord turned his body, and Yan’s legal body immediately targeted Yang Chen. Pointing the crutch in his hand, a terrifying force transformed into a storm and erupted.

Yang Chen immediately displayed his Space-Time Dao Intent, as he knew that if he were hit by this strike, he would definitely die.

Moreover, his previous spear had also been shattered.

"Even Pinnacle Boundaryless Powerhouses wouldn’t be able to withstand this attack. Are Yan’s legal bodies all so terrifying?" said Yang Chen, his scalp tingling. He thought he was already powerful enough, but he was still infinitely far from Yan.

Now, he broke the confinement of space around him and used his Space-Time Dao Intent to dodge in all directions, occasionally launching another Ten Thousand Miles Spear.

This Ten Thousand Miles Spear was the result of his long cultivation in the Three Flowers Divine Region.

After merging the spears, he had been working hard on Mysterious Wandering Spear Canon. This Ten Thousand Miles Spear was a method he had learned after merging the spears.

This spear could completely condense the Dao Intent Inscriptions into a single point, instantly extending ten thousand miles and piercing through all defenses and attacks, striking right at the enemy.

It was this spear that had just cracked the Seven Stars Annihilation Sword from the Seven Star Nether Lord. Unfortunately, Yan's legal body was still too terrifying.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2937: Chapter 2932: Yan's Gaze_1

Yan's Avatar's strike now made Yang Chen feel a little numb, as he had no clue where to start. Even the Ten Thousand Miles Spear had no effect, as it was successfully dissolved by Yan's Avatar. It was even worse for his other methods.

Yang Chen didn't give up; instead, he manipulated a massive wave of evil energy, trying to make a reversal with it.

However, unfortunately, the evil energy attack had no effect either. Before he even approached the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld, he was completely crushed.

"Yang Chen, what happened? Do you have any other tricks? Hahaha, use them all!" The Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld laughed arrogantly.

Yang Chen replied coldly: "Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld, the power you are using now is not yours. What's there to be proud of? Is relying on others' strength to win your way of being proud?"

The Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld seemed to have been hit at a sore point. He let out a low growl and launched another attack with crushing force.

At this moment, he was somewhat frantic, not caring about anything. He only had the thought of killing Yang Chen in his mind.

It was this state of mind that allowed Yan's Avatar to completely control the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld. He lost his cool, but his strength and speed increased several times. As soon as Yang Chen disappeared, he would immediately catch up. Even Yang Chen, who possessed the Space-Time Dao Intent, felt immense pressure.

Yang Chen secretly bitter smiled, initially thinking that it would anger the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld and make him lose his cool. Unexpectedly, the opposite happened; he became more challenging to deal with.

After such a long, fierce battle, the time for the Heavenly Scourge Ancient Zither and the Scripture of Death and Horror to recover had finally arrived.

"Here it comes..."

Yang Chen quickly separated the Godlike Body of Tribulation.

The moment the Godlike Body of Tribulation was separated, he left it behind and ran to the rear.

Reaching the Godlike Body of Tribulation at the rear, he quickly started chanting the Scripture of Death and Horror and playing the Heavenly Scourge Ancient Zither. This powerful melody entered the ears of the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld.

The Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld rampaged wildly without any signs of interference.

Yang Chen felt his scalp go numb as he released the Domain of the Earth again to suppress the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld.

But it still didn't work.

The Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld continued to rampage, and there was no stopping him.

Yang Chen was anxious; if this went on, even he wouldn't last long. The Space-Time Dao Intent would eventually be exhausted.

Wait for the climax of the Scripture of Death and Horror.

Finally, the climax of the Scripture of Death and Horror arrived. Just as it did, the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld's body stiffened, slowing down considerably.

However, it still couldn't completely restrain his movements. Yang Chen's pupils shrank, unable to imagine how terrifying the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld was.

Luckily, it wasn't the end of the road for him. He could use the Scripture of Death and Horror with his soul one more time!

"With my soul’s current condition, using the Scripture of Death and Horror one more time, I’m afraid I won’t be able to use the Scripture of Death and Horror for another half a year."

Yang Chen sighed softly. It was challenging to recover the soul, and using the Scripture of Death and Horror twice in a row was already overloading him.

With no other choice, he once again had the Godlike Body of Tribulation control the Heavenly Scourge Ancient Zither and the Scripture of Death and Horror for the second time.

Massive waves of melody rolled in, accompanied by the chanting of the Scripture of Death and Horror, as well as the suppression of the Double Terrain of the Earth.

The melody spread, spreading even more.

Yang Chen was sweating profusely. If this still couldn’t suppress Yan’s Avatar and the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld, he really would have no other means.

Once again, the melody reached its climax, but the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld still didn’t come to a complete stop.

"Suppress, suppress, suppress!"

Yang Chen roared, maximizing the power of the Domain of the Earth. Finally, at the moment when the combination of the Heavenly Scourge Ancient Zither and the Scripture of Death and Horror reached their peak for the second time, the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld’s body stiffened in place, unable to move at all.

"No, impossible!" The Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld recovered from his senseless state.

Yang Chen didn’t even dare to take a breath. He launched a spear attack, using the Ten Thousand Miles Spear, which appeared in an instant. The spear was aimed at the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld’s brow.

"No, don’t! I won’t die; how can I possibly die?" The Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld felt his soul, and his entire body was completely paralyzed.

But the spear was irreversible. It struck his brow, killing him.

The body of the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld completely disintegrated into nothingness in the sky. Even his Skeleton Sword strangely merged into space, unknown where it went.

Seeing this, Yang Chen froze.

Did the Skeleton Sword disappear?

He hurriedly inspected all the space-time paths, trying to chase it back. But he discovered that the Skeleton Sword quickly disappeared in space-time, unable to intercept it even if he tried. Yang Chen's Space-Time Dao Intent was seriously depleted at this point, and although he wanted to chase it down, he eventually gave up.

With the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld completely fallen, Yang Chen finally breathed a sigh of relief. The Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld was not terrifying, but what he had created - Yan's Avatar - was all the more horrifying.

However, it was also Yan's Avatar that had given him the opportunity to strike.

If the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld had been lucid when he used the Godlike Body of Tribulation to chant the Scripture of Death and Horror, he would undoubtedly have noticed and tried to stop it.

But the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld had handed everything over to Yan's Avatar, even giving up his last remaining clear consciousness to exchange for power.

And it was precisely because of this that Yang Chen's Scripture of Death and Horror found a golden opportunity. Two consecutive pieces of the Scripture of Death and Horror completely suppressed Yan's Avatar and the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld.

It had to be said that Yan's Avatar was truly terrifying. Even with his Emperor Divine Tool and the Scripture of Death and Horror, it took him two tries to suppress it, which was something he'd never encountered before.

Before this, even Mu Taiqing didn't dare to resist his single Scripture of Death and Horror.

...

Not long after Yang Chen had slain the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld.

From the depths of hell, the black-robed old man who looked exactly like Yan’s Avatar slowly opened his eyes. He was not Yan’s Avatar, but Yan himself!

Yan had awakened.

Just as he woke up, in the darkness of space, the Skeleton Sword pierced through space and came to his hand.

He held the Skeleton Sword, which still held the residual heat from not too long ago. It was left by his direct disciple, the Seven Star Lord of the Netherworld.

With just one glance, Yan seemed to understand everything.

"My beloved Seven Star disciple has fallen... As I have said before, there must be others in the Ten Thousand Realms that surpass him, yet he persisted in his ways. What a pity. This Yang Chen’s little guy is fascinating."

Yan rubbed his eyebrows: "Even my Seven Star disciple has fallen to him, it seems that this Yang Chen’s kid can’t be ignored."

When the conversation ended, Yan got up and took a step forward, heading for the distance where no one knew where he was going...

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2938: Chapter 2933: Successful Escape_1

At the same time, Yang Chen’s victory over the Seven Star Nether Lord had already been settled.

At this moment, the morale of the humans had greatly increased, while the previously arrogant Netherworld Ghosts were now fleeing in all directions in panic.

Yang Chen would not let these Netherworld Ghosts escape. He stepped forward and spread his Domain of Earth.

Although he was now exhausted, he could still kill as many Netherworld Ghosts as possible.

"Stop these Boundaryless Ghost Venerables!"

"Kill them!"

The morale of the human side surged and pursued the defeated enemy. The Boundless Stage Celestial Experts who were just at a disadvantage were now like a shot of adrenaline, charging forward and killing these Boundaryless Ghost Venerables.

These Boundaryless Ghost Venerables still outnumbered the heavenly experts on the side of the humans, but the death of the Seven Star Nether Lord was too shocking for them, making them dare not stay any longer in this battlefield.

Unfortunately, Yang Chen's strength was ultimately not as great as before. After the battle with the Seven Star Nether Lord, he had consumed too much energy. Even if he exhausted all of his strength, he could only work with other Boundless Stage Experts to catch two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables.

There were too many other Boundaryless Ghost Venerables, making it difficult to deal with. They had escaped in a hurry, leaving Yang Chen no choice but to shake his head and give up.

Just like that, the numerous powerful people returned and began to release the imprisoned disciples of various sects one by one.

These imprisoned experts of various sects had watched a good show from the beginning to the end, especially the Boundaryless Stage Experts, who were still stunned and shocked by what they had witnessed.

The earlier battle between Yang Chen and the Seven Star Nether Lord was quite like a divine battle, making these Boundaryless Stage Experts feel incredibly ashamed.

One had more than 30,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions, while the other had more than 40,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions. Each of them was a legendary genius. When they collided, it was Yang Chen who ultimately emerged victorious.

This dramatic spectacle made them unable to believe that such a powerful genius existed among the humans.

"Who is this...?"

Some Boundaryless Stage Experts who didn't know Yang Chen started to inquire. After all, it would be a pity not to make friends with someone as powerful as Yang Chen.

Seeing these Boundaryless Stage Experts inquiring one after another, Nightingale Heavenly Venerate smiled: "This is our friend from the Three Flowers Sect, Brother Yang Chen. Brother Yang Chen was ordered by King Yueyin to save me and Sister Zhong Ming."

Nightingale Heavenly Venerate's seemingly casual words concealed a very clear meaning, indicating that Yang Chen was closer to their Three Flowers Sect and that others should think twice before getting closer to him.

"This person is actually related to our Three Flowers Sect? Could it be that Yang Chen who offended King Yueyin before!" In the crowd, another Boundaryless Female Cultivator blinked her big eyes and seemed to know Yang Chen, but her knowledge of Yang Chen was limited to when he was being chased by King Yueyin during his Nirvana Stage and had nowhere to hide.

"It is him. But Yang Chen is now on friendly terms with our Three Flowers Sect." Nightingale Heavenly Venerate smiled gently.

Other strong people could hear the meaning of Nightingale Heavenly Venerate's words, but they didn't care and greeted Yang Chen anyway. Nightingale Heavenly Venerate watched as they ignored her warning, frustrated and itching to intervene.

Yang Chen greeted these powerful people one by one and said: "Seniors, I just did my duty earlier. Defeating the Seven Star Nether Lord was mostly due to luck, and you all really overpraise this Junior."

Luck?

No one would really think that Yang Chen's victory was due to luck. Such clearly modest words would only be believed by idiots.

Yang Chen now cut to the chase with a calm smile: "Seniors, let's get straight to the point. Right now, it's better for us to leave the Lihuo District quickly. Although we have achieved a great victory, we still let several Boundaryless Ghost Venerables escape just now. If they bring more powerful people, we may still encounter trouble. After all, there should be quite a few Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm experts in the Lihuo District."

Nightingale Heavenly Venerate and Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate nodded: "Brother Yang Chen's words make sense. We need to leave quickly. We still haven't saved some of the Boundaryless Stage Experts, but since we have no specific clues, we can only leave those experts for now."

"I met with a few Boundaryless Stage Experts before, but unfortunately, we were separated. I don't know where they are now."

When these people discussed the matter, they had no choice but to give up since they had no specific route to follow.

This was how, after a brief discussion, the people followed Yang Chen's suggestion and started to leave without hesitation.

A large team, stretching magnificent and powerful, comprised of thousands of people.

Among them, there were countless Boundaryless Stage Experts leading the way, as well as captured Great Ascension Stage, Nirvana Stage, and small Dao Enlightenment Stage cultivators from various sects.

However, there were not many surviving cultivators left. There were hundreds of thousands at the earliest period, and now only a few thousand remained, resulting in a tragic outcome.

But with so many Boundaryless Stage Experts, plus Yang Chen personally suppressing the situation, this team's strength was undeniable.

On their journey, they encountered two waves of oblivious Netherworld Ghosts, who were all cleaned up by these formidable people.

Finally, the team reached the exit.freewebnovel.com

At this exit, numerous guards were waiting in preparation, immediately moving forward to greet the approaching humans.

"There are so many people coming back! This is great news. Let’s go and take a look." Among the guards stationed here was Black-faced Lin He.

At this moment, Lin He led the guards to the front of the crowd to provide support for the returning cultivators.

As he welcomed them, Lin He couldn’t hide his happiness: "Ink Crystal Senior, Nightingale Senior, Yuan Hong Senior, you...you all came back! Hahaha, this is really great. I just heard Daoming say that you were all killed. But you are all alive!"

"Don’t even mention Daoming to us! By the way, where is that bastard now!" Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate was furious. Along with the other Boundaryless Stage Experts, their tone carried anger at Daoming’s deception.

"Well, Ink Crystal Senior, Daoming has gone back to the rear. What happened...?" Lin He saw Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate in a rage and asked cautiously, not wanting to offend the Boundaryless Stage Expert.

Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate said solemnly: "What happened? It’s all because of Daoming’s great work!"

When the conversation ended, Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerate and other Boundaryless Stage Experts took turns recounting the incident so that everyone understood what had happened.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2939: Chapter 2934: Great or Despicable?_1

Hearing this, everyone, including Lin He, couldn't help but inhale a cold breath.

He put aside the matter of Daoming Tianzun for the time being, showing a look of disbelief on his face as he stared at Yang Chen.

Most of what these Boundaryless Heaven Lords said just now was related to Yang Chen. In particular, Yang Chen's defeat of the Boundless Stage Experts and the rescue of everyone by defeating an Emperor-class Ghost Monarch made him feel as if he had misheard.

However, since these words were uttered by Boundless Stage Experts, and no one else denied it, Lin He also found it hard to refute and knew that this matter was most likely true.

As he thought about this, Lin He couldn't help but remember Yang Chen's initial desire to go to the Lihuo District by himself, while he had tried to stop and dissuade him from behind. It seemed that it wasn't Yang Chen seeking death but him meddling in it.

After pondering, Lin He finally remembered the matter of Daoming Tianzun and asked with a mix of doubts: "Seniors, is this true? Did Daoming Tianzun really do such a heinous thing?"

"Nonsense, would we target him like this if he hadn’t done these evil deeds?" The Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerable and other numerous Heavenly Venerates replied with fierce tones.

Lin He and the other bodyguards couldn’t believe that this was true. How could Daoming Tianzun do such shameless things?

The excuse for summoning help, in reality, was to abandon his companions. If this matter were made public, even if Daoming Tianzun wasn’t punished, he would become the laughingstock of others for the rest of his life.

"There must be an explanation for this matter. If Daoming Tianzun acts like this and we do not punish him, we will never let go of this resentment."

Other Boundless Stage experts also spoke up one after another.

As Lin He didn’t fully understand the whole story, he couldn’t interject: "Seniors, as a junior who wasn’t involved, I don’t think it’s my place to comment on these matters. However, Brother Yun Qi, who is in charge of managing various battlefield affairs, has not left completely yet. If you find him, I’m sure he will settle this matter fairly and justly."

"Brother Yun Qi is nearby? That’s great. Let’s go find him quickly." Many Boundless Stage Experts said.

Naturally, Lin He didn’t hesitate and immediately led the crowd to find Yunqi Tianzun.

The first thing these people did when returning from the battlefield wasn’t to rest but to seek justice from Yunqi Tianzun. It was evident how angry they were with what Daoming Tianzun had done.

Under Lin He’s guidance, everyone came to the place where Yunqi Tianzun was temporarily staying.

Yunqi Tianzun sensed the arrival of people and came out to greet them.

And next to him was none other than Daoming Tianzun – the person Yang Chen and others were looking for.

Now, with a grieving expression, Daoming Tianzun gritted his teeth and said, "Brother Yun Qi, I only hate that my strength was insufficient at that time. If I were truly strong enough, wouldn’t I have been able to save them?"

"Brother Dao Ming, the past is the past; please take it easy." Yunqi Tianzun didn’t get along well with Daoming Tianzun. However, seeing him cry, he couldn’t say much and could only try to comfort him from behind.

Daoming Tianzun shook his head: "By now, those powerful ones may have fallen into the hands of the ghost creatures. If I get a chance, I must take revenge for them."

Hearing this, Yunqi Tianzun, for a moment, held a better impression of Daoming Tianzun.

It seemed that he had prejudiced views of Daoming Tianzun before. Although the latter had some strange personality traits, he hadn’t lost at least the basic way of being a person. People die all the time on the ever-changing battlefield, and it is natural for those who cannot save their companions to feel grief.

He could empathize with this sense of powerlessness and comforted him: "Brother Dao Ming, the past is over. No one wants to see this kind of thing happen. Moreover, those people may not have entirely perished just yet. I will arrange for others to search for them shortly. If there are clues and some fellow Daoists are still alive, wouldn’t that be a great joy?"

What he didn’t know was Daoming Tianzun never thought about revenge. He had escaped by stepping on the lives of those powerful people. How could he possibly think of revenge?

As soon as he heard the search, Daoming Tianzun couldn’t sit still any longer, saying: "Brother Yun Qi, although I am sad, there’s no need to search for people. I don’t want to talk about Lihuo District now. It’s simply a purgatory on earth. Even if we Boundaryless Stage experts go there, bad luck can be more dangerous than good. We should let nature take its course and not force it."

Yunqi Tianzun didn’t expect Daoming Tianzun to suddenly become so understanding.

He didn’t think much about it, and just as his divine soul was detecting what was going on ahead, he sensed that many Boundaryless Stage experts had arrived. Surprised, he wondered who was coming.

Daoming Tianzun was also doubtful. At first, he thought reinforcements had arrived from the rear. However, upon closer examination, his previously joyful expression turned rigid.

That was because the people who arrived were Mo Jing Heavenly Venerable and others.

If it had just been Mo Jing Heavenly Venerable and others, Daoming Tianzun wouldn’t have been frightened. He had only told them that he would go and call for help.

It would be easy to patch up the story.

The key issue was that Gao Wenyi and others were also with Mo Jing Heavenly Venerable, which was the most terrifying and crucial matter...

For a moment, Daoming Tianzun became panicked.

"It’s fellow Daoist Mo Jing and others. Hahaha, they have actually come back alive! Brother Dao Ming, your prayers worked. These fellow Daoists have really all come back alive. Hahaha, what a miracle!" Yunqi Tianzun laughed heartily.

A group of Boundaryless Stage experts had arrived here.

However, these powerful ones showed no joy of being alive; their faces were serious and cold.

Seeing this, Yunqi Tianzun, who had come to greet them, was puzzled and could only smile and greet them quickly: "Fellow Daoists, you have all come back alive. Hahaha, that’s great. Today, I, Yun Qi, shall host a celebration to welcome you all!"

"Yun Qi, you have to judge for us today. We must settle accounts with this wretch. Daoming Tianzun, how dare you show your face to us?" Among the crowd, several Boundaryless Stage experts pointed at Daoming Tianzun and cursed.

Daoming Tianzun’s face now showed surprise, and he almost couldn’t believe his own eyes.

Why, why did these people come back alive?

At that time, they were not only unlikely to escape but barely alive. Yet, they could return alive?

"Daoming, was it surprising that we could come back alive?" Mo Jing Heavenly Venerable’s eyes were filled with rage as he roared with an intention of retribution.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2940: Chapter 2935: The Trial Begins_1

Daoming Tianzun was scolded by several Boundaryless Heaven Lords and found himself in an awkward situation. He had to say stubbornly: "Everyone, there must be some misunderstanding."

"Misunderstanding? What misunderstanding, don’t you know what you did!" Several Boundless Stage Experts shouted in unison.

Yunqi Tianzun was surprised and asked: "What exactly happened? Just now, Brother Dao Ming was grieving for all of you, isn’t there some misunderstanding?"

Although he didn’t like Daoming Tianzun, it was better to get along during the battlefield.

Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerable said with a deep voice: "Brother Yun Qi, if you knew what happened, you wouldn’t be saying this to us. To be brothers with such a person would be a disgrace!"

"This... "

Yunqi Tianzun was puzzled and asked, "What exactly happened?"

Nightingale Heavenly Venerable angrily explained the incident from beginning to end.

Listening to this, Yunqi Tianzun was slightly stunned. What these powerful ones said was completely different from what Daoming Tianzun had told him.

He found out that Daoming Tianzun pretended to go for reinforcements to save his own life and later abandoned Gao Wenyi and the others on the battlefield, showing no loyalty or righteousness. It was despicable.

He awkwardly said, "But, what Daoming Tianzun told me is completely different from what you all have said."

"What did Daoming Tianzun tell you, Brother Yun Qi?" These Boundaryless Heaven Lords laughed out of anger and were curious as to how shameless Daoming Tianzun could be.

Yunqi Tianzun glanced at Daoming Tianzun and saw that he already dared not look at him directly. So, he honestly said: "Daoming Tianzun told me that he could have left the battlefield a long time ago, but he stayed to save his companions, wandering around the Lihuo District. He found all of you, but by the time he arrived, you were already engaged in fierce battles. He wanted to save you, but there were too many Netherworld Ghosts. In the end, he had to give up and leave. Just now, Daoming Tianzun even cried to me saying that he regretted not being able to save you all."

Daoming Tianzun's face turned red with embarrassment when he heard this. He knew that his lies were about to be exposed in front of everyone.

Everyone was so angry with Daoming Tianzun's shamelessness that they laughed instead.

They had never seen such a shameless person. Daoming Tianzun not only betrayed them and escaped but also proudly talked about his supposed righteousness when he returned.

Gao Wenyi was furious and said directly, "Senior Cloud Ascending, I don't know about the others, but I can swear with my life that Daoming Tianzun abandoned me and fled. If it weren't for Brother Yang Chen who saved us, we wouldn't be able to see you today. Daoming Tianzun, what do you have to say about this?"

Daoming Tianzun hated Yang Chen for his rescue and couldn't help but grit his teeth. "Nephew Gao, when the old man left, it was purely because his combat power did not match the situation. Staying behind would have meant certain death. Why not save himself and avenge you all in the future?"

Nightingale Heavenly Venerable angrily said, "So you say that when you left us to bring reinforcements, it was also for our revenge?"

At this point, Daoming Tianzun had no choice but to remain silent, fully aware that he had committed a taboo. All he could do was stare angrily at Yang Chen.

Yang Chen, with his hands behind his back, didn't care about Daoming Tianzun's hostility. He and Daoming Tianzun were never on good terms, so why would he care about his grudge?

Now that Yunqi Tianzun understood what had happened, he said coldly, "Brother Dao Ming, your betrayal and escape are bad enough, but coming back in such an effiominate manner and still trying to get me to abandon the rescue effort? What could your motive be? Is it fear of your evil deeds being exposed?"

Daoming Tianzun was at a loss for words. He wanted to explain, but Yunqi Tianzun waved his hand: "Daoming Tianzun, I don't want to judge your actions. Come with me. I'll take you to the King-level Powerhouses, and let them make a decision on your case."

Daoming Tianzun's face darkened, knowing that if he went to the King-level Powerhouses, everyone would know about it. Where would he put his reputation then?

But seeing the murderous looks of the Boundaryless Stage Experts, Daoming Tianzun was frightened and lost his nerve.

He knew that if he didn't let the King-level Powerhouses judge him, these Boundless Stage Experts would likely kill him.

"Alright, I believe that the King-level Powerhouses will give me a fair and impartial trial!" Daoming Tianzun gritted his teeth, still sounding defiant.

"Let’s go." Yunqi Tianzun ordered.

In an instant, many Boundaryless Stage Experts followed. Many people cared about Daoming Tianzun’s trial, and their anger would not be appeased until a verdict was reached.

Yang Chen did not follow. Although he had a grudge with Daoming Tianzun, he was not there at the time, so it wasn’t his place to interfere.

Now that he had time, it was the perfect opportunity to purchase the materials that Zhang Xuelian needed while at the frontline of the battlefield.

He had some merit points, so buying materials wouldn’t be a problem.

Yang Chen did not expect that he had quite a reputation on the battlefield. Many people recognized him as he walked by.

This forced him to change his appearance slightly and discreetly purchase materials in the battlefield. He bought not only what Zhang Xuelian needed but also what he needed himself.

After several days of purchasing materials, Yang Chen took a break and decided to go find Yunqi Tianzun.

In the blink of an eye, Yang Chen arrived at the Spirit King Sacred Area again.

As a result of inquiring, Yunqi Tianzun and many Boundaryless Heaven Lords had taken Daoming Tianzun to the Spirit King Sacred Area for his trial.

Many King-level Powerhouses, including the King of Joyful Sound, had gathered in the Spirit King Sacred Area to deal with unforeseen events.

Yang Chen was delighted that the King of Joyful Sound was in the Spirit King Sacred Area, saving him from running around.

Soon, Yang Chen arrived at the residence where Yunqi Tianzun was staying.

When he arrived, Yunqi Tianzun greeted him immediately with a big smile on his face: "Brother Yang Chen, I've been waiting for you for a long time. I was so busy with Daoming Tianzun's trial that I didn't notice when you didn't follow. I was quite worried."

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2941: Chapter 2936: Borrowing Scales_1

Yang Chen asked in surprise, "Does Senior Yunqi need something from me?"

"No need? Kid, on the day when we brought Dao Ming Tianzun to trial, the story about you was revealed to all the Lord-Level Figures present by the Boundless Stage Experts. I was there too. I couldn't believe how powerful you are, slaying several Boundless Stage Experts at once, and even getting rid of our biggest headache, the Seven Star Nether Lord. Hahaha, such great merit deserves a huge reward. After much deliberation, the Lord-Level Figures from all sides decided to reward you with 50 million Merit Points!" Yunqi Heavenly Venerate said.

"50 million Merit Points..." Yang Chen was suddenly delighted, "That much?"

This 50 million Merit Points was no small amount. Even when he had once accumulated Merit Points like crazy, it would still take quite a while to reach this amount.

With such a level of merit points, even if he wanted an Emperor Divine Tool, it would not be impossible after accumulating for some time.

Yunqi Heavenly Venerate laughed heartily, "Hahaha, let's not mention the rewards for slaying those Ghost Venerables, even for killing this Seven Star Nether Lord, who is a current headache for us on the battlefield. It would be difficult for those King-level Powerhouses to ignore this."

At first, Yang Chen didn't give it much thought. Is the Seven Star Nether Lord really worth that much?

"Moreover, you saved so many Boundless Stage Experts, these experts all spoke highly of you. Haha, in the Old Man's opinion, 50 million Merit Points is not too much. It's well deserved for what you've done." Yunqi Heavenly Venerate said with an amiable smile.

Yang Chen’s smile gradually appeared, but before it lasted very long, Yunqi Heavenly Venerate’s words took a turn, causing his expression of joy to freeze immediately.

"But, erm, because of your agreement with King Yueyin, he directly took 45 million of your Merit Points, leaving you with only 5 million Merit Points." Yunqi Heavenly Venerate said awkwardly.

Yang Chen’s mouth twitched, almost forgetting about this.

Thinking back, King Yueyin was really ruthless. 50 million Merit Points! It was estimated that with these Merit Points, he would be able to buy another Emperor Divine Tool after accumulating more.

And now? A staggering 90% was taken away, leaving only 5 million.

This was too horrifying.

Yang Chen sucked in a breath of cold air, cursing King Yueyin’s ancestors in his heart.

"Yang Chen, my friend, 5 million Merit Points is not a small number either. Normally, it would take us boundless experts a great effort to earn it. Look on the bright side; I’ve been looking for you for these Merit Points for a long time, and now that you’re here, it’s perfect." Yunqi Heavenly Venerate could see that Yang Chen was unhappy, and he understood, so he tried to console him.

Yang Chen shook his head slightly. Although his mood was depressed, he quickly recovered.freewebnovel.com

"Thank you, Senior Yunqi. By the way, what was the result of the trial on that day?" Yang Chen asked in confusion.

Upon mentioning the trial's outcome, Yunqi Heavenly Venerate shook his head and sighed, "Let's talk about it inside; many of the strong people who returned with you that day are among them."

Yang Chen had also sensed this and immediately followed Yunqi Heavenly Venerate into his residence.

As they entered the residence, they saw several strong people sitting cross-legged in the misty white fog, each with an angry expression.

"I really don't know what these King-level Powerhouses were thinking, not executing Dao Ming Tianzun and leaving him alive. What's the point?" These experts gritted their teeth in anger.

On the way, Yang Chen had already received the Merit Points given by Yunqi Heavenly Venerate.

Now that he had just arrived, he saw Mo Jing Heavenly Venerate and Nightingale Heavenly Venerate angrily discussing, their eyes burning with fire.

"Huh? Yang Chen, my friend, is here."

"Hahaha, Yang Chen, my friend, where have you been these days? Come and sit."

These Boundless Stage Experts had quite a good impression of Yang Chen, and immediately greeted him with smiles when they saw him coming.

Yang Chen clasped his fists and said, "Junior pays his respects to all seniors."

"Yang Chen, we have all experienced life and death situations together, there’s no need to be so restrained. Forget about seniority, just sit down." They all laughed heartily.

Yang Chen was no longer polite and sat down cross-legged.

Yunqi Heavenly Venerate stroked his beard and explained, "Yang Chen, my friend, as you just heard, about the disposal of Dao Ming Tianzun... sigh..."

Yang Chen asked puzzledly, "What happened?"

Nightingale Heavenly Venerate snorted, "Dao Ming Tianzun doesn’t have any other abilities, but he has been under the command of Cloud Highness Dharma King for many years. And Cloud Highness Dharma King is known for protecting his own. On that day, Cloud Highness Dharma King quarreled intensely with other King-level Powerhouses. In the end, the other King-level Powerhouses didn’t want to cause Cloud Highness Dharma King any embarrassment, so Cloud Highness Dharma King spared Dao Ming Tianzun’s life at the cost of all his merit points, and no further action was taken."

"Dao Ming Tianzun must be very happy now, trading his Merit Points for his life. Who wouldn't agree to that? He doesn't have too many Merit Points in the first place, and it won't be easy for him to accumulate them again in the future, right?"

"It's the rise of the petty people indeed."

These Boundless Stage Experts were all disgruntled, as they almost fell victim to Dao Ming Tianzun's scheme and couldn't just let it go.

"Everyone, let's not dwell on this matter any longer. Dao Ming Tianzun's reputation has turned bad due to this incident. His scandal is now widely known, and even if he didn't get the punishment he deserved, he would still lose face in public in the future. I'm afraid that no Boundless Stage Expert would be willing to get close to him. This can also be considered his well-deserved punishment. Let's talk about something happy instead." Yunqi Heavenly Venerate said.

"Brother Yun Qi is right." The other Boundless Stage Experts, hearing this, felt relieved quite a bit.

Nightingale Heavenly Venerate and Zhong Ming Heavenly Venerate looked at each other and tenderly said, "Yang Chen, we met King Yueyin some time ago, and he was very satisfied with your rescue of us. He wants to meet you too. May I ask what Brother Yang Chen plans to do next?"

"King Yueyin wants to see me? I happen to want to see King Yueyin too, so I'll have to trouble the two of you to show me the way later." Yang Chen said, pausing for a moment, "But before that, there's one more thing I need to ask Senior Yunqi for help."

Hearing Yang Chen’s change of tone, Nightingale Heavenly Venerate and the others looked at Yunqi Heavenly Venerate, wondering what Yang Chen wanted from him.

Yunqi Heavenly Venerate was also surprised and looked at Yang Chen, "Yang Chen, my friend, what do you mean by..."

Yang Chen said gently, "Senior Yunqi, during the trial, didn’t you bring out a scale, saying that the person who came to make trouble in our rear on that day was the owner of this scale?"

"Yes, that’s right. Yang Chen, my friend, what do you mean by...?" Yunqi Heavenly Venerate asked in confusion.

"Can I borrow this scale?" Yang Chen said.

This scale might very well belong to Peng Wanli. He didn’t think much of it at the time, but now that he had the Spirit Shadow Mirror, this scale belonging to Peng Wanli could come in handy.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2942: Chapter 2937: Unraveling the Abstinence Prohibition_1

Yunqi Heavenly Venerate’s eyes widened, unsure what Yang Chen needed this item for: "Young friend Yang Chen, although this thing isn’t very valuable, it’s still one of the few clues we have about the surprise attack. What do you want it for?"

Yang Chen knew that explaining this matter could be troublesome. After all, Yunqi Heavenly Venerate would inevitably need to ask questions before giving the scale to Yang Chen.

But he had already thought of an excuse and said: "Junior wants to accrue more merit points. As you know, ninety percent of my merit points are going to be taken by King Yueyin. Leaving only ten percent, if I want to accumulate more merit points, I have to take risks. There is no other choice. Therefore, Junior would like to take this scale and see if it's possible to find the person responsible for the collapse of the Lihuo District. If I can find them and resolve the situation, there should be a substantial amount of merit points."

If Yang Chen had said this earlier, Yunqi Heavenly Venerate would have thought he was looking for death. A mere Great Ascension cultivator going after the mastermind behind the near-collapse of the Lihuo District, wouldn't that be suicidal?

But now Yang Chen had slain multiple experts at the Boundaryless Stage, Yunqi Heavenly Venerate couldn't deny his capabilities, and if Yang Chen wanted to do something crazy, he had no other way to dissuade him.

"Yang Chen, you really surprise people with your actions." Yunqi Heavenly Venerate sighed with emotion, "But it's fine, since you want to investigate the matter, I won't stop you either. However, this scale is extraordinary, so I need to consult with the other king-level powerhouses before I can make a decision. As for when I will give it to you the time, that's not fixed." Yunqi Heavenly Venerate said.

"No problem, Junior isn't in a hurry for now. Thank you for your concern, Senior Yunqi." Yang Chen thanked him.

"It's a small matter," Yunqi Heavenly Venerate waved his hand, not paying it much mind.

With that, Yang Chen and Yunqi Heavenly Venerate talked a bit more about the scale issue, then left with Nightingale Heavenly Venerate and Lord Zhong Ming.

Upon leaving, they naturally went to find King Yueyin.

Soon, Yang Chen came to King Yueyin’s residence in the Spirit King Sacred Area under the guidance of the two female experts at the Boundaryless Stage.

King Yueyin clearly enjoyed beautiful scenery, sitting cross-legged in the small pavilion, motionless.

Only when she sensed Yang Chen and the others arriving did she open her eyes, which started to flow with a beautiful wave.

"It’s you guys," King Yueyin’s red lips parted, her tone indifferent and devoid of emotional fluctuations.

"King Yueyin."

Nightingale Heavenly Venerate and Lord Zhong Ming both respectfully bowed.

Not daring to disrespect her, Yang Chen said, "King Yueyin."

King Yueyin’s red lips opened: "What’s the matter?"

"King Yueyin, our young friend Yang Chen has returned. This time, many female disciples from our Three Flowers Sect in the Lihuo District were saved thanks to Yang Chen’s connections. Otherwise, we wouldn’t know what to do. Yang Chen’s feats in the Lihuo District are truly a favor to us all." Nightingale Heavenly Venerate and Lord Zhong Ming both smiled and said.

Yang Chen didn’t expect the two to speak up for him, and quickly humbly responded with a few words.

King Yueyin naturally had a clear understanding of Yang Chen’s prowess. In fact, it was not just these two who spoke up; during the last battle against Daoming Tianzun, she had also heard other Heavenly Venerates praising Yang Chen on several occasions.

Yang Chen alone defeated the Seven Star Nether Lord and completed the supposedly impossible mission, not to mention slaying several Boundaryless Stage experts. His strength couldn’t be underestimated.

It was important to note that Yang Chen accomplished these tasks at the Great Ascension Stage, which were all but impossible. But what if he reached the Great Ascension Stage later on?

No one could imagine Yang Chen’s strength.

This caused inner conflict within King Yueyin. Without a doubt, Yang Chen's strongest power was his Strongest Dao Intent, and there was still a portion of it within her that she hadn't yet refined.

"Alright, I know about this matter. It was only right for him to do all this," King Yueyin said emotionlessly.

This left the two experts at the Boundaryless Stage feeling embarrassed, unsure why King Yueyin was so harsh on Yang Chen. After all, he had done a lot for the benefit of the Three Flowers Sect and shouldn't be treated like this.

King Yueyin waved her small hand and said, "You two can leave now."

"Yes!" Nightingale Heavenly Venerate and Lord Zhong Ming both left.

Yang Chen looked at King Yueyin, shook his head, and went straight to the point: "King Yueyin, as of now, everyone in the Lihuo District has been rescued. The tens of millions of merit points that I've earned, ninety percent of them are going to you. It seems that whatever debt we had should have already been squared, right?"

King Yueyin snorted coldly, "What, do you really think that I'm so worthless? Just tens of millions of merit points, and you think you can cast me off?"

Yang Chen felt a chill on his scalp, would this woman ever stop?

However, as the saying goes, ’when under someone’s roof, one must bow his head.’ He sighed and said, "Alright, since King Yueyin won’t agree, then Junior has no other means. In the future, I will have to work for King Yueyin slowly to repay the debt. But for now, I just hope that King Yueyin can agree to a few conditions and delay my further progress for a while."

"What do you want to do?" King Yueyin frowned.

"Junior needs to return to the rear." Yang Chen said.

First, he needed to give the materials to Zhang Xuelian, and second, he hadn’t refined Mu Taiqing’s body yet. Once refined, his strength and Dao Intent Inscriptions would surely double.

This was his bargaining chip against Peng Wanli, and although he dared to inquire about Peng Wanli’s whereabouts, he didn’t think that he was truly Peng Wanli’s opponent.

After fighting the Seven Star Nether Lord, he realized many things.

The Seven Star Nether Lord had a staggering 41,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions, a truly terrifying number.

There was no guarantee that there wouldn’t be someone just as powerful in this world. Moreover, the Seven Star Nether Lord himself had mentioned the Great Luo Celestial Stele, which indicated that there should be people with similarly terrifying abilities in this world.

Therefore, Yang Chen’s cultivation must not cease.

"Go back to the rear? Fine, I’ll give you half a year, that should be enough," King Yueyin said.

Yang Chen took a deep breath. King Yueyin really meant to put him to work. Half a year? What could he do with just half a year?

However, he didn’t bother haggling. He still had more important matters which needed King Yueyin’s help. He could only endure it for this particular matter.

"King Yueyin, Junior also hopes that you can grant me leniency in other aspects by putting a temporary pause to my abstinence period." Yang Chen said with furrowed brows.

"Say it," King Yueyin’s tone was icy.

"Can the abstinence prohibition be relaxed for some time? Not long, just for the duration of this trip, half a year should suffice." Yang Chen said.

King Yueyin sneered, "You men really think with your lower body, huh? How long has it been since the abstinence started, and you’re already thinking about women?"

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2943: Chapter 2938: Are You Tired of Me_1

Upon hearing King Yueyin’s cold mockery, Yang Chen sighed in his heart.

What can you understand as a woman who has never known desire?

However, he would never say such words to King Yueyin. Otherwise, not only would his request be ineffective, but he would also be further harmed by King Yueyin.

With this thought in mind, Yang Chen simply told the truth, "To be honest, King Yueyin, I have already been married and am a man with a wife. Because of the prohibition talisman placed by you, junior is now constantly worried about this matter day and night. I hope that King Yueyin can show compassion to juniors and remove the prohibition for some time in consideration of the fact that I saved many disciples and powerful ones from the Three Flowers Sect. When I return, senior can seal the prohibition on me again, and I, junior, will not complain."

"You have a wife? You’ve never mentioned this before. When this palace told you not to touch other women that day, you agreed." King Yueyin sneered.

"Of course, juniors dare not disagree," Yang Chen replied.

"So, it’s my fault for pressuring you?" King Yueyin narrowed her phoenix eyes.

Yang Chen didn’t respond in words, but what he thought was, If you didn’t pressure me, would I be dishonest?

King Yueyin’s expression remained indifferent, and she said without emotion, "Don’t bother thinking about it, Yang Chen. I’ve already told you. In this lifetime, you won’t have any chances to touch other women."

"What about my wife?" Yang Chen’s scalp tingled.

"That’s your problem, what does it have to do with me?" King Yueyin scoffed.

Yang Chen’s anger surged, and he was getting impatient. King Yueyin’s behavior was a bit overbearing. If he hadn’t made sacrifices for her Three Flowers Sect, it would be one thing. But now that he had done so much, it was all for the sake of the Three Flowers Sect. Yet King Yueyin still acted aggressively?

Yang Chen gritted his teeth and said, "King Yueyin, you might have placed the Abstinence Charm on me, but there must be a reason for it, right? After I touched you once, do you have to not let me touch any other woman again?"

"What, is this reason not enough?" King Yueyin’s expression turned cold.

"But, you’ve already hunted me to repay, and I’ve repaid everything I should have. You and I are still separate individuals. To the outside world, you’re still King Yueyin, and I’m still Yang Chen. We don’t have any connection. If you were indeed my wife, these restrictions wouldn’t matter. But you and I have no relationship; by what right do you limit me, King Yueyin?" Burning with anger, Yang Chen disregarded any hesitation and directly questioned King Yueyin.

Indeed, King Yueyin was momentarily speechless, unable to find a reasonable excuse to interfere in Yang Chen’s affairs.

After all, she had demanded many things of Yang Chen in return for him touching her body, and he had fulfilled them in earnest. He had even made promises for the future. If she were to impose the Abstinence Charm on him again, it would indeed be somewhat excessive.

After all, every couple has a private life of their own.

However, upon this thought, King Yueyin coldly said, "Yang Chen, what do you take this palace for?"

"What do you mean?" Yang Chen was puzzled.

"After you touched me once, you can never touch any other woman again. Why? Because I am King Yueyin!" King Yueyin’s words were filled with absolute dominance and unwavering certainty. "If you genuinely don’t accept this, you can remove the prohibition yourself. This palace won’t stop you."

Yang Chen looked at King Yueyin, who was resorting to brute force without any reason, and could only helplessly say in resignation, "Junior takes his leave."

King Yueyin didn’t stop him, but calmly said, "I’m only giving you half a year."

Hearing that, Yang Chen's anger burned even brighter.

He swore to himself that he must enter the Realmless soon so that he could have enough self-preservation ability in the face of King Yueyin and not be as passive as he was now.

...

After leaving the Three Flowers Divine Region, Yang Chen returned to the Spirit King Sacred Area. After greeting Yun Qi Tianzun briefly, he went straight into the Heaven Lord Pavilion.

The news about Yang Chen had already spread to the Tianzun Pavilion, and Yun Bie Tianzun was delighted to see him. It was just a pity that Yang Chen wasn't one of the Tianzun Pavilion's people, making them feel regretful.

After returning and chatting briefly with Yun Bie Tianzun, Yang Chen then went to his wife Zhang Xuelian's manor.

"I have prepared the materials you asked for. In addition, I have also refined some auxiliary elixirs for you. It should be a sure thing that they will help you advance to the Great Ascension stage." Yang Chen handed over the materials.

Zhang Xuelian's face was somewhat pale, but it couldn't conceal her beautiful appearance.

Looking at Yang Chen, her voice was soft and gentle, "It’s not urgent to break through to the Great Ascension stage. It doesn’t matter if it’s delayed for some time. What about you, will you leave again in the next few days?"

Yang Chen hesitated for a moment, as Zhang Xuelian’s hint couldn’t be more obvious. She wanted him to stay.

Thinking about it, Yang Chen cursed King Yueyin’s ancestors eighteen generations. However, he could only stall for now, saying, "Your body is still somewhat frail right now, and you have to break through to the Great Ascension stage, I don’t want to delay your progress."

"You and I are both cultivators; we should know that dual cultivation involves sharing each other’s essence. It has nothing to do with physical weakness. Besides, I just said that breaking through to the Great Ascension stage can be delayed for some time, and it’s not urgent." Zhang Xuelian’s clear eyes looked at Yang Chen.

Upon hearing this, Yang Chen felt like crying.

Zhang Xuelian had long noticed the hints on Yang Chen’s body, so she spoke up more. Sure enough, Yang Chen seemed to be intentionally avoiding her.

"Am I too cold for you to be interested?" Zhang Xuelian’s lips parted slightly.

Yang Chen was speechless for a moment, wondering how Zhang Xuelian came to think that way. But on second thought, anyone who saw how he behaved around Zhang Xuelian over the years would have their suspicions.

Yang Chen helplessly said, "You, you're mistaken. I'm more than happy to look at you."

"So, you're tired of me?" Zhang Xuelian gently asked.

"Where did you get that conclusion?" Yang Chen questioned.

"Dual cultivation partners are a lonely journey..." Zhang Xuelian sighed leisurely.

Yang Chen initially wanted to explain, but after thinking about it, Zhang Xuelian shouldn't be the type who would worry about such things, much less say such resentful words.

After thinking about it more closely, Yang Chen cleared his throat, "Zhang Xuelian, stop trying to trap me in your words. You are the Chosen One, and you should have a rough idea of my situation. It's just that my current situation is a bit special. Give me some more time... "

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2944: Chapter 2939: Lingnan Twin Stars_1

Zhang Xuelian never expected that Yang Chen would guess what she was thinking.

That’s right, her husband is indeed very smart.

She was indeed suspicious of Yang Chen’s affairs, but she could also figure out that what she had just said was impossible to happen to Yang Chen.

However, why Yang Chen didn’t touch her was something she couldn’t figure out. And she couldn’t deduce any results from her calculations either.

It was precisely because of this that she had just attempted to test him.

Now that she heard Yang Chen say this, Zhang Xuelian smiled warmly and nodded gently, "Mmm, I’ll wait for you."

...

After leaving the manor, Yang Chen was preoccupied with thoughts of how to enhance his strength.

After all, only by making himself strong enough can he have better control over his own destiny in the hands of the King of Joyful Sound.

Now back in the Heaven Lord Pavilion, he didn't waste any time and started cultivating immediately.

His biggest trump card now was Mu Taiqing!

The two remaining souls of Mu Taiqing offered the greatest improvement for him. With half a year left, he had plenty of time to refine both Mu Taiqing's souls.

And so, Yang Chen entered a state of closed-door cultivation. One month passed quietly as he continued to cultivate.

Yun Bietianzun found a secluded place for Yang Chen to cultivate, and no one knew how much Yang Chen had changed in this month.

Only Yang Chen himself knew that his current improvement was vastly different from before.

Looking at the Dao Intent Inscriptions around his body, it had impressively risen from 32,000 to 34,000!

Such progress even surprised Yang Chen himself.

"Mu Taiqing's two souls are indeed invaluable to me. Refining just one soul for a month has increased my Dao Intent Inscriptions by more than 2,000. Complete refining should not be a

problem to increase it by 3,000. With two souls, my Dao Intent Inscriptions should be able to reach more than 38,000..."

As he thought about this, a smile gradually spread across Yang Chen's face.

With such an increase in Dao Intent Inscriptions, he naturally felt happy.

If his Dao Intent Inscriptions reached 38,000, he would have the confidence to face Mu Taiqing head-on. Even if he couldn't be victorious, retreating unscathed would not be an issue.

However, he still had no confidence in dealing with Peng Wanli.

Peng Wanli was truly terrifying, with strength surpassing Mu Taiqing's, and his mysterious depth was immeasurable. Yang Chen couldn't be filled with absolute confidence just because he had improved slightly.

And so, he continued refining for another half a month.

As Yang Chen had expected, refining one soul increased his Dao Intent Inscriptions to 35,000...

...

It was also when Yang Chen's Dao Intent Inscriptions reached 35,000 that in the remote universe starry sky of the Ten Thousand Realms, within the heart of a certain star, several elders were guarding a gigantic stele. Engraved on the stele were many names, about fifty in total.

These fifty people remained on the stele as time passed, rarely changing.

Several profoundly mysterious Elders guarding this place all had drooping eyebrows and were half-asleep.

It was only when the stele suddenly removed the name at the very bottom and moved several positions up within the forty-four, that a new name appeared.

"Yang Chen!"

This new name recorded on the stele made the previously drowsy Elders suddenly open their eyes, looking at the stele in astonishment.

"The Great Luo Celestial Stele has changed again," one Elder said solemnly, his tone heavy. "Some time ago, the Seven Stars from the Netherworld fell, and their names completely disappeared. Now there is a new ranking, directly surpassing the fifty-to-forty-five range, appearing at forty-four. Could it be that the heavens are about to change again?"

"Yang Chen, from Lingnan Twin Stars. That place seems to rarely produce outstanding talents, yet now, he appears on the Great Luo Celestial Stele. It's really quite interesting..."

...

Yang Chen wasn't aware of everything that was happening in this mysterious world, nor did he know what the Great Luo Celestial Stele was. He was now entirely focused on cultivation.

As soon as the first soul was refined, Yang Chen began refining the second soul.

The three souls of Mu Taiqing might not be of much use to others, but for Yang Chen, who cultivated the same method as Mu Taiqing, they were precious treasures.

With the second soul being refined by Yang Chen, his Dao Intent Inscriptions continued to rise rapidly as time went on.

35,000 was not the end.

When the second soul was half-refined, Yang Chen's Dao Intent Inscriptions reached 36,000. Then, in one breath, they increased to 37,000.

However, after reaching 37,000, the improvement slowed down considerably.

Yang Chen originally expected it to reach a total of more than 38,000, but unfortunately, the progress became slower toward the end. Despite the effectiveness and astonishing benefits of Mu Taiqing's three souls, the effect was greatly diminished after reaching 35,000 inscriptions.

As a result, Yang Chen’s final Dao Intent Inscriptions only reached 37,300 before stopping.

...

"37,300, although it didn’t break through 40,000, it’s still a considerable improvement compared to before," Yang Chen murmured to himself. "This Mu Taiqing’s body is indeed full of treasures. As a Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm expert, it’s not bad at all."

He didn’t know that as his Dao Intent Inscriptions reached 37,300, the ranking on the Great Luo Celestial Stele had changed once more.

The ranking of his name on the stele suddenly jumped twelve places from forty-fourth to thirty-second.

It was this change in rank that caused the originally laughing and chatting elders guarding the stele to change their expressions drastically.

"Wha-what?!"

Just now, they were indeed surprised when Yang Chen’s rank appeared at forty-fourth, but their mental state quickly recovered.

But now they saw that Yang Chen’s rank had gone from forty-fourth to thirty-second. How could they not be surprised by such an improvement?

How long had it been?

"This Yang Chen from Lingnan Twin Stars is quite mysterious. In such a short amount of time, he has gone up by twelve ranks. It’s known that to reach the top fifty, one’s Dao Intent Inscriptions must be at least 33,000. Even a change of a hundred inscriptions can move someone up a rank. However, even for those with 33,000 inscriptions, increasing them by a hundred is a very difficult task."

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2945: Chapter 2940: The Return of the Spirit King_1

Where can Dao Intent Inscriptions be easily improved?

Especially for powerful ones with fewer types.

For example, a strong one with three Dao Intent Inscriptions who wants to reach 30,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions must cultivate each type to 11,000.

It is already difficult to cultivate a single Dao Intent Inscription to 10,000.

Achieving 10,000 inscriptions in each of the three types is simply like dreaming.

To reach over 30,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions, one must have at least five Dao Insights. Moreover, even if one has five Dao Insights, it is difficult to say whether each type can be cultivated to the quantity of 6,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions.

As for geniuses with more than five Dao Insights, they are even more scarce. Every increase is extremely difficult to find in talented individuals.

However, it is still difficult for them to reach 30,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions, and even harder to reach 33,000.

After passing this number, the difficulty will continue to increase, and it will become more and more terrifying!

Now, this Yang Chen suddenly added more than 2,000 at once, and his ranking increased by twelve spots...

"It seems necessary to report this. Frequent changes in the rankings of the Great Luo Celestial Stele should be reported..."

...

Yang Chen never knew about these things.

After his Dao Intent inscriptions were upgraded to 37,300, he took a short rest and then visited Zhang Xue Lian.

As his cultivation improved, so did Zhang Xuelian's strength. She successfully reached the Great Ascension Stage. As the Chosen One, Zhang Xuelian's tribulations were the exact opposite of Yang Chen's.

Yang Chen experienced the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulation, which would increase in power to a terrifying extent.

However, Zhang Xuelian's Thunder Tribulation was unusually simple, just having the Sixfold Thunder Tribulation during the ordinary Nirvana Period...

This made Yang Chen envious and jealous. Comparing themselves to others could be infuriating. While Yang Chen worried about crossing tribulations every day, Zhang Xuelian didn't have to worry about it at all.

However, everything has its pros and cons.

Because Zhang Xuelian was afraid of worrying him, she never mentioned it to him until after she entered the Great Ascension Stage.

Although the Chosen One's tribulations were less challenging, they would enter a period of weakness when attempting to break through realms.

Attempting to go through the tribulation with a weak body, even if the difficulty of the tribulation is not high, the success rate would still decrease significantly.

However, compared to the difficulty of ordinary people, it is less difficult.

Even so, it made Yang Chen secretly break into a cold sweat. Regardless, Zhang Xuelian's successful crossing of the tribulation was still a happy event.

Next, he could also consider leaving Heaven Lord Pavilion.

If it were in the past, he really didn't want to find Peng Wanli yet. This kind of thing could wait until his cultivation level was higher.

However, to resist the King of Joyful Sound, he had to make some crazy decisions. If not, when would he be able to get rid of the Abstinence Charm?

No man wants to see his charming and beautiful wife alone in an empty room.

As a result, Yang Chen planned to rush back before spending even half a year on his time limit.

However, before he left, Yang Chen suddenly received a piece of news that made him unable to help but stop.

Because the Spirit King was coming back.

This made Yang Chen extremely happy, and also made Bao Lu very happy. Upon hearing about the return of the Spirit King, they promptly arranged to meet him.

Now, Yang Chen has already met up with Yun Bietianzun and others.

"Senior Yun Bie, you mentioned that Lord Spirit King is returning. Where did you get this news, and is it reliable?" Yang Chen asked.

"Hahaha, rest assured, this is a message the Spirit King had sent me across realms. He will return today, and we just need to wait outside his Spirit King Palace. By then, he will tear through space and return to the Spirit King Palace," Yun Bietianzun said with a smile.

Yang Chen hearing this, felt a hint of joy: "In that case, this junior will also wait outside the Spirit King Palace."

The return of the Spirit King was great news for him. Previously, he had been exploited by the King of Joyful Sound, but now that the Spirit King was back, there was at least a shield for him to protect him from being too reckless with the King of Joyful Sound.

"There’s no problem with that. Lord Spirit King will be delighted to see you upon his return." Yun Bietianzun laughed.

Yang Chen nodded, and together with the other powerful ones, waited outside the Spirit King Palace.

This wait lasted for several double-hours.

However, a few double-hours seemed like the blink of an eye for these cultivators. After a brief wait, Yang Chen felt a fierce explosion coming from the sky.

Space was suddenly ripped apart, and immediately, a beam of light landed inside the Spirit King Palace.

As the light fell down, Yang Chen could see the Spirit King’s face clearly.

Indeed, it was the Spirit King.

Moreover, compared to when he left, the Spirit King’s condition had obviously improved a lot. His complexion had recovered considerably, and his injuries had been resolved to a great extent. However, upon closer inspection, the Spirit King’s condition had not yet reached its peak.

And it’s worth mentioning that right by the Spirit King’s side, there were two young men and women. The young man had clear brows and bright eyes, while the woman was born charming and graceful.

Both of them were now accompanying the Spirit King and coming down with him, making people wonder who these two were.

At the sight of these two, all the Boundless Stage experts didn’t dare to underestimate them; these two young people looked young in age, but their strength reached the same Great Ascension Stage as Yang Chen.

And this Great Ascension Stage’s qi was obviously extraordinary...

"Greetings to Lord Spirit King!"

All the Boundless Stage experts bowed down in unison, showing great respect.

Upon his return, the Spirit King asked with a frown: "When I left, what was the situation in the Southern Realm?"

The Boundless Stage experts immediately recounted the events that had taken place in the Southern Realm recently, making sure not to miss any details.

The Spirit King listened and frowned.

The two young men and women beside the Spirit King glanced at these Boundless Stage experts with disdain. This contempt was born from their natural sense of superiority; even these Boundless Stage experts were treated the same way.

It wasn’t a gap in strength; if Yang Chen had to describe it, it was more like how the Netherworld’s fish people looked at the people of the Spirit Realm.

Even if their strength wasn’t strong, they still had a deep-seated sense of superiority deep inside them, which was disgusting.

The Spirit King’s face darkened: "These Netherworld people are truly detestable. Losing the Lihuo District makes me so angry."

"Lord Spirit King, now that you have returned, you must lead us to redeem ourselves," said the powerful ones.

However, the Spirit King shook his head slowly: "I’m afraid I can’t make a move now..."

Upon hearing this, everyone was stunned: "What? Lord Spirit King, haven’t you fully healed yet?"

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2946: Chapter 2941: Taiyuan Star_1

The Spirit King shook his head gently and said with a heavy heart, "Now my injury has only recovered a part. I can’t take action for the time being. Moreover, I can’t stay in the Southern Realm for long and have to return to Taiyuan Star."

"What... " Just as the people’s faces showed a bit of joy, their expressions tightened, turning bitter.

Spirit King naturally noticed the mood of several people and said in a gentle tone, "But don’t be too discouraged, as I brought these two young friends from Taiyuan Star. They are geniuses from Taiyuan Star, and have come to investigate the situation in the Netherworld."

"Humph, this Netherworld is indeed powerful, but it shouldn’t scare you so much. We are quite curious about what is so powerful about this Netherworld." The young woman spoke in a cold and delicate manner, her expression indifferent.

"Hehe, Wan’er, don’t take it too seriously. This Lingnan Twin Stars, naturally, are no match for our Taiyuan Star. How can you judge Lingnan Twin Stars with the concepts of Taiyuan Star?" The man next to her chuckled.

"Senior brother is right." The female cultivator named Wan’er listened to the man’s words, her face immediately turned rosy, and she became shy like a little bird relying on a person.

The Boundless Stage Experts on the side looked serious, feeling somewhat displeased.

Although these two were brought by the Spirit King, they were only at the Mahayana stage in their cultivation, and as Boundless Stage Experts, they felt these two should show more respect.

Spirit King naturally saw this, but he didn't reprimand them. Instead, he shook his head and said, "Wen Feng, Miss Wan'er, the Netherworld has been wreaking havoc across many planes. It's not only our Lingnan Twin Stars that have been affected, but also many planes around us have suffered. We know that Taiyuan Star has always been the core of the Ten Thousand Realms, with a strong strength and no fear of this so-called Netherworld. However, we need to be on guard against the Netherworld. If we let the Netherworld continue to grow, it will not be a good thing for the Ten Thousand Realms."

Upon hearing the Spirit King's words, Wen Feng and Lin Wan'er couldn't help but frown, unable to hide their displeasure.

However, they dared to disrespect the powerful ones in the Boundless Stage, but ultimately, they dared not be rude to Spirit King.

Nevertheless, they still somewhat impatiently said, "Don't worry, Elder Spirit King, we both came to investigate this place. After obtaining the results, we will naturally submit a report to the senior members of Taiyuan Star."

"In that case, thank you both, my young friends," said Spirit King.

"Spirit King, may I ask who are these two...?" The many Boundless Stage Experts were surprised, and Yang Chen was also puzzled.

"What kind of place is Taiyuan Star?" Yang Chen asked the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix.

The Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix spoke solemnly, "Taiyuan Star is the number one star in the Ten Thousand Realms. The whole star has the strongest power in the Universe Starry Sky and the Ten Thousand Realms. Not to mention Taiyuan Star itself, each of its sixteen subordinate stars is much stronger than your Southern Realm. It is a place where countless high-level cultivators yearn to go. That year, I went to Taiyuan Star once and was ambushed when I returned, which led me to fall into the Lingnan Twin Stars. Otherwise, I wouldn't have ended up in such a situation."

Yang Chen was stunned, he said, "So you mean that when I was thrown out of the spatial channel, the space I was in was the Universal Starry Sky?"

"Yes, that's right. What you call spatial turbulence is actually connected to the Universal Starry Sky. The Universal Starry Sky, also known as the Boundless Universe, is infinitely vast. There are countless stars within it, forming the Ten Thousand Realms. And the planes where you and I belong are just one of them."

Yang Chen couldn't believe it.

Although he had some understanding before that there were more than one plane in this world, and there were many stronger planes in existence, he had never really thought about how vast the world might be.

"Is it difficult to traverse the stars?" Yang Chen asked subconsciously.

"It’s not difficult. To traverse the stars, you need to be at the Mahayana stage. However, it’s best to have tools and treasures for traversing the stars. If you don’t, then traversing the stars at the Mahayana stage is courting death. Even at the Boundless Stage, you must rely on the power of laws. Like you, if you reach the Boundless Stage, transforming your Space-Time Dao Intent into laws, traveling in the Universal Starry Sky would be as easy as playing in your own backyard. But other Boundless Stage experts are not that lucky. Most people need to reach the Heavenly Realm in order to walk freely in the Universal Starry Sky. Of course, ordinary Sky-separating Realm experts are still not enough. To traverse such a vast distance as between your Lingnan Twin Stars and Taiyuan Star is extremely difficult, they have to face very high risks."

"So, are there many Heavenly Realm experts in Taiyuan Star?" Yang Chen took a deep breath.

"You are overthinking it. Even though Taiyuan Star as a whole is stronger than other planes, there are still not many Heavenly Realm experts. Similarly, there are also fewer Boundaryless Stage experts, and they hold very high positions within Taiyuan Star and its neighboring sixteen subordinate stars. What makes Taiyuan Star stronger than other planes is that they have experts who are stronger than the Heavenly Realm, and even beyond the Heaven-appointed Realm!" Bao Lu said indifferently.

Yang Chen suddenly realized, so that’s how it was.

"Otherwise, how could someone like Spirit King, who has such strength, be able to have a say in Taiyuan Star? If he didn’t, he wouldn’t have come back this time looking for reinforcements," Bao Lu said, also curiously, "I wonder how my body is doing now."

Yang Chen and Bao Lu continued to discuss and gained more insight about the Universe Starry Sky.

Spirit King also gave a clear introduction of the strengths of Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er.

Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er, both from Taiyuan Star, were considered geniuses there. They had reached the Mahayana stage in less than a thousand years of cultivation.

The two were arranged to come here to investigate matters related to the Netherworld and then submit a report afterwards.

Taiyuan Star had sixteen subordinate stars, some responsible for the order and rules of the surrounding areas. The invasion of the Netherworld had indeed received many reports, and Spirit King went to seek reinforcements.

Now, Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er had come to gather evidence.

This made everyone show joy on their faces. Even though they didn’t know much about Taiyuan Star, they were happy to have reinforcements to help ease the pressure from the Netherworld.

"Furthermore, Yang Chen, my friend, it’s great that you are here as well," Spirit King changed the subject and turned his attention to Yang Chen.

Yang Chen gave a slight smile, "Junior met Elder Spirit King."

"Haha, don’t be so polite. You and I are old acquaintances. Previously, I promised you that I would find you a Boundaryless Female Cultivator’s body. Haha, there are indeed several near Taiyuan Star. It’s difficult to find a Sky-separating Female Cultivator’s body, but I found one for a Boundaryless Female Cultivator." Spirit King rubbed his chin and laughed.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2947: Chapter 2942: The Forty-Seven Names_1

Upon hearing this, the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix couldn’t sit still any longer. It jumped out of Yang Chen’s body and flapped its wings, laughing, "Spirit King, my Daoist friend, I knew you would find a body for me. Where is it?"

The Spirit King laughed heartily, "It’s right here."

When the conversation ended, a woman’s body appeared out of thin air and in front of everyone.

Yang Chen turned to look and saw a young girl about eighteen or nineteen years old sitting cross-legged.

There was no sign of life in the girl, her eyes tightly shut, as if she had fallen dead long ago.

The Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix focused its attention on the body without noticing the strange glint that flashed across Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er’s eyes when they saw the Phoenix.

However, that strangeness was fleeting and disappeared quickly, leaving no one aware of its presence.

"Hehehe," the Spirit King laughed. "Just as I promised my Daoist friend, I have found a body."

When the conversation ended, Bao Lu burst into laughter, overflowing with excitement. She immediately dived into the body.

The once lifeless, closed-eyed body suddenly trembled, as if it had been infused with life and awakened.

As soon as the body awakened, a cute laugh, like the sound of a bell, came from the young girl’s throat.

The voice belonged to none other than the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix, Bao Lu.

Bao Lu now controlled the young girl’s body, and her excitement could not be concealed within her smiling eyes.

"Haha, I’ve wanted a body for a long time. It feels great to have one. However, I am still only at the beginning of the Realmless Stage and haven’t restored my cultivation to my peak," Bao Lu said as she waved her sleeve. The laws of Heaven rotated, demonstrating her Realmless Stage techniques. However, she had not yet restored her Heavenly Dao to its former peak, the Heaven-separated Realm.

Spirit King scratched his chin and chuckled, "Daoist friend Bao Lu, this body isn’t your original one from back then, so it will take some time to get used to. As for restoring your peak state, I’m afraid it will take some time. This matter can’t be rushed."

"I know, I’m not blaming you. I’m very satisfied with this body, and you’ve repaid Yang Chen’s favor," Bao Lu said nonchalantly.

Spirit King laughed heartily, "As long as you’re satisfied, I’m relieved. As for you, Yang Chen, my young friend, there are some things I need to discuss with you."

Yang Chen was puzzled, "What does Elder Wang mean...?"

"Let’s not stand here. Please come into my Spirit King Palace," Spirit King said, waving his sleeve in invitation.

Yang Chen and the others followed the Spirit King into his Sleeping Palace without any hesitation.

Spirit King sat in the highest position, while the Realmless Experts took their seats on either side. Yang Chen, knowing his own cultivation level wasn’t enough and as a junior in the Great Ascension Stage, sat at the farthest rear position.

However, Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er didn’t hesitate to take the positions closest to the Spirit King, usually occupied by Yun Bietianzun. They showed no regard for the ceremony of seniority and juniors.

This made Yun Bietianzun and the others frown, revealing a hint of impatience. However, considering that the two were from Taiyuan Star, they didn’t make a fuss.

As for Bao Lu, she sat behind Yang Chen, continuously fiddling with her fingers and occasionally playing with the corners of her clothes and hair, clearly thrilled to have a body again.

Seeing this, Yang Chen shook his head. Bao Lu was completely immersed in her own world now, and Yang Chen didn't intend to disturb her. Instead, he focused his attention on the Spirit King, curious to hear what he would say.

With a warm gaze, Spirit King looked at the numerous powerful people and said softly, "That's it. I visited Taiyuan Star this time and managed to secure a few quotas from the powerful beings there, which could allow twenty people to train among the Sixteen Sub-Stars near Taiyuan Star. When their cultivation reaches King-level, they can return to serve our Lingnan Two Realms."

"Going to Taiyuan Star?"

Those who knew the power of Taiyuan Star showed surprise and anticipation. Even those who didn't know were now filled with expectation after hearing what Spirit King had just said.

Seeing the expressions of surprise on those powerful peoples' faces, Wen Feng and Lin Wan'er looked at them with disdain, as if they were looking at country bumpkins. They thought these people hadn't seen much of the world.

They merely went to train in the Sub-Stars, yet it had those people so excited?

"Yes, going to Taiyuan Star. It is better at understanding the cultivation way than our Lingnan Two Realms, especially the research about the Heavenly Dao Three Realms. Taiyuan Star is far more powerful than our realm. For example, Lin Wan'er and Wen Feng; Wen Feng is an amazing talent ranking forty-seventh on the Great Luo Celestial Stele. Being able to enter the Great Luo Celestial

Stele is a rare achievement for ten thousand realms. Only Taiyuan Star can cultivate such talents," said Spirit King, looking at Wen Feng with admiration.

When the Great Luo Celestial Stele was mentioned, Lin Wan’er’s face showed a trace of admiration as she looked at Wen Feng.

Wen Feng also showed a hint of a smile, enjoying the way others looked at him. Unfortunately, these Boundless Stage people didn’t quite understand what the Great Luo Celestial Stele was in the first place.

Tsk...he’s already showing off just for being the forty-seventh," Bao Lu muttered.

"What exactly is the Great Luo Celestial Stele?" Yang Chen wondered.

Not just him, but other Realmless practitioners also had questions about the stele.

Seeing that these Realmless people weren’t familiar with the Great Luo Celestial Stele, Spirit King couldn’t help but explain it.

Yang Chen listened to Bao Lu as she explained it to him.

"You don’t know what the Great Luo Celestial Stele is? It’s a monument created by a super, super powerful being, the likes of whom I can’t even describe. This stele covers the Ten Thousand Realms, and anyone with enough Dao Intent Inscriptions can be ranked on it. The Great Luo

Celestial Stele records a total of fifty people, and this Wen Feng barely makes it, ranking forty-seventh!" Bao Lu said lazily.

"That’s not too low, is it? Since the Great Luo Celestial Stele records so many people from Ten Thousand Realms, placing in the top fifty is quite terrifying already," Yang Chen exclaimed in surprise.

Bao Lu snorted, stared at Yang Chen, and shook her head, "Yang Chen, have you forgotten? You killed a Seven Star Nether Lord who ranked in the top ten of the Great Luo Celestial Stele. What difference does a forty-seventh make?"

Upon reflection, Yang Chen remembered. Indeed, the Seven Star Nether Lord he had previously killed was ranked in the top ten of the Great Luo Celestial Stele.

Now that it was mentioned, the forty-seventh really didn’t seem like much.

Spirit King also explained the matter of the Great Luo Celestial Stele to the Boundless Stage Experts.

After the Boundless Stage Experts understood, their expressions changed when they looked at Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er.

"More than 30,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions..."

"This, this is too terrifying, right? The geniuses of Taiyuan Star are really extraordinary!"

"Are all the geniuses of Taiyuan Star like this? If so, that place is simply like a holy land."

"I wonder if we can go there and make any progress. My ability to transform the power of laws has not progressed for a long time."

Listening to these boundless stage experts, Wen Feng was very satisfied. However, he was also very disdainful, not even knowing the Great Luo Celestial Stele and needing Spirit King to explain, truly ignorant.

Spirit King didn’t know what Wen Feng was thinking, but said with a smile, "Taiyuan Star does have many unique aspects, but there are only twenty spots available. Yun Bietianzun, you have been working hard in Heaven Lord Pavilion for a long time. Why don’t you accompany me on this trip?"

Upon hearing this, Yun Bietianzun was excited, knowing that Spirit King appreciated him, and quickly said, "Thank you, Spirit King."

With a smile like the wind, Spirit King’s gaze fell on Yang Chen, making all the boundless stage experts understand the meaning of Spirit King’s words.

Although they were envious in their hearts, they had no choice. After all, Yang Chen saved Spirit King right in front of them, didn't he?

Spirit King smiled like the wind, "Yang Chen, your talent is great enough to develop in Taiyuan Star. I believe that with your excellence, you can definitely achieve even greater heights. What do you think about this? Are you interested in going with me to Taiyuan Star this time?"

As soon as they heard the word 'talent', Wen Feng and Lin Wan'er couldn't help but look at Yang Chen. Upon seeing a similarly young Mahayana stage person in front of them, they couldn't help but become interested.

However, soon the two of them didn't take it seriously. In the end, wasn't Yang Chen just a country bumpkin who hadn't been to Taiyuan Star and hadn't seen the world?

Upon hearing Spirit King's words, Yang Chen hesitated for a moment.

He really hadn't expected Spirit King to invite him to Taiyuan Star. In fact, he really wanted to go to Taiyuan Star and have a look. But when he thought about the unresolved issues with Peng Wanli and others, how could he just leave?

If he left, what would happen to Zhang Xuelian?

Thinking of this, Yang Chen said solemnly, "Elder Spirit King, I'm afraid I must refuse your invitations to Taiyuan Star."

"Refuse? Yang Chen, this is a great opportunity." Spirit King was suddenly taken aback, hardly able to believe that Yang Chen would say such a thing.

If it had been anyone else, he would not have tried to persuade them further. However, upon thinking of Yang Chen's amazing talent, he couldn't help but feel a love for talent and hoped that Yang Chen would go with him to Taiyuan Star.

Yang Chen shook his head slightly, saying seriously, "Spirit King, it's not that I don't want to refuse, it's just that the current situation in the Netherworld is unresolved. I can't rest easy in my mind, so I have to put aside the idea of going to Taiyuan Star."

He didn't know how to refuse Spirit King, so he had to use a slightly more justifiable reason.

However, it made Spirit King applaud under his serious expression, "Good! Good! Yang Chen, I didn't expect you to have such an awareness, not wasting my invitation to Taiyuan Star. You have this dedication to contribute to the Southern Realm, I am very pleased. It is me, who is now saved by you but unable to help the Spirit Realm, who really can't rest easy."

Yang Chen laughed, "Spirit King, it's only natural for me to contribute to the Southern Realm."

Listening to Yang Chen's words, the boundless stage experts nearby felt somewhat embarrassed. Look at Yang Chen, already invited by Spirit King, yet still caring about the Southern Realm.

As for them, as boundless stage experts and Elders of the Heaven Lord Pavilion, once the matter of Taiyuan Star came up, they immediately put the Southern Realm aside and ignored it.

No wonder Spirit King didn’t invite them first...

Spirit King still had some reluctance in his heart, "Yang Chen, are you really not going to Taiyuan Star?"

Yang Chen forced a smile, "I am not going. However, I hope you can let me decide on one quota."

Spirit King was very generous and said with a wave, "Yang Chen, for the sake of what you just said, I’ll give you two quotas."

"How can I thank you enough for this? If that’s the case, I really appreciate it." Yang Chen said with excitement.

"It’s nothing, Yang Chen, you can contribute to the Southern Realm, and just for this dedication, the two quotas don’t count for much. It’s those old fellows who are only thinking about going to Taiyuan Star that are taking up too much space," Spirit King said sarcastically.

Hearing this, several boundless stage experts’ faces reddened, knowing that Spirit King was talking about them.

Yang Chen looked at Bao Lu with a puzzled expression, "Senior Bao Lu, are you interested in going to Taiyuan Star?"

Bao Lu smiled beautifully, "You kid can do it, still remember this palace. For the sake of your concern for me, I won’t go to Taiyuan Star right now. I’ve been there before, so there’s no rush."

Upon hearing this, Yang Chen couldn’t help but laugh and cry, knowing that Bao Lu’s personality was hard to fathom.

He calmly said, "Spirit King, just give me one quota. I hope my wife, Zhang Xuelian, can enter Taiyuan Star."

"Zhang Xuelian?" Spirit King nodded, "As a Chosen One, she was already in my consideration, you can choose an additional person."

"It doesn’t matter. I just want Zhang Xuelian to enter Taiyuan Star," Yang Chen said, "As for the other quotas, just leave them for the senior Daoist Friends here."

"Alright, since you’ve made up your mind, I won’t persuade you anymore. If you change your mind, you can tell me anytime," Spirit King granted the highest privilege to Yang Chen.

Feeling grateful in his heart, Yang Chen nodded his head.

Spirit King waved his hand, "Alright, you all go down first. As for the remaining quotas, I will think about it and inform you later."

At these words, the boundless stage experts showed embarrassment on their faces.

Except for Yun Bietianzun and Yang Chen, the others were not even within Spirit King’s scope of consideration for taking them away. This scene made them smile bitterly, knowing that in some respects, they were really inferior to the two of them.

And so, Yang Chen quickly left and found Zhang Xuelian. He told her everything about the trip to Taiyuan Star.

Zhang Xuelian seemed to have predicted these things already and did not reject Yang Chen’s kindness. However, she was still concerned about Yang Chen not touching her.

"Going to Taiyuan Star, I had predicted that I would leave here shortly after, so that’s the reason... But what about you?" Zhang Xuelian asked curiously with twinkling eyes.

Yang Chen pondered for a moment, "Me?"

"You’re not trying to drive me away, so you can stay single, are you?" Zhang Xuelian said bluntly.

Yang Chen instantly froze, with a bitter smile on his face, "Why are you thinking nonsense again? The reason I can’t go to Taiyuan Star is because I still have other things to do in the Southern Realm."

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2949: Chapter 2944: It’s Enough to Be an Assistant_1

Zhang Xuelian’s red lips lightly opened: "How are you going to find me then?"

Yang Chen recalled the words of the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix and smiled: "You forgot, I have the Space Dao Intent you gave me. Nowadays, it has even turned into Space-Time Dao Intent. With this Dao Intent, as long as my cultivation reaches the Realmless stage, I will have the ability to go to Taiyuan Star to find you. But before that, I still need to deal with the current matters."

Zhang Xuelian’s words just now were merely teasing, and she naturally wouldn’t really think that Yang Chen was trying to drive her away.

It was just a tease to make Yang Chen feel that she had learned some human emotions.

"In that case, I’ll wait for you on Taiyuan Star." Zhang Xuelian’s red lips opened, revealing her dazzling teeth and attractive eyes.

Yang Chen nodded his head.

Not long after their conversation, Yang Chen was once again summoned by Spirit King.

On the way, Yang Chen was accompanied by Yun Bietianzun.

Yun Bietianzun was now in high spirits as he thought of how much Spirit King valued him and how his long years of dedication in the Heaven Lord Pavilion finally paid off. It would be false to say that he wasn’t overjoyed.

On the way, Yang Chen asked the fingertip-tapping Bao Lu on the side: "I say, Senior Bao Lu, do you really not want to go to Taiyuan Star? This is a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity."

"Go to Taiyuan Star? What would you do without me?" Bao Lu lazily replied.

""Me all by myself? Are you worried about me?" Yang Chen said, both crying and laughing.

"Hmph, this palace has promised to help you deal with that King of Joyful Sound after recovering my body. How can I go back on my word? Besides, do you really think your current strength allows you to walk arrogantly in the Southern Realm? If you encounter another character like that Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm from last time, you’ll still have to run away with your tail between your legs. Right now, this palace is purely considering your well-being, understand?" Bao Lu huffed.

"I just didn’t expect that you would worry so much about my affairs." Yang Chen laughed.

Bao Lu stuttered for a moment, and only after a while did she coldly shout with a stern face: "Who’s worrying about your affairs? Don’t flatter yourself. This palace merely saw that you had me in mind, and since you’re thinking of me for such a good opportunity to go to the Grand Abyss Palace, I just decided to help you out of kindness. I’ve never been an ungrateful person. How can I leave a companion behind by themselves?"

Yang Chen laughed heartily: "Senior Bao Lu, it’s true that your words have made me see you in a new light."

At first, he thought that Bao Lu would leave him quickly after she got her body back, but he didn’t expect her to be willing to stand alongside him.

"So what did you think of this palace before? Did you think this palace was incredibly dark?" Bao Lu gritted her teeth and shouted, seemingly ready to fight Yang Chen if he dared to think so.

Yang Chen awkwardly replied: "Of course not, Senior Bao Lu, you mustn’t overthink it."

Only then did Bao Lu let Yang Chen off the hook.

Yang Chen took a deep breath and pondered in his heart.

It had to be said that Bao Lu staying would indeed be of great help to him.

Just like that, the three of them were chatting and laughing as they arrived at Ling Wang’s Sleeping Palace.

When they arrived, several Boundless Stage Experts were waiting there with ingratiating smiles. It was clear at a glance that they were trying to curry favor with Spirit King, as their intentions were too obvious.

These Boundless Stage Experts didn’t feel embarrassed when they saw Yang Chen and the others arrive, and they continued to fawn over Spirit King with their smiles.

Apart from these Boundless Stage Experts, Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er were still by the side. When they saw Yang Chen and the others arrive, a hint of disdain appeared on their faces.

Yang Chen and the others didn’t pay them any attention, and when they arrived, they both said to the Spirit King, "Greetings, Spirit King."

Spirit King nodded slightly: "Yang Chen, you’re here. You guys can step aside."

The Boundless Stage Experts all stepped back, not lacking in insight, and stood on the side with respectful smiles on their faces.

Spirit King was not a long-winded person. Upon seeing Yang Chen, he wasn’t as serious as he was when talking with the other Boundless Stage Experts and just gave a slight smile: "Yang Chen, since you have chosen to stay, I thought it over yesterday and realized that it’s not a bad thing after all. In that case, you can take care of Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er."

"Take care of them?" Yang Chen couldn’t help but feel puzzled.

"Yes, Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er are here to investigate the Southern Realm and collect evidence from the Netherworld. This time, they will stay in the Southern Realm for several years." Spirit King said.

"What about you, Spirit King?" Yang Chen asked, puzzled: "Are the two of them not going back with you?"

"Of course not. I will return to Taiyuan Star in a few days. However, they are different. They will return once they have collected enough evidence." Spirit King explained without any omissions.freewebnovel.com

Yang Chen finally understood.

It seemed that Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er must have a way to leave. Otherwise, they wouldn’t have stayed in the Southern Realm for so long.

He could ask them about their method of leaving, but seeing the arrogance of the two people, Yang Chen knew that it would be difficult to ask for their help.

That’s why he specifically asked, "So, Spirit King, what exactly do you want me to do...?"

"It’s very simple!" Before Spirit King could speak, Lin Wan’er stepped forward with her slim and graceful figure, and directly scolded: "Just take us to this so-called Extreme Yin Land and have a look. When the time comes, we will find a way to collect evidence."

"Everyone, the Extreme Yin Land is quite dangerous, and from time to time, there will be some very powerful Realmless ghost creatures appearing. Of course, I don't mean any disrespect to the two of you. I just hope that you can be more prepared so that you won't suffer losses when you arrive there." Yang Chen said.

His words were meant as a well-intentioned reminder, but they only caused Lin Wan'er to sneer sarcastically: "Let me tell you, don't judge us by your foolish thoughts. Realmless ghost creatures? We have encountered phaseless experts from other interfaces. Their use of the Law is extremely crude - do you really expect us to take them seriously? Ridiculous."

Wen Feng waved his hand: "Junior Sister, don't get angry. What you say might not be understood by them. Daoist Friend, I heard Spirit King mention you, saying that your name is Yang Chen. It's truly not easy for you to reach such a level in an interface like this. However, our strength is beyond your measurement. So when you lead us to the Extreme Yin Land, you only need to assist us a little, and you don't need to worry about the other matters. We will handle the ghost creatures of the Extreme Yin Land ourselves. Once we have collected enough evidence, it will be the day of peace for your Southern Realm!"

Yang Chen couldn't help but smile bitterly in his heart.

Wen Feng was indeed better than Lin Wan'er, as his words were not as scathing. However, upon closer listening, one could still hear the arrogance in his voice.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2950: Chapter 2945: Can't Bear It?_1

Seeing the two of them like this, Yang Chen couldn't help but feel a bit helpless. However, after thinking about it for a moment, he showed a smile.

Although these two could be quite proud and disdainful, they had come here to help the Southern Realm after all. He shouldn't argue with them about it. Agreeing with what they said and keeping the conversation going was the best course of action.

After all, bringing them to the Extreme Yin Land would ultimately benefit the Southern Realm.

With this in mind, Yang Chen smiled kindly: "Alright, since the two of you are willing to help the Southern Realm, I, Yang Chen, naturally have nothing to say about it. I am familiar with the Extreme Yin Land, so the two of you can just follow me."

Wen Feng noticed that Yang Chen didn't mind his earlier words, so he squinted his eyes and smiled, finding the situation interesting.

It seemed that Yang Chen was quite aware of his own capabilities. Unlike those so-called Boundless Stage Experts who thought highly of themselves because of their higher cultivation levels, Yang Chen knew that he still had to humble himself in front of them.

He liked people who were self-aware.

Wen Feng's mouth curved upward, and he slowly said, "In that case, we'll have to trouble Brother Yang Chen."

Yang Chen asked curiously, "I don't know when you two plan to set off?"

"We’re short on time, so the sooner we leave, the better." Lin Wan’er still had a cold and indifferent attitude.

Yang Chen didn’t mind, and said, "If that’s the case, then allow me to make some preparations. Spirit King, I’m afraid I don’t know when we’ll meet again. Junior bids you farewell."

Spirit King looked at Yang Chen with satisfaction. Perhaps in Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er’s eyes, Yang Chen’s words just now were an acknowledgment of his own position, but only the Spirit King knew that Yang Chen had always been a master of concealing his true abilities.

A true genius was not someone who showed off their abilities, but someone who could restrain their desire to display their talents in front of others.

It was easy to unsheathe a sword, but difficult to sheathe it.

"Yang Chen, are you really not going to Taiyuan Star with me?" Spirit King asked.

His love for talent made him reluctant to let Yang Chen go, and so he decided to ask once more.

"I will not, Junior only hopes that the Spirit King can take good care of my wife," Yang Chen replied.

Spirit King nodded, "Rest assured, I will take good care of Zhang Xuelian."

"In that case, thank you, Spirit King." Yang Chen bowed slightly before leaving.

After making some preparations, he didn't stay long in the Heaven Lord Pavilion. He led Lin Wan'er and Wen Feng away from the pavilion and headed straight for the frontline of the Spirit King Sacred Area.

Additionally, Bao Lu was with them.

Lin Wan'er and Wen Feng's personalities could be tolerable at first, but after spending more time with them, their sense of superiority became more evident in their words. This made Yang Chen's blood boil.

Yang Chen was alright with it, as he had incredibly stable composure and no longer cared about what others said. However, Bao Lu couldn't stand it. His personality had always been hot-headed, and he couldn't tolerate others acting arrogantly and looking down on others in front of him.

Wen Feng might be bearable since his arrogance still acknowledged basic etiquette, but Lin Wan'er seemed to be constantly sarcastic in her speech, as if no one in the Southern Realm could match up to her standards.

As a result, Bao Lu had almost lost his temper several times. If not for Yang Chen immediately transmitting a message to stop him, Bao Lu would have already started fighting with the duo.

This also made Bao Lu unhappy and silent on the journey.

Meanwhile, Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er were completely unaware of this. From time to time, they would ask Yang Chen questions, and laugh at the ignorance of the Southern Realm people. Even with his good temperament, Yang Chen couldn’t help but feel both amused and annoyed.

On the way, Yang Chen briefly explained the circumstances of the Extreme Yin Land. When the explanation was almost done, the group arrived at the frontline of the Spirit King Sacred Area.

The reason for their quick arrival was not due to Yang Chen’s Space-Time Dao Intent, but rather, a Divine Emperor Tool possessed by Wen Feng.

This Divine Emperor Tool was called Canal Boat, and the four of them could ride on it to travel freely through space. Its speed was incredibly fast, and although it couldn’t quite match Yang Chen’s Space-Time Dao Intent, the difference was not significant.

Yang Chen guessed that this Canal Boat would be their ticket back to Taiyuan Star. Otherwise, Divine Emperor Tools wouldn’t be so common, and it was likely given to them by their elders.

Now, as the four of them stepped off the Canal Boat, Lin Wan’er smirked and said, "How’s the speed of this Canal Boat? I bet you won’t see treasures like this in your Southern Realm in your lifetime."

Yang Chen replied calmly, "Indeed, such treasures are extremely rare. This treasure should not only be able to travel through interfaces but also traverse the Universe Starry Sky at will."

"Of course, we'll be relying on this treasure to return to Taiyuan Star," Lin Wan'er said.

Yang Chen responded with a light smile, having managed to coax the information from her easily.

Wen Feng asked indifferently, "Yang Chen, is this the frontline of the battlefield? Where are the Netherworld Ghosts?"

"This is indeed the front line of the battlefield, but we haven't entered the battlefield yet. Please follow me to find someone first. Once we're there, you can follow him, and he will arrange for you to enter the battlefield," Yang Chen replied.

"Why is it so troublesome?" Lin Wan'er frowned.freewebnovel.com

Wen Feng, whose temper was still bearable, said, "I see, in that case, lead the way."

Without wasting any more words, Yang Chen led Wen Feng to find Yunqi Tianzun.

Being quite a well-known figure on the battlefield, Yang Chen greeted many people along the way.

"You seem to have quite a reputation," Wen Feng said as he sized up Yang Chen before entering a mansion with him.

This mansion was where Yunqi Tianzun resided, and many people greeted Yang Chen with respect as he approached.

Yang Chen laughed, "This bit of fame doesn’t matter, Brother Wen need not pay it any mind."

"Haha, at least you’re self-aware. My senior brother is famous in Taiyuan Star. In the Southern Realm, a little bit of fame counts for nothing," Lin Wan’er said.

Wen Feng waved his hand as if to stop her but didn’t actually reprimand her in any way.

Yang Chen, who had already become quite familiar with the duo’s personalities, didn’t respond and continued to lead them deeper into the mansion.

Soon, a man flew out of the mansion, his robes fluttering in the wind. It was none other than Yunqi Tianzun.

Yunqi Tianzun laughed heartily, "My friend Yang Chen, I was just thinking about you and here you are. Oh, who are these two...?"

Yang Chen quickly explained the identities of the two to avoid any misunderstandings that could upset them. During the introduction, he also mentioned the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix, but left out the fact that it was once a King-level powerhouse to avoid any unnecessary trouble.

Upon hearing that Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er were from Taiyuan Star, Yunqi Tianzun’s pupils shrank, as he clearly had some understanding of the place.

"So they are the high disciples from Taiyuan Star and Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix Daoist friend. Please, come in," Yunqi Tianzun spoke kindly.

This

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2951: Chapter 2946: Targeted?_1

Everyone followed Heavenly Venerate Yunqi and entered the mansion.

Upon hearing that Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er had come to help the Southern Realm overcome difficulties, Yunqi Tianzun couldn’t describe how happy he was. For a moment, he smiled broadly and said warmly, "You two young friends have come a long way and must be tired. The matter of the Netherworld isn’t urgent. You can rest for a few days, and let me entertain you properly. We can then prepare for the Netherworld matter. Our girls in the Southern Realm are very elegant and charming, you know..."

When the conversation ended, Yunqi Tianzun stroked his beard, his meaning was more than obvious.

Wen Feng seemed to be somewhat tempted by Yunqi Tianzun’s words. After all, dealing with the Netherworld matter shouldn’t be too hasty.

Moreover, he was indeed attracted to the girls from foreign lands. Who wouldn't want to taste the local flavor while abroad?

But Lin Wan'er was different. Upon hearing Yunqi Tianzun's words, she immediately clenched her silver teeth and huffed: "There's no need for that. We came to the Southern Realm to deal with the Netherworld matter, which is urgent. Your hospitality is not needed, and I hope Senior Yunqi won't speak of it again in the future."

Yunqi Tianzun, as one of the boundary-less experts, is ranked just below the King-level powerhouses, and no one usually dares to speak to him like that. However, Lin Wan'er's status was noble, so he could only smile bitterly.

For a moment, Yunqi Tianzun could only say: "All right, if that's the case, I'll arrange for the two of you to go to the Extreme Yin Land later."

As the conversation ended, Yunqi Tianzun's gaze shifted and fell on Yang Chen.

Yang Chen didn't speak, but the meaning in his eyes was already very clear.

Yunqi Tianzun seemed to know what was going on and stood up, gesturing for Yang Chen to follow him.

Yang Chen followed closely behind Yunqi Tianzun, and they came to an uninhabited place, with the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix trailing behind.

"Senior Yunqi, regarding the matter of the scale..." Yang Chen asked curiously.

"Yang Chen, those King-level experts are actually quite puzzled about your involvement in the matter of the scale. The owner of the scale is quite powerful. Are you really going to intervene?" Yunqi Tianzun said.

"As I've said before, the owner of the scale is indeed powerful, but it also represents a large amount of merit points. And Senior should also know a thing or two about my strength," Yang Chen smiled.

Yunqi Tianzun said with hands behind his back: "I've told the King-level powerhouses the same thing. King Yueyin and the others have no big objections. If you want to investigate, they'll let you do so. It's just that Dharma King seems to be a little unhappy about this matter."

"Dharma King?" Yang Chen was startled.

The Dharma King was Daoming Tianzun's master, and Yang Chen remembered this clearly. There had been no grudges between him and the Dharma King, so it made no sense for the Dharma King to target him over such a small matter. Yang Chen wondered if it had something to do with Daoming Tianzun.

"The result..." Yang Chen frowned, knowing that something must have gone wrong.

Yunqi Tianzun shook his head helplessly: "If the King-level experts had given unanimous consent, the scale would have naturally gone to you without any dispute. However, the Dharma King insisted that the scale was of extraordinary significance. If something went wrong after giving it to you, the only clue to finding the owner of the scale would be lost. In fact, we haven't found any traces with the scale now. Even if we do find something, the person is no longer in the surrounding battlefield area, making it meaningless. It would be more appropriate to give it to you. However, since the Dharma King said so, the other King-level powerhouses couldn't object."

Yang Chen furrowed his brow and sensed that Dharma King had intentionally targeted him upon hearing the specifics.

It seemed that the Dharma King was not happy about Yang Chen causing trouble for his disciple.

"So, after discussing the matter with the King-level experts, they decided that if you want the scale, you can get it. However, you need to exchange it for ten million merit points," Yunqi Tianzun said.

Yang Chen's face turned cold: "Senior Yunqi, that's a bit too much. My original intention of obtaining the scale is for the purpose of hunting the Netherworld ghosts on behalf of humans. Now, to get the scale, I have to pay merit points? You must be joking."

Yunqi Tianzun was also at a loss: "I can't do anything about this."

Yang Chen shook his head, realizing that his power was still too weak.

With the Dharma King secretly targeting him, which other King-level experts would stand up and defend him? Hoping for King Yueyin to do so? It would be nice if King Yueyin didn't harm him.

Yang Chen shook his head lightly: "Fine, I'll exchange ten million merit points for the scale. However, I'm still lacking some merit points right now, so Senior, please bear with me for a while."

"Do you plan to go to the Lihuo District?" Yunqi Tianzun asked.

"Yes, I want to go to the Lihuo District and gather the merit points as soon as possible," Yang Chen said.

Yunqi Tianzun patted Yang Chen's shoulder: "Yang Chen, thank you for your hard work."

Yang Chen knew that Yunqi Tianzun was still very supportive of him and laughed: "Haha, Senior Yunqi, don't worry about me."

Yunqi Tianzun said with hands behind his back: "In that case, I'll go entertain those two."

Yang Chen nodded in agreement.

Yunqi Tianzun didn't linger and turned around to leave.

Yang Chen then said: "Senior Bao Lu, do you want to go with me to the Lihuo District?"

"Of course, I told you, I came with you to help you. So why wouldn’t I go to the Lihuo District with you while I stay and rest behind?" Bao Lu twiddled her fingers.

"Why are you still twiddling your fingers?" Yang Chen asked with a confused look on his face.

"Isn’t it fun?" Bao Lu said seriously.

"You haven’t twiddled your fingers before?" Yang Chen couldn’t help but laugh.

"My previous physical form was the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix..." Bao Lu said.

"And then?" Yang Chen still didn’t understand the meaning.

Bao Lu glared at Yang Chen: "Have you ever seen a Phoenix with fingers?"

"..."

It finally dawned on Yang Chen. It made sense, the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix could transform into a human form before, but that was just an illusion and not an actual body. Now it’s different, as it has a real human body, so it’s natural to explore and study parts of the body that it didn’t have before.

"Let’s go, we’ll head to the Lihuo District," Yang Chen said.

The Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix replied coldly with a single word: "Yes."

At that moment, a figure suddenly descended from the sky. Yang Chen looked up to see that it was Nightingale Heavenly Venerable and Spirit Flower Venerate, whom he was quite familiar with.

The arrival of the two made Yang Chen puzzled: "Why have the two of you come here personally?"

"Giggles, we came here because King Yueyin personally invited us. Oh, speaking of which, who is this Daoist friend? I’ve never seen her before. What a powerful cultivation level!" Nightingale Heavenly Venerable and Spirit Flower Venerate opened their mouths slightly.

It was no wonder they were puzzled; they didn’t see female cultivators of the Boundary-less Level very often.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2952: Chapter 2947: You Want to Leave?_1

"This is my friend, her name is Bao Lu." Yang Chen briefly explained, his brow furrowed when he heard that King Yueyin was looking for him again: "King Yueyin wants to find this junior?"

Nightingale Heavenly Venerable and Spirit Flower Heavenly Venerable saw that Yang Chen didn't explain much about Bao Lu and didn't ask any more questions. Although they were curious, in the current situation, having one more Boundless Stage Expert among humans was ultimately a good thing rather than a bad thing.

"Yes, King Yueyin said he wants to discuss some issues with you. So, he asked us to call you." Nightingale Heavenly Venerable said while still feeling puzzled in her heart.

After all, discussing issues with King Yueyin?

King Yueyin had never discussed issues with anyone before.

Not even with a junior like Yang Chen.

Yang Chen was equally puzzled, and after thinking for a moment, he suddenly realized what was going on.

"Could it be..."

He suddenly understood.

Just as he realized what was happening, Yang Chen shook his head with a wry smile. Now, King Yueyin was probably no longer King Yueyin.

On the surface, he remained calm and said, "Please, lead the way."

Yang Chen and Bao Lu, under the guidance of Nightingale Heavenly Venerable and Spirit Flower Heavenly Venerate, arrived at King Yueyin’s residence.

"Do I need to come too?" Bao Lu smiled at Yang Chen, the meaning in her eyes only understood by her and Yang Chen.

Yang Chen said, "Of course."

"Aren’t you afraid I’ll ruin your good fortune?" Bao Lu giggled.

"..."

Yang Chen couldn’t help but smile bitterly. As his Companion Spirit Beast, Bao Lu knew about his fusion with King Yueyin and even refining King Yueyin’s virgin essence before, so she was very clear about the matter. Now, hearing her words, Yang Chen shook his head lightly. He hadn’t actually planned on bringing Bao Lu along, but he was worried that Hua Wanru might try to take advantage of him, so he decided to bring her.

After all, no matter how bold Hua Wanru was, having one more person nearby would make it more difficult for her to act too recklessly.

"Just follow me." Yang Chen said.

Bao Lu naturally had no objections, so she went along.

However, Nightingale Heavenly Venerable and Spirit Flower Heavenly Venerable were different. They saw that Yang Chen wanted to bring Bao Lu in and couldn't help but say: "Yang Chen, King Yueyin didn't ask for anyone else to come in."

Yang Chen smiled and said, "It's fine, this junior knows what he's doing."

Seeing that Yang Chen spoke in that way, Nightingale Heavenly Venerable and Spirit Flower Heavenly Venerable didn't insist too much. After all, this was not the first time Yang Chen and King Yueyin met, they believed he should have some understanding of the situation.

Yang Chen and Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix entered King Yueyin's residence.

They passed through the Formation and saw King Yueyin's figure in a small pavilion.

As soon as Yang Chen arrived, King Yueyin let out a bell-like laugh.

"You’re quite clever this time, bringing a woman along. What, are you trying to tell me that you have other women now? And telling me not to touch you?" King Yueyin turned around softly.

Seeing this, Yang Chen heaved a long sigh of relief, knowing that King Yueyin was now controlled by Hua Wanru.

Bao Lu immediately couldn’t sit still, hugging her shoulders: "When I was traveling around the four directions, this kid’s ancestor was still playing with mud. I’m his woman? What are you thinking?"

Hua Wanru looked up and down at Bao Lu, rubbing her eyebrows: "Who is this person?"

"She was my Companion Spirit Beast before, and now I just found her a body. She and I share a pure relationship." Yang Chen explained.

"Companion Spirit Beast? That’s how it is. So, she knows everything about you and me?" Hua Wanru’s Liu Mei frowned.

"Yes, she knows everything." Yang Chen said.

Hua Wanru chuckled: "Interesting, the women who can follow this guy are all extraordinary. You look like a Boundaryless cultivator, but your soul is extremely powerful. Your previous cultivation level should not be inferior to mine..."

Bao Lu wanted to explain, but suddenly she felt that the situation wasn't lively enough, so she smiled: "Why, are you jealous?"

"Me? Jealous? If anyone should be jealous, it's his wife. I've never cared how many women he has. He can marry three wives and four concubines if he wants, and it has nothing to do with me." Hua Wanru chuckled.

Bao Lu hugged her shoulders, originally wanting to see Hua Wanru get angry, but Hua Wanru seemed much more unworried than she had expected, so she could only pout and say nothing.

Seeing that the two women seemed to have made enough noise, Yang Chen said, "Hua Wanru, what is the purpose of looking for me this time?"

"Why, suddenly occupying this body, missing you, calling you over, and wanting to get close with you is not allowed?" Hua Wanru said with a flower-like smile.

"..."

Yang Chen didn't expect Hua Wanru to be so bold as to say such things even with Bao Lu present. He couldn't help but feel goosebumps and said, "It's not just the two of us now."

"What's there to be afraid of? Since she was your Companion Spirit Beast before and has seen everything she should have seen, I won't be afraid of anything." Hua Wanru said.

Seeing this, Bao Lu's eyes sparkled, full of anticipation. This was a good show that shouldn't be missed.

Yang Chen couldn't help but step back and said solemnly, "Hua Wanru, you'd better behave yourself. Wasn't the harm you caused me last time not enough?"

Although it seemed to be a very tempting moment of springtime, he had to tear off a layer of his skin every time. Just thinking about the consequences made Yang Chen shudder.

"You're asking me for mercy? You are still rude to me even though you are asking for mercy. I might get angry, you know..." Hua Wanru giggled sweetly, then looked at Yang Chen with sultry eyes: "Once I get angry, maybe I won't care about anything else. As for your ending, it has nothing to do with me; I only care about my own happiness."

Yang Chen shuddered and could only give in: "Hua Wanru, calm down, I—I won't be rude to you anymore, okay? In any case, please let me go this time."

Hua Wanru saw that Yang Chen was begging for mercy and finally smiled in satisfaction: "Alright, I'll spare you this time."

If Hua Wanru was genuinely close to him, Yang Chen would have been able to guess her purpose.

But now, after Hua Wanru laughed for a while, she suddenly let him go.

This left Yang Chen bewildered: "Hua Wanru, what is your real purpose for coming to see me this time?"

"I miss you and want to see you. Isn’t that allowed?" Hua Wanru said with a smile, then suddenly her eyes flashed with a touch of melancholy and reluctance.

This emotion was skillfully captured by Yang Chen, who furrowed his brow and said, "Just tell me what’s on your mind."

Hua Wanru’s playful demeanor disappeared, and her expression suddenly became serious. She gazed at Yang Chen with deep eyes, softly saying, "Are you leaving?"

"Leaving?" Yang Chen didn’t quite understand.

"Are you leaving the Southern Realm?" Hua Wanru forced out a smile.

"Leave the Southern Realm? Well, no, I still have a lot of things left undone." Yang Chen replied subconsciously.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2953: Chapter 2948: Rights and Wrongs_1

"After this matter is settled, will you leave?" Hua Wanru’s red lips slightly opened.

Yang Chen was taken aback for a moment. He was about to answer but just remembered.

Indeed, that was the case.

He hadn’t considered it before, but if he could handle all the matters, would he still stay in the Southern Realm? The answer was definitely no; he would go to Taiyuan Star to find his wife.

"Maybe," Yang Chen said.

Hua Wanru revealed a smile, but it had some strange flavors, "I knew it..."

"Why do you suddenly ask this?" Yang Chen frowned.

"After occupying this body, I made a little calculation. Of course, don’t misunderstand, I didn’t calculate it because of you. It’s just that I accidentally calculated you..." Hua Wanru laughed mockingly, saying this, she herself wouldn’t believe it.

Yang Chen remained silent, how much truth and lies there were in Hua Wanru’s words, he could tell.

"You calculated that I would leave?" Yang Chen asked, puzzled.

"Do you think you will leave?" Hua Wanru looked at Yang Chen.

Yang Chen did not answer, remaining silent.

Hua Wanru knew that the answer had been revealed. She took a gentle breath, remained silent for a long time, and then spoke, "Yang Chen, we haven't been together for long, and yet we have to part. You went from the Spirit Realm to the Southern Realm, and I could still find you. But if you leave the Southern Realm and go to this vast Universe Starry Sky, can I still find you?"

At these words, Yang Chen's heart trembled.

In a simple sentence, it touched him deeply.

He originally thought that Hua Wanru might never say such words.

But now, these words clearly explain Hua Wanru's inner thoughts.

"What...what should I do after you leave? I thought I was already close to you..." Hua Wanru said with a desolate smile.

At this point, Bao Lu no longer spoke but leaned aside, watching Yang Chen's response.

She raised the corners of her mouth, thinking that this kid’s emotional debts were quite a lot. However, unfortunately, the most difficult thing to deal with in the world is emotional debt.

Yang Chen didn’t answer right away; to be precise, he didn’t know how to answer.

After a while, he said with difficulty, "I..."

"There’s no need to say it, I understand what you mean. Yang Chen, I was just joking before, don’t take it seriously," Hua Wanru waved her hand.

Yang Chen knew this was not Hua Wanru’s heartfelt words.

He clenched his fists, then loosened them, "Hua Wanru, maybe after I leave, the distance between you and me is the best outcome for us."

Hua Wanru was still Hua Wanru.

Zhang Xuelian was still Zhang Xuelian.

They were two distinct extreme personalities, one right and one wrong, one positive and one negative, each having their pros and cons.

Only now did Yang Chen realize that in this world, there was no right or wrong, no positive or negative.

"You can go," Hua Wanru’s red lips slightly parted.

Yang Chen knew that staying any longer was meaningless, so he turned around suddenly and left.

Although he didn’t experience what he feared the most during this meeting with Hua Wanru, his inner turmoil was deeper than ever when leaving.

It was as if after this encounter, they would never see each other again.

Yang Chen left.

In Hua Wanru’s eyes, the scene of him walking away was reflected. She laughed, but tears slid down from the corners of her eyes.

...

"Such a good girl, barely a King-level powerhouse. She loves you so much, yet you heartlessly abandon her?" Bao Lu crossed her arms, clucking her tongue, "You are more ruthless than I thought."

Yang Chen smiled bitterly, "What do you know?"

Bao Lu shrugged, "I've lived for so many years, don't I know more than you?"

"Do you have someone you like?" Yang Chen turned and asked.

"Actually, no," Bao Lu shook her head.

"Then you really don't know more than me," Yang Chen laughed, and immediately changed the topic, not wanting to bring the matter up again, "Alright, let's go to the Lihuo District."

...

And so, Yang Chen once again came to Lihuo District. Now, the Lihuo District was more terrifying than before because, as time went on, cultivators who had been besieged either survived or died, and fewer and fewer people were entering the Lihuo District. Almost eighty percent of the area had become the territory of Netherworld Ghosts.

This place had become an Asura battlefield.

However, since a large number of Netherworld Ghosts existed, some cultivators still came to Lihuo District as there was no well-formed army at this time.

In the midst of danger, there inevitably accompanied some interests.

If they could kill enough Netherworld Ghosts, they could return with Merit Points.

However, due to more and more cultivators never returning, the number of cultivators willing to go to the Lihuo District had dwindled.

This had led the guards around Lihuo District to plan for a withdrawal, and the cultivators would completely focus their front lines on the Gengjin Districts.

The guard leader was still Lin He.

Lin He originally thought that no cultivators would dare to approach the Lihuo District, let alone enter it. But at this moment, two people suddenly approached at high speed.

This surprised Lin He. Upon closer inspection, the two people in front of him were none other than Yang Chen, whom he was familiar with.

He didn’t recognize the other person, but when he took a closer look, he found that the person beside Yang Chen was also not an ordinary character, but a Boundaryless-level powerhouse.

They immediately became serious, "Brother Yang Chen. And this senior, may I know your name..."

"Bao Lu." The Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix calmly introduced.

"Bao Lu..." Lin He was not familiar with Bao Lu and had no idea that there was such a Boundaryless-level powerhouse among humans.

It was only because Yang Chen was by his side that he doubted less. He immediately spoke, "So, it’s Senior Bao Lu. Speaking of which, Senior Bao Lu and Brother Yang Chen, are you two coming to Lihuo District to enter it?"

"Yes, that’s our intention. But looking at you, it seems that the Lihuo District is not very safe now," Yang Chen said with his hands behind his back.

Lin He shook his head, "The Lihuo District has almost entirely turned into Netherworld Ghosts’ territory, it has nothing to do with safety anymore. Brother Yang Chen, Senior Bao Lu, if you can, it’s better not to go to the Lihuo District. It’s too dangerous there right now."

"That’s not a problem, as long as we dare to come, we have confidence," Yang Chen smiled slightly.

If it were someone else, Lin He would definitely try to stop them again. However, Yang Chen's battle achievements and strength spoke for themselves. Lin He moved his lips, not knowing how to dissuade them further, he could only say, "Since the two of you have made up your minds, please go ahead..."

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2954: Chapter 2949: The Appearance of Peng Wanli_1

Yang Chen and Bao Lu successfully entered the Lihuo District.

As Lin He described, the current Lihuo District indeed had a somewhat Asura-like atmosphere. Just upon entering, dense ghost qi filled the air, making it seem like the end of the world. It felt like terrifying dangers uncontrollable dangers lurked around every corner, ready to take your life any time.

However, for Yang Chen and Bao Lu, such horror seemed like child's play.

Bao Lu didn't even take it seriously and went on, looking left and right, seemingly hoping that more Netherworld Ghosts would appear.

Yang Chen was similarly calm and composed. While entering the Lihuo District, it seemed like he was just walking on flat ground and carrying on as usual.

If others knew about this scene, they would be shocked to their core. If other people entered the Lihuo District, they would be frightened out of their wits. How could anyone walk around freely like Yang Chen and Bao Lu did?

The reason why Yang Chen and Bao Lu behaved as such was naturally due to their confidence in their own abilities.

They weren't afraid of not encountering ghost creatures, but instead, they feared encountering ghost creatures that weren't strong enough.

Yang Chen, who currently lacked points, naturally wouldn't hold back while entering the Lihuo District. Once he encountered ghost creatures, he would immediately start a slaughter. From the Enlightenment Stage up to the Boundaryless Stage, he targeted them all without hesitation.

If he had been alone, he might have acted a little more restrained. But with Bao Lu by his side, he had no qualms about engaging in this relentless battle. Even when confronting dozens of Netherworld Ghost teams led by Boundaryless Stage Experts, he would not hesitate to fight.

Of course, even if he had restrained himself, Bao Lu would never do so. In comparison, Bao Lu was even more wild than he was.

Like this, they went on, relentlessly killing countless Netherworld Ghosts. Yang Chen himself didn't even know how many Netherworld Ghosts he had vanquished.

Speaking of which, Bao Lu's fighting prowess was much stronger than he had imagined. While her strength hadn't yet recovered to the King-level peak, as a Boundaryless-level powerhouse, she was far more terrifying than an ordinary Boundaryless fighter.

With her own strength, she was able to effortlessly deal with two Boundaryless stage experts without breaking a sweat.

So, the two of them roamed through the battlefield, hunting and killing in an incredibly horrifying and relentless manner. Soon, they had swept through the entire Lihuo District like a nightmare.

This caused the Netherworld Ghosts, who originally thought they had victory in hand, to become more cautious.

At this moment, in the heart of their main camp in the Extreme Yin Land, ghost qi billowed around and numerous ghost creatures were seated. Among them, there were dozens of Great Ascension Ghost Venerables.

At the core of the group were the five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables in the center.

The expression on these five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables was quite somber.

At this moment, one of them, with a gloomy expression, spoke, "These few days, a team of humans suddenly invaded the Lihuo District and began slaughtering our forces. Many of our ranks have been cut down, including Ling Feng, Xuan Qi, and several others who have already perished. A total of twenty-three Great Ascension Ghost Venerables and eight Boundaryless Ghost Venerables have been killed."

"How could we have suffered such heavy losses? Eight Boundaryless Ghost Venerables? Could it be that there are King-level powerhouses at play from the human side?" Another Ghost Venerable asked in a low voice.

"Impossible. If there were King-level powerhouses from the human side, we would have known by now," replied the Ghost Venerable in the middle with a somber expression.

"Then could it be a Heavenly Venerate at the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm?" another Ghost Venerable asked gravely.

"That’s not possible either. The number of Half-step Heavenly Leaving Heavenly Venerates from the human side isn’t that different from King-level powerhouses. They all hold their own lives dear and wouldn’t dare enter the Lihuo District. Moreover, even if a Half-step Heavenly Leaving expert were present, there’s no way they could be so terrifying as to wipe out eight of our Boundaryless Ghost Venerables all at once!" This Ghost Venerable gritted his teeth in anger.

"Then who could it be?"

With a chilling tone, this Ghost Venerable said, "Based on the information we got, we only saw two people. A man and a woman, one in the Great Ascension Stage and the other in the Boundaryless stage. Their combat power is incredibly terrifying. The Great Ascension expert is the one we’ve been looking for —— Yang Chen."

"Yang Chen, who killed the Seven Star Nether Lord’s son?" The other Ghost Venerables were startled.

"If that’s the case, everything makes sense. Even the Seven Star Nether Lord could be killed by Yang Chen. It’s possible for him to have the ability to slay Boundaryless Ghost Venerables," the other Ghost Venerables said, suddenly understanding the situation.

"So, how should we deal with these two?"

These Ghost Venerables couldn’t help but feel troubled. It was evident that the duo was a tough obstacle to overcome.

"Let Lie Qi lead a team of six Boundaryless Ghost Venerables to conduct a search. With Lie Qi’s strength, which is almost at the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm, ordinary Boundaryless experts are no match for him. This Yang Chen might be powerful, but he hasn’t reached the level of invincibility yet. Let Lie Qi take the lead," said the Ghost Venerable in the middle.

"That’s a good idea. With Lie Qi’s strength, resolving this matter is the best option. Yang Chen is not to be underestimated, and if we can capture him, we can account for the death of Lord Netherworld Venerate," lamented the other Ghost Venerables.

After discussing it among themselves, the Ghost Venerables had a general course of action in mind.

However, just then, a voice suddenly came from the distance, "Who did you just mention? Yang Chen?"

As the voice approached, a massive figure entered the swirling ghost qi and appeared in their midst.

This giant figure had a strange appearance and was covered in scales. It was not a Netherworld Ghost creature, but another species altogether.

If Yang Chen were here, he would surely recognize this creature.

It was actually the Spirit God Clan’s Crown Prince, Peng Wanli.

Peng Wanli appeared in this place with a cold expression, scanning his surroundings and asking a question.

Seeing him, the other Ghost Venerables couldn’t help but bow respectfully and flatter him, "Turns out it’s Lord Peng Wanli. It looks like you’ve returned with a great harvest."

"I’ve already killed fourteen Boundaryless stage human Heavenly Venerates. The Lihuo District should be properly cleaned up," Peng Wanli said coldly.

"Lord Peng Wanli truly knows how to get things done," the Ghost Venerables flattered, revealing just how formidable this mysterious creature was before them.

One of the Ghost Venerables asked, "Lord Peng Wanli, have you tried contacting the Aristocratic families? If we can summon Spirit Gods from other star domain interfaces to gather here, is there anything in the Ten Thousand Realms we couldn’t conquer? Our Netherworld has always been friends with the Spirit God race."

Peng Wanli replied with a blank expression, "My memory has just recently fully awakened, and I just recalled my homeland. Rest assured, we are all in this together. As soon as I establish contact with my homeland, our two races can join forces imminently."

But his interest was piqued as he added, "Now, I’m more curious about the Yang Chen you were just talking about. What’s that all about?"

A few Ghost Venerables hurriedly said, "Lord Peng Wanli is interested in this Yang Chen? Yang Chen is..."

They quickly explained Yang Chen’s situation to him.

Listening to their words, Peng Wanli narrowed his eyes and the corners of his mouth curled into a chilling smile.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2955: Chapter 2950: Welcoming War with Lie Qi_1

No one knew that he had been looking for Yang Chen for a long time...

He shared the same goal as Mu Taiqing. He knew that Mu Taiqing also wanted to find Yang Chen. Mu Taiqing intentionally separated from him, and he agreed. His goal was to find Yang Chen before Mu Taiqing did.

He had heard that Yang Chen would appear on the battlefield, so he traveled a long distance to get there. Unfortunately, despite hunting all the way, he never caught sight of Yang Chen.

At the moment...

Peng Wanli smiled happily.

"Yang Chen, do you know how hard it has been for me to find you?" Peng Wanli showed a sinister smile.

...

Yang Chen didn’t know anything about what was happening here.

Now, it was ten days later.

It was also the first month of his rampage in the Lihuo District.

Yang Chen and Bao Lu roamed the Lihuo District, wreaking havoc everywhere they went. They killed all the Netherworld Ghosts they encountered, took their Ghost Cores, and kept them for exchanging Merit Points.

By now, they had collected almost enough Ghost Cores in this one month.

At this time, Yang Chen was holding the body of a Great Ascension Ghost Venerable. With a light flick, it turned into nothingness.

Yang Chen grabbed the Ghost Core and put it into his bag. He then said, "Senior Bao Lu, we have almost collected all the Ghost Cores. It’s time for us to go back."

Bao Lu stretched lazily, "I haven’t had enough fun yet."

"Senior Bao Lu, your strength hasn’t fully recovered yet. This Lihuo District is not entirely safe for us," Yang Chen said.

Bao Lu disdainfully said, "Even with my Boundary-less Level cultivation, I can still wipe them all out!"

Yang Chen shook his head with a smile, wondering why all the people he knew were so confident in themselves.

"Huh?" At this moment, Yang Chen sensed something, "Senior Bao Lu, have you noticed?"

Bao Lu stood with her hands behind her back, nodding lightly. She was also startled, as her cultivation had not fully recovered, but she was still much stronger than ordinary Boundaryless Stage Experts.

However, compared to Yang Chen, her senses seemed to be somewhat inferior.

Yang Chen stood with his hands behind his back, looking into the distance, soon revealing a somewhat helpless smile.

"It’s them!"

Three people were fleeing towards them from the front.

Who were these three people?

It was none other than Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er, led by Yunqi Tianzun.

It could be seen that Yunqi Tianzun had also gone all out, personally accompanying Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er. Unfortunately, they seemed to have encountered some trouble.

Six Ghost Venerables were chasing after them, and at a glance, all six of them were Boundary-less Level Ghost Venerables.

This was what surprised people the most.

Six Boundary-less Ghost Venerables, even Yang Chen and Bao Lu hadn’t encountered such a scale in their month in this area.

"Lie Qi Ghost Sovereign!" Yang Chen muttered to himself, "No wonder, Senior Cloud Ascending and the others ran into trouble."

"Lie Qi Supreme? Do you know him?" Bao Lu asked in surprise.

"I have conducted a Soul Search on the memories of those Netherworld Ghost Venerables we killed and learned some information from their memories. This Lie Qi Ghost Sovereign is very powerful, infinitely close to the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm. In terms of combat power, he is far stronger than ordinary Boundary-less Stage Experts."

Yang Chen analyzed, "The strength of Senior Cloud Ascending should be similar to that of Lie Qi Supreme, but dealing with the other five Ghost Venerables would be difficult for them."

"Lie Qi Ghost Sovereign? That’s interesting. Leave him to me!" Bao Lu excitedly said.

Yang Chen smiled and decided not to intervene, knowing that Bao Lu had the ability to do it.

At this point, Yunqi Tianzun and the others noticed Yang Chen and his companion.

Feeling their presence, they naturally rushed over quickly.

"Yang Chen, quickly help us!" Wen Feng shouted as he ran over.

However, thinking about Yang Chen's strength and that he wouldn't be able to intervene in the fight against these Boundaryless Stage Experts, he said, "Senior Bao Lu, you and Yang Chen, help us stall two Boundaryless Stage Experts. I have a way to work with Wan'er to defeat one Boundaryless Stage Expert!"

In his eyes, it was already incredible that he and Lin Wan'er could defeat a Boundaryless Stage Ghost Venerable on their own.

Although defeating a Boundaryless Stage Ghost Venerable was possible for Great Ascension Stage cultivators, killing them in the process was somewhat unrealistic.

As for Yang Chen and Bao Lu being able to stall two, that was already pretty good considering the combat power of these Netherworld Ghost Venerables which he had witnessed firsthand.

Yunqi Tianzun, gasping for breath, said, "Daoist Friend Yang Chen, Daoist Friend Bao Lu, I'll handle this Lie Qi Ghost Sovereign. You must hold off the others!"

"Old Cloud Ascending, if you can't handle him, switch with me!" Bao Lu snarled and slapped a palm toward the Lie Qi Ghost Sovereign.

As she took to the air, she summoned the power of ice and fire in an instant. The intertwined release of these two forces was astounding.

The Lie Qi Ghost Sovereign naturally noticed Yang Chen and the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix as well.

Upon seeing Yang Chen, he laughed heartily, "Goddamn it, I've finally found the real one! Chasing two fakes, I thought it was these two. But their combat power was clearly different from the description. The real one is here!"

He was only told to hunt down Yang Chen, mentioning one male and one female.

Since he had never seen Yang Chen before, he ended up finding Lin Wan'er and Wen Feng along the way.

As a result, this scene unfolded.

Yang Chen quickly understood what was going on from Lie Qi's words.

As soon as the Lie Qi Ghost Sovereign saw Yang Chen, his expression immediately changed. Without saying another word, he didn't care about Yunqi Tianzun or Bao Lu, and immediately swept toward Yang Chen!

Seeing this, Yang Chen shook his head, waved his Long Spear, and said, "Senior Bao Lu, Senior Cloud Ascending, since this Lie Qi Ghost Sovereign is targeting me, let me handle him."

Senior Cloud Ascending was slightly taken aback, but seeing Yang Chen’s confidence, he didn’t say anything more.

Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er stared at each other in disbelief, thinking that Yang Chen was doing something suicidal.

"Senior Cloud Ascending, what are you thinking, letting Yang Chen face Lie Qi Supreme? Isn’t that just as good as killing him?" Wen Feng couldn’t help but speak up.

Of course, he wouldn’t care about Yang Chen’s life or death, but Yang Chen was still a combat force. If he had to take a gamble, he could at least stall a Boundaryless Ghost Venerable.

But now, he was being targeted by Lie Qi Ghost Sovereign, so how could he stall him?

Bao Lu waved her sleeve, singled out two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables, and started to fight. As she fought, she said, "Worrying about him? Instead of worrying about him, you should be more worried about yourselves."

Yunqi Tianzun stroked his beard and didn’t dare to be disrespectful to the two of them. He coughed twice and said, "You two don’t need to worry about Young Friend Yang Chen. He still has some strength."

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2956: Chapter 2951: So-Called Seeking Death?_1

Upon hearing Lian Yunqi Tianzun’s words, Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er couldn’t help but frown and stopped caring.

What did it matter to them whether Yang Chen lived or died? After all, with the Canal Boat, they could escape at any time.

They didn’t think that Yang Chen could handle Lieqi Ghost Sovereign. After all, even they couldn’t deal with an existence like Lieqi Ghost Sovereign. So how could Yang Chen fight against him?

...

As Yang Chen faced Lieqi Ghost Sovereign, the Ghost Sovereign’s thoughts surprisingly coincided with those of Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er.

He stared at Yang Chen with an intimidating coldness and said, "Yang Chen, you dared to hunt down Lord Netherworld Venerate. Today, leave your life behind."

In a fit of anger, Lieqi Ghost Sovereign quickly displayed his power of laws.

As his power of laws fully unfolded, Lieqi Ghost Sovereign rushed towards Yang Chen.

Upon seeing this, Yang Chen didn’t hesitate and swung his Slaughter God Spear, sending a strike.

Rumble!

A powerful vibration, as if even the space itself shook violently. With this strike, Yang Chen sensed Lieqi Ghost Sovereign’s strength.

This Lieqi Ghost Sovereign was more powerful than any other Ghost Sovereign he had fought before. His control over the power of laws was terrifying. With just one strike, Yang Chen’s Slaughter God Spear struggled to withstand the attack.

Lieqi Ghost Sovereign was as surprised as Yang Chen, but his surprise was more accurately described as shock.

"Well, well, well, it seems you indeed killed Lord Netherworld Venerate, not that counterfeit. I thought someone with such little skill, who couldn’t even handle one of my blows, couldn’t possibly kill Lord Netherworld Venerate."

Yang Chen, sensing Lieqi Ghost Sovereign’s power, didn’t hesitate to separate his Tribulation Divine Body.

As the Tribulation Divine Body separated, it controlled the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin behind him, planning to chant the Death Omen Scripture and kill Lieqi Ghost Sovereign here and now!

However, Lieqi Ghost Sovereign was not a fool. He clearly sensed that something was wrong, felt the separation of Yang Chen’s Tribulation Divine Body, and without a word, unleashed a powerful law to confront the Tribulation Divine Body fused with Yang Chen.

At this point, Lieqi Ghost Sovereign gradually became serious.

Under his law, huge mountains emerged from nowhere, suppressing everything from above. Even Yang Chen couldn’t underestimate it and quickly dispersed.

"Although I don’t know what you wanted to do by separating the Tribulation Divine Body, under my law, you won’t be able to do anything!" Lieqi Ghost Sovereign waved his hand and struck again.

Under this attack, a mountain spanning tens of thousands of miles appeared, crashing down from the sky like dust.

On top of this mountain, there were tens of thousands of seals. Under the law’s injection, one could easily tell that if the mountain pressed down, it might completely crush anyone underneath it.

Other powerful beings, seeing the mountain descending, retreated one after another, not daring to intervene in this battle.

Yang Chen, on the other hand, quickly grabbed his Tribulation Divine Body and unleashed his space-time Dao Intent, speeding away.

With him now at the Great Ascension Stage, his space-time Dao Intent moved as fast as lightning.

"Interesting! Space Dao intent, if I really let him do that, my attack would miss him! But it won't be that easy to dodge!" Lieqi Ghost Sovereign saw Yang Chen speeding away, and without a word, he slammed another strike, trying to block Yang Chen.

Yang Chen realized that Lieqi Ghost Sovereign used the Earth's Law.

Under his law, all the power of the earth and mountains was at his disposal. Especially this gigantic mountain – if it weren't for his space-time Dao Intent, he might not have been able to dodge it.

Lieqi Ghost Sovereign's law power quickly followed, trying to block Yang Chen. But alas, it wasn't easy to block Yang Chen's space-time Dao Intent. In no time, he flew out of its range.

Outside the mountain, Yang Chen looked at Lieqi Ghost Sovereign inside and gradually revealed a smile.Boom!

With a palm strike, Lieqi Ghost Sovereign turned the giant mountain into laws and took it back.

Looking at Yang Chen with a frosty face, the Lieqi Ghost Sovereign coldly said, "Kid, I underestimated you. You do have some tricks."

"It’s over!" Yang Chen said with his hands behind his back.

Lieqi Ghost Sovereign was slightly startled, "Over? I should say that..."

Before he could finish his words, Lieqi Ghost Sovereign shivered all over and sensed that something was wrong.

"It’s this kid’s Tribulation Divine Body!" Lieqi Ghost Sovereign trembled as he heard the Death Omen Scripture chanted by Yang Chen’s Tribulation Divine Body controlling the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin.

"This Tribulation Divine Body really has some tricks!"

Lieqi Ghost Sovereign only felt that his soul was severely damaged as if it had been struck hard, and he roared out in rage.

"Ahhhh!"

Yang Chen had absolute confidence in his Death Omen Scripture, but soon, his expression darkened, "This Lieqi Ghost Sovereign is indeed powerful. He can even withstand my Death Omen Scripture!"

Now, Lieqi Ghost Sovereign was madly resisting under the Death Omen Scripture, struggling and shouting.

Yang Chen waved his hand to suppress him, but unexpectedly, Lieqi Ghost Sovereign's blood swelled up in an instant, and with the rising Ghost Qi, he suddenly regained consciousness as if by a dying flash of light.

"Kid, die!"

Lieqi Ghost Sovereign charged towards the Tribulation Divine Body behind Yang Chen like a flying arrow.

Watching this, Yang Chen hesitated for a moment before controlling the Tribulation Divine Body to fly away to the rear, trying to avoid being killed by Lieqi Ghost Sovereign.

Lieqi Ghost Sovereign knew very well that he must get rid of Yang Chen's Tribulation Divine Body, or else his own life would be in danger.

Now, he started to feel a little fear. He knew that Yang Chen's ability to kill the Seven Star Nether Lord was not accidental. If he couldn't handle it properly, he would die at Yang Chen's hands.

At least now, his situation was extremely critical.

Seeing that Lieqi Ghost Sovereign was chasing the Tribulation Divine Body, Yang Chen was about to intervene. However, he changed his mind and stood still on the spot.

"Chase!"

Yang Chen stared straight ahead, raising his Long Spear, "Ten Thousand Li... One Gun!"

This killing shot exploded with power from the tip of the spear, dazzling and brilliant energy bursting out.

Under the pursuit of the one-gun limit,

Chapter 2957: Chapter 2952: The Terrifying Number of Ghost Cores_1

Bao Lu wanted to scold her, but in the end, she thought, why should she, an old demon who has lived for countless years, fight with this little girl?

What does it matter to her how the other party understands things?

Yunqi Tianzun frowned now. Although these two had a noble status, their words were a bit too much.

"Miss Lin, no matter what Yang Chen has done, he has helped us. He is a benefactor who saved our lives. How can you speak like that?" Yunqi Tianzun's expression turned serious.

Lin Wan'er had always been spoiled, and everywhere she went, people doted on her. She never considered other people's feelings when speaking. In her eyes, her beauty and her talent would make others indulge her even if she spoke recklessly.

Now that she heard Yunqi Tianzun scolding her, Lin Wan'er disdainfully said, "He's looking for death himself. It's not like I ordered him to do it."

Although Wen Feng felt that Yang Chen would most likely fall too, he was more sensible than his Junior Sister and waved his hand, "Junior Sister, say less!"

"That's just the truth," Lin Wan'er pouted, still not realizing what she had said was wrong.

Bao Lu couldn't hold back any longer, "Shut up; the person is back."

"How dare you tell me to shut up!" Lin Wan'er shouted angrily, her eyes wide open.

However, as soon as her words fell, she looked up and saw Yang Chen returning from the distance. Both Lin Wan'er and Wen Feng couldn't believe what they saw when Yang Chen came back, their mouths agape.

Yang Chen had actually returned alive?

Lin Wan’er felt like she had lost face as she had just claimed that Yang Chen would definitely die, but now he was back alive.

"How...how did you come back alive? What about the Lieqi Ghost Sovereign?" Lin Wan’er asked sharply.

Yang Chen was somewhat familiar with Lin Wan’er’s personality and frowned when he heard what she said. He then chuckled at her, "Miss Lin, do you really wish I had died?"

Lin Wan’er stammered for a bit, and even though she was unbridled, she wouldn’t say it that bluntly.

"The Lieqi Ghost Sovereign is dead," Yang Chen said calmly.

Wen Feng’s expression turned serious, and he asked in disbelief, "Did you kill him?"

"Yes, I prepared some ambushes and traps beforehand, and had a bit of luck," Yang Chen said with a slight smile.

Lin Wan’er sighed in relief, "No wonder. It must have been some underhanded means you used to defeat the Lieqi Ghost Sovereign. With your strength alone, there’s no way you could have won."

Wen Feng’s reaction was different from Lin Wan’er’s.

He had more insight than Lin Wan’er, was Yang Chen’s effort really as light and breezy as he said?

Was it that simple?

"Alright, since the Ghost Sovereign has been taken care of, let’s go back. You two have also gained some understanding of the current situation," Yunqi Tianzun said, stepping in to ease the awkward atmosphere.

Yang Chen naturally had no objections, while Bao Lu followed Yang Chen’s lead.

Lin Wan’er looked at her senior brother Wen Feng, obviously listening to his opinion.

Wen Feng folded his arms, "Let’s go back and rest first. As for gathering evidence, we need to collect much more. Just exploring this place is not enough."

"It’s not enough!" Yunqi Tianzun was caught off guard.

"Gathering evidence isn’t as simple as Senior Cloud Ascending thinks. Please try to understand," Wen Feng shook his head.

Yunqi Tianzun could only respond with a bitter smile, knowing that the other party had difficulties too.And so, after discussing, the group made their way back.

The way back was incredibly smooth, without encountering any troubles.

Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er were treated well by Yunqi Tianzun and were sent back first to rest for a short period. As for Yang Chen, he stayed back with Bao Lu.

Yunqi Tianzun naturally understood the reason Yang Chen stayed behind, and asked with a smile, "Yang Chen, my friend, how many merit points have you collected?"

"I’ve collected enough." Yang Chen replied casually, "And I’m not sure if it’s exceeded the goal. Senior Cloud Ascending, please take a look. Just in case, I’ve collected quite a few extra ones."

"What? You collected extra?" Yunqi Tianzun was startled.

Others might not know, but he was well aware.

The difficulty of Yang Chen collecting merit points was ten times higher than others.

If someone obtained ten million merit points, they would have to give up nine million, leaving only one million in hand. The current difficulty Yang Chen faced was five million merit points, so he had to earn fifty million.

Fifty million merit points?

It's easier said than done! You know, even after rescuing so many powerful ones last time, only fifty million merit points were earned in total.

Yang Chen didn't waste more words, and directly handed over a storage bag filled with ghost cores to Yunqi Tianzun.

Yunqi Tianzun took the storage bag, took a brief look, and was completely dumbfounded.

Just looking at the large number of ghost cores in the bag, the amount could be considered massive. They were neatly and orderly placed, and not just any random low-quality cores.

Almost all of them were Enlightenment Stage ghost cores at the very least, and even Nirvana Stage ones.

Furthermore, there were more than fifty Mahayana Stage ghost cores, and astonishingly, ten Boundless Stage cores!

This represented ten Boundaryless-level powerhouses and more than fifty Mahayana Stage powerhouses.

What is this!

Yunqi Tianzun was completely stunned!

Even if Yang Chen teamed up with Bao Lu to hunt so many Ghost Venerables, it was just too exaggerated!

"Senior Cloud Ascending, with these ghost cores, there shouldn't be any problem with covering the 50 million merit points," Yang Chen said with his hands behind his back.

"It should be more than enough. However, because you need to hand in the merit points to King Yueyin, your merit points must be processed by King Yueyin and several other lord-level figures in person. Moreover, there are so many ghost cores involved, and the related merit points are astonishingly high. Thus, it's necessary to have several lord-level figures handle it." Yunqi Tianzun wiped the sweat from his forehead.

It was too shocking; he knew Yang Chen was a monster, but he never thought Yang Chen would be even more monstrous than he had imagined.

"In that case, this junior will wait for another two days," Yang Chen understood this and responded.

"Yang Chen, my friend, don’t worry. I’ll go find those lord-level figures right now. These lord-level powerhouses are all in cultivation, but if the matter is big enough, it won’t be a problem to call them into action. It won’t delay much time." Yunqi Tianzun saw what Yang Chen was thinking and smiled.

Upon hearing this, Yang Chen nodded heavily: "Thank you, Senior Cloud Ascending."

Yunqi Tianzun didn’t stay any longer, leaving this place to find the lord-level powerhouses.

Usually, it would be very difficult to mobilize these lord-level powerhouses, but now, once Yang Chen’s matter was brought up.

It involved as many as ten Boundaryless Ghost Venerable cores, and even a core infinitely close to the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm.

Even these lord-level powerhouses couldn’t sit still!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2958: Chapter 2953: Daoming Tianzun’s Counterattack_1

Hence, in a short period of time, Yun Qi Tian Zun had already settled these matters properly. He quickly called Yang Chen and brought him to see these King-level powerhouses.

Yang Chen also did not expect things to be settled so quickly, and hurriedly followed Yun Qi Tian Zun to the location of these King-level powerhouses.

These King-level powerhouses were waiting for Yang Chen in a valley.

When Yang Chen arrived, he could see the surrounding dense layers of formation. From this, it was not difficult to judge that this place was an important area, and irrelevant people were not allowed to approach.

"Sirs, Junior Yun Qi has brought Yang Chen here." Yun Qi Tian Zun bowed respectfully.

These King-level powerhouses had already heard the movement and waved their sleeves, opening a gap in the formation.

Yun Qi Tian Zun led Yang Chen in quickly.

As they entered, Yang Chen could feel a great deal of pressure sweeping over his body. This made Yang Chen’s heart tense. Even though his current cultivation level had reached this point, when facing King-level powerhouses, he still felt too much powerlessness arising.

The Three Heavenly Realms, truly a terrifying realm.

When Yang Chen was thinking, he had already arrived in the valley with Yun Qi Tian Zun.

There were four King-level powerhouses on the mountains surrounding the valley.

When Yang Chen arrived, the gazes of these four King-level powerhouses converged on him.

At a glance, Yang Chen saw the familiar King of Music among them, and in addition, the King of Law was also present.

Arrayed beside the King of Music were Spirit Flower Venerate and Nightingale Heavenly Venerable, while beside the King of Law, there was also a man who was clearly full of hatred for Yang Chen, his expression full of anger. This was none other than Daoming Tianzun.

Yang Chen knew why Daoming Tianzun hated him and did not pay any attention to it.

However, it was obvious that Daoming Tianzun was whispering to the King of Law, saying something incessantly, causing the King of Law's expression to gradually become grave.

The four King-level powerhouses were the same ones Yang Chen had seen before, only lacking the True King among them.

Now that the four of them saw Yang Chen, apart from the King of Law, all nodded their heads.

"Yang Chen, are those Ghost Cores all obtained by you?" A middle-aged man with an immense aura looked directly at Yang Chen and slowly said.

Yang Chen knew who this man was, known as Heavenly King.

When asked by the Heavenly King in this way, Yang Chen immediately replied respectfully, "Indeed, they were obtained by this junior."

Heavenly King stroked his chin and looked at the other King-level powerhouses.

King of Music slowly said, "Yang Chen has the strength to obtain these, and I know of this. There's nothing suspicious about it, everyone else can rest assured."

However, King of Law said with some displeasure, "How do you know that Yang Chen definitely has this strength? What if he used some underhanded means?"

King of Music had always been cold by nature, although just now speaking up for Yang Chen, he himself didn't have any intention of considering Yang Chen's predicament. But when the King of Law really sought trouble with her, she would definitely not be polite to the King of Law.

"Since King of Law, you think there's a problem with obtaining these Ghost Cores, why don't you let Yang Chen explain in detail how he obtained the Ghost Cores!" King of Music said expressionlessly.

King of Law sneered, originally intending to target Yang Chen, how could he miss this opportunity: "I really want to ask. I really don’t believe this kid has the ability to get such a massive amount of Ghost Cores. There must be something fishy about this!"

Yang Chen knew that Daoming Tianzun must have been causing trouble behind the scenes, and as expected, the King of Law was targeting him.

Yang Chen was now quite angry, after painstakingly obtaining such a large number of Ghost Cores, which should have been a good thing. Was the King of Law actually going to target him further? What a joke!

In his anger, Yang Chen said, "Senior, what exactly do you mean by fishy?"

"These Ghost Cores, are you sure you got them all with your own abilities?" King of Law coldly said.

Yang Chen slowly replied, "I obtained them together with a Boundless Stage Expert."

"Then why didn’t your Boundless Stage companion come to claim the merit points?" King of Law said.

Yang Chen said, "She doesn’t need this merit, so naturally, I took it all."

"Yang Chen, if you did most of the work for this merit, then it's fine for you to claim it, but if that Boundless Stage Expert did most of the work, then I'm sorry, you can't claim this merit. Only that Boundless Stage companion of yours can!" King of Law coldly said.

Yang Chen became increasingly angry. It was clear that the King of Law was deliberately targeting him.

However, the other King-level powerhouses could not say anything about this matter so as not to offend True King.

Seeing the other party like this, Yang Chen simply said, "King of Law, sorry to disappoint you, but I did indeed do most of the work for this merit. Among these Ghost Cores, the most valuable Lieqi Ghost Sovereign was killed by me."

"Hahaha, you said you did most of the work, so now it's true? How do you want me to believe that?" King of Law laughed.

Yang Chen shook his head.

Actually, a better choice would be for Bao Lu to claim the merit points, and then use Bao Lu's merit to exchange for scales later.

But at that time, King of Law would definitely target Bao Lu's status, or that Bao Lu's status was suspicious and couldn't exchange scales, etc.

Without Spirit King, King of Law was unrestrained, and Yang Chen had no way to deal with him.

Yang Chen could only confront King of Law head-on.

"King of Law, how do you think would be the most appropriate way for me to prove this?" Yang Chen said.

This was when Daoming Tianzun stepped forward, "Yang Chen, if you really have the strength to kill a Boundless Ghost Venerable, why don't I test you? If you can win against me, then it will prove you have the strength to defeat a Boundless Ghost Venerable."

Upon hearing this, Yang Chen sneered.

As expected, Daoming Tianzun was up to tricks behind the scenes, but it seemed that he had chosen the wrong method.

Spirit Flower Venerate and Nightingale Heavenly Venerable couldn't stand to watch any longer and angrily said, "Daoming Tianzun, when King of Law is speaking, when is it your turn to butt in?"

The two of them intended to stand up for Yang Chen, after all, what King of Law had done was indeed somewhat excessive.

King of Music, however, clearly intended to remain neutral. She waved her sleeve, signaling the two of them to watch from the sidelines and not to interfere in anything.

This caused Spirit Flower Venerate and Nightingale Heavenly Venerable to have no choice but to withdraw, looking at King of Law with a cold sneer.

King of Law slowly said, "My disciple is crude but makes sense. Indeed, Yang Chen, if you really want to prove that you took the majority of the work in this merit, the simplest way is to prove your strength. If your strength is not enough, I cannot give you this merit. You can’t blame me for this, as there are family rules and national laws. If merits can be transferred at will, then what is the meaning of merits?"

Seeing the opportunity, Daoming Tianzun sneered, "Yang Chen, do you dare to fight me?"

He finally found an opportunity to teach Yang Chen a lesson. He still remembered clearly what happened last time Yang Chen caused him to lose face!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2959: Chapter 2954: Overwhelming Victory_1

In his eyes, Yang Chen’s ghost cores were simply obtained with the help of the Boundaryless Heaven Lord among his companions. Without his help, relying solely on Yang Chen alone, it would have been impossible to accomplish such a difficult task.

Therefore, what did he have to fear from Yang Chen?

To defeat him, it would be as easy as catching him with one hand.

But he forgot.

How many Boundaryless Stage experts had the ability to lead Yang Chen to slaughter so many Ghost Venerables?

In his eyes, there was only the current idea! Yang Chen was just a Great Ascension stage, while he was a powerful being with the Boundless Technique.

He looked down at Yang Chen condescendingly, wanting to let Yang Chen know the gap between them.

"Yang Chen, if you don’t dare, you can refuse. There’s no shame in that. However, you won’t get these merit points." Daoming Tianzun said coldly with a smile.

Seeing this, Yang Chen sneered. He understood Daoming Tianzun’s meaning and said with his hands behind his back: "Is that so? Since Elder Daoming wants to have some fun with me, and have a couple of moves, it seems a bit inappropriate for me as a junior not to satisfy you."

Daoming Tianzun was slightly shaken, dumbfounded for a moment, and then burst into uncontrollable laughter.

"Hahaha, Yang Chen, you really are interesting. Good, very good!" Daoming Tianzun said sarcastically.

Yang Chen really had the guts to fight him?

But that was just fine, as he was eager to see Yang Chen’s painful expression.

"In that case, let’s fight right here. The space here is large enough. These Lord-Level Figures can be our hosts, fair and just. Considering that you are a junior and I am an elder, I’ll let you make the first move." Daoming Tianzun smiled slightly, looking very generous.

Yang Chen, however, said with a faint smile: "Elder Daoming, are you sure?"

"What’s there to be unsure about? This seat’s words are golden. Just make your move." Daoming Tianzun said.

Seeing this, Yang Chen shook his head slightly and said calmly, "All seniors here can testify, right?"

"Hmm!" Tian Xing Wang nodded first: "I will see the outcome of the battle, Yang Chen. Just make your move."

He was also gradually becoming curious. It was said that Yang Chen was incredibly powerful. Even Ink Crystal Heavenly Venerable, one of his subordinates, said so.

He couldn’t help but be curious about how a mere Great Ascension stage like Yang Chen could contend with Boundless Stage Experts.

Yang Chen saw that the other three Heavenly Venerate had all agreed and turned to look at Fa Wang not far away.

"Elder Fa Wang, what do you say?" Yang Chen asked.

No matter what, he had to ask Fa Wang clearly in case the latter came up with any tricks.

Fa Wang sneered, "This king’s eyes are not blind. Victory is victory and defeat is defeat. Yang Chen, if you want to make a move, do it quickly. What do you think, do you think you can drag on this useless time and have an effect?"

"Yang Chen, stop talking nonsense, this old man is waiting for you," Daoming Tianzun scolded.

Seeing this, Yang Chen no longer spoke. Instead, he slowly pulled out the Slaughter God Spear.

When the Slaughter God Spear was taken out, Yang Chen took a deep breath.

Then...

"Flash Dragon Strike!"

In an instant, his spear penetrated with the ultimate power of Melting Spear, directly rolling towards Daoming Tianzun. This horrifying power swept towards Daoming Tianzun in an instant, bombarding him like a flood, unstoppable.

One moment, Daoming Tianzun's face was filled with laughter, but at the next moment, his face became tense and extremely awkward.

"How...how is this possible?" Daoming Tianzun couldn't imagine that Yang Chen's attack would be so terrifyingly powerful.

His spear swept through, causing him to unconsciously forget to resist.

By the time he regained his senses, Daoming Tianzun quickly summoned the power of Laws, blocked heavily in front of himself, wanting to completely dissipate Yang Chen's spear.

However, was Yang Chen's spear a joke?

If Daoming Tianzun was not pretentious and did not hold onto his elder status, then it would be fine. But he wanted to save face while also taking it easy under Yang Chen's watch, which was not an easy thing to do.

With one Flash Dragon Strike, all of Daoming Tianzun's Laws shattered.

"What!"

Daoming Tianzun's pupils shrank, unable to believe that his method would be crushed by Yang Chen so quickly.

Nightingale Heavenly Venerate and Spirit Flower Venerate enjoyed seeing this. They were not surprised that Yang Chen could crush Daoming Tianzun.

Yang Chen had defeated countless Boundless Stage Experts before, so what was a mere Daoming Tianzun to him?

The King of Joyful Sound also narrowed his eyes, sensing the difference in Yang Chen.

The other King-level Powerhouses all nodded secretly, feeling that Yang Chen's reputation was well-deserved.

The only one who couldn't be happy was Fa Wang, who was now watching the battle between Yang Chen and Daoming Tianzun.

Daoming Tianzun’s veins were bulging, and his body exuded fear and nervousness. He stared straight ahead and took out his Life-bound Divine Artifact.

"Break!" In his panic, Daoming Tianzun took out a pair of golden scissors.

When the golden scissors appeared, they were surrounded by a dense array of Laws.

With one snip of the golden scissors, a large number of Laws condensed together, instantly cutting off Yang Chen’s Dao Intent Inscriptions.

"What a sharp pair of scissors? So, it turns out that it’s the power that comes from the combination of this and the Laws that can cut everything?"

Yang Chen would naturally not be so foolish as to collide head-on with him. He directly used the Space-Time Dao Intent and disappeared in front of Daoming Tianzun.

Daoming Tianzun took out these golden scissors and snipped them chaotically. He thought he was in the upper hand. Who would have thought that Yang Chen would disappear in the blink of an eye?

"Not good, Daoming, be careful!" Fa Wang could see clearly and shouted as Yang Chen suddenly appeared behind Daoming Tianzun without any regard for losing face.

Daoming Tianzun was in a panic and couldn’t react at all.

He only sensed Yang Chen behind him, quietly uttering four words.

"Ten Thousand Miles Spear!"

This spear directly stabbed at Daoming Tianzun’s back. It was almost a deadly spear!

"Not good!"

Daoming Tianzun had already sensed that something was wrong, and this spear could take his life.

Seeing this, Fa Wang could only slap the table, and with a wave of his sleeve, a large number of Laws rolled out like a tsunami, completely dissolving Yang Chen’s Ten Thousand Miles Spear.

Yang Chen squinted his eyes, knowing that Fa Wang would definitely take action, and said with his hands behind his back: "Elder Fa Wang, is the result of the victory or defeat clear now?"

Fa Wang had an icy aura, his heart completely shocked. Yang Chen had actually defeated Daoming Tianzun.

Moreover, from start to finish, it was a one-sided crushing. It could be said that Yang Chen’s actual strength was indeed far superior to Daoming Tianzun; they were not on the same level at all.

Not only him, but everyone present was also all stunned.

Some people thought Yang Chen would win, but they didn’t expect Yang Chen to win with such a terrifying advantage!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2960: Chapter 2955: Obtaining the Scale_1

As long as they didn’t have a problem with their eyes, it wasn’t hard to see that even if they fought again, Daoming Tianzun would still not be a match for Yang Chen.

Not to mention, Daoming Tianzun now was completely terrified by Yang Chen. The blow just now had almost killed him. If it weren’t for Dharma King saving him, he would have already lost his life, so it was no wonder he was afraid.

Dharma King naturally could see all this and knew that this matter of winning or losing could not be deceitful. With a cold gaze, he accused Yang Chen first: "Yang Chen, as a fellow member of the Human Race, you are so vicious. It was just a match, and you wanted to take lives right away. Is this your style?"

"Dharma King Sir, when it comes to a fight, swords have no eyes, and you should be well aware of this. If you want to talk about the matter of humans, I, Yang Chen, may not be good, but I saved many of my fellow human tribes. On the other hand, your disciple abandoned his fellow tribes. Now you're turning around and using the word 'human' to teach me a lesson. Dharma King, don't you find it a bit ridiculous?" Yang Chen said solemnly.

Although he was reluctant to offend Dharma King, seeing how Daoming Tianzun's master condoned the situation, conflict was inevitable. There was no need for him to be polite with them anymore.

Anyway, he had already offended King Yueyin, so he wasn't afraid to offend one more person.

Dharma King's expression was cold, his eyes fixed on Yang Chen with a frosty, knife-like gaze, a hint of murderous intent growing inside.

Whether it was Yang Chen's sharp tongue or his combat power just now, leaving him alive would be a curse.

However, at this point, Yang Chen's words could not be refuted, so he could only snort angrily and look at Daoming Tianzun, scolding, "Waste, get up!"

Full of grievance, Daoming Tianzun dared not say anything under Dharma King's furious scolding.

Yang Chen said, "Now, my strength should be proven enough. I wonder what the seniors have in mind about merit points..."

Honestly, he was heartbroken about these King-level Powerhouses fearing to offend Dharma King and not clarifying the right and wrong.

However, these merit points still had to be decided by these people. Despite his displeasure, he had to be polite to them.

No way, if his strength wasn't enough, he had to be like this.

"Well, as for the merit points, everyone has seen Yang Chen, my friend's strength," Heavenly King's power was obviously stronger than the others.

So when he spoke up, he naturally took the lead.

"Just the number of Ghost Cores alone can award you eighty million points. In addition, killing so many Ghost Venerables has contributed to the human race. On behalf of this King, I grant you an additional ten million merit points. A total of ninety million merit points," said Heavenly King with a smile.

As soon as his words fell, before Yang Chen could accept, King Yueyin's red lips opened slightly, "These ninety million points, when transferred to my Three Flowers Sect, will leave him with nine million. This is the agreement between him and me. All of you should know."

Upon hearing this, Yunqi Tianzun quickly replied with an embarrassed smile, "Yes, I will do as you say."

Listening to this, Yang Chen’s face tightened, and he knew that King Yueyin wouldn’t let go of these merit points just like that.

With this in mind, he looked at King Yueyin and said, "King Yueyin, with these merit points, I have earned a total of one hundred million for the Three Flowers Sect. Can we settle our differences? Can you grant me my freedom?"

King Yueyin just glanced at Yang Chen indifferently and spoke calmly, "Granting your freedom? When did this Palace say that? When I say you are free, then you are free. If I don’t say it, you have no freedom!"

Hearing these words, Yang Chen’s eyes flashed with anger.

King Yueyin was really pushing it too far, Yang Chen thought. He had only inadvertently taken advantage of her once, and she was treating him like a slave now.

Yang Chen tightly clenched his fists, wishing he could quickly enter the Realmless so he could break free from King Yueyin’s control.

Now that King Yueyin spoke like this, Yang Chen had to continue to endure.

Yang Chen frowned and said, "If that’s the case, then regarding the matter of the scales, I am now willing to buy them for ten million merit points. I presume the seniors here have no objections."

"Of course, there is no objection. It is only right for Yang Chen, my friend, to buy with the merit points," Heavenly King smiled slightly.

Yang Chen’s eyes were on Yunqi Tianzun.

Yunqi Tianzun smiled kindly to Yang Chen, "I will automatically deduct ten million points for you later. Here is the scale, Yang Chen, my friend, you may take it."

When the conversation ended, Yunqi Tianzun had already taken out a brightly colored scale and handed it over.

Yang Chen took the scale and held it in his hand, taking a close look. It was indeed identical to the one on Spirit God Clan’s Crown Prince Peng Wanli.

"If the seniors have nothing else, then I’ll take my leave now," Yang Chen bowed.

These King-level Powerhouses didn’t stop him, they waved their sleeves lightly, indicating that Yang Chen could leave.

Yang Chen and Yunqi Tianzun glanced at each other and left one after another.

The other King-level Powerhouses saw Yang Chen leave and quickly left the place as well. Only Dharma King and Daoming Tianzun were left, their gazes toward Yang Chen revealing a hint of coldness.

...

After Yang Chen and Daoming Tianzun left, they talked for a while and then parted ways.

Afterward, Yang Chen sought Bao Lu. The two met again and began discussing the matter of Peng Wanli.

At this moment, Yang Chen took out the Spirit Shadow Mirror.

As soon as he took out the Spirit Shadow Mirror, he removed the scale as well.

"Spirit Shadow Mirror, this scale belongs to the person I'm looking for. Can you use it to help me find his whereabouts?" Yang Chen asked curiously.

"Don't worry, Sir, it will definitely work," the Spirit Shadow Mirror confidently replied, "Sir, just put the scale into my mirror. My mirror has a certain amount of space and can track the person based on the aura of this scale. As long as the distance is not too far, I can track it."

Yang Chen stopped talking and punched the scale into the Spirit Shadow Mirror.

The distinctively angled scale disappeared into the mirror instantly.

Suddenly, the originally stable mirror flashed, showing an image.

In the image, a large yet agile figure in scales could be clearly seen rapidly moving through the sky.

Yang Chen was very familiar with the surroundings and knew that this place was the Lihuo District.

And the scaled figure was none other than Spirit God Clan’s Crown Prince, Peng Wanli, whom he was familiar with!

"Is this the person you’re looking for?" Bao Lu looked at Peng Wanli in the mirror and asked with a frown.

"Yes, it’s him. I’ve been looking for him for a long time. But this guy is so powerful that even now, I have no confidence in dealing with him head-on." Yang Chen shook his head.

Chapter 2961: Chapter 2956: The Story of the Spirit God Race_1

Chapter 2961: Chapter 2956: The Story of the Spirit God Race_1

Bao Lu had heard Yang Chen mention Peng Wanli before, but Yang Chen didn’t go into detail, and she wasn’t interested, so she didn’t ask further.

As for Peng Wanli, she only knew his name and nothing more.

But now that the Spirit Shadow Mirror had been found, she became interested for a moment and glanced at it. It was at this glance that Bao Lu frowned just now, and then continued with Yang Chen’s words in a murmured voice, "Nonsense, of course he’s strong. Kid, how did you offend this group?"

"What group?" Yang Chen asked, puzzled.

"What else could it be? Of course, it’s the Spirit God Race. Don’t tell me you’ve offended them without even knowing their name," Bao Lu asked doubtfully.

Yang Chen couldn’t help but say, "I’m well aware of the Spirit God Race’s name. However, the Spirit God Race is a unique group in my Spirit Realm. At that time, they almost destroyed all the tribes of my Spirit Realm. Although you were also in the Spirit Realm, you were imprisoned, so it doesn’t make sense that you know about the Spirit God Race."

"The Spirit God Race is unique to your Spirit Realm? How can that be possible?" Bao Lu looked at him like he was a bumpkin.

Yang Chen didn’t understand the specifics and asked, "What’s going on?"

"You tell me about your Spirit Realm first," Bao Lu said.

In an instant, Yang Chen explained the ins and outs of the situation.

As soon as she heard the details, Bao Lu laughed, "So that's how it is. You don't even believe me when I say you're ignorant. Why couldn't your Spirit Realm's ten thousand races defeat the single Spirit God Race? Because the Spirit God Race originally had the title of "Plane Invaders". Not to mention your Spirit Realm, other realms will shiver at the mere mention of the three characters "Spirit God Race", let alone your Spirit Realm."

"Does the Spirit God Race have a reputation among the Ten Thousand Realms?" Yang Chen asked curiously.

"Of course, it's not just famous, it's notorious. The Spirit God Race's purpose is to enslave those weak planes. Their core is for Ling Shen Star, and the name Ling Shen Star is probably known to everyone in the Ten Thousand Realms. In the early days, the Spirit God Race was much more excessive than it is now. They were actively invading other realms and then enslaving and controlling them."

Bao Lu continued, "However, unfortunately, there is the existence of Taiyuan Star, which governs the order of Ten Thousand Realms. Naturally, they didn't allow Ling Shen Star to continue like this, so they intervened. Ling Shen Star and Taiyuan Star had a great battle, and seeing that they were no match for each other, Ling Shen Star finally gave in. Taiyuan Star also felt the strength of Ling Shen Star and didn't dare to be too aggressive. They both compromised."

"Can Ling Shen Star actually fight against Taiyuan Star?" Yang Chen exclaimed in shock.

"In terms of true strength, Ling Shen Star, of course, cannot compete with Taiyuan Star. However, for Taiyuan Star to destroy Ling Shen Star, they would have to pay a price. How could those old monsters in Taiyuan Star, who have lived for who knows how many years, be so foolish as to do

something that would harm others but not benefit themselves? Maintaining order is just a superficial reason. Unless it threatens their interests, who would take action? Ling Shen Star back then threatened their interests, so Taiyuan Star took action."

Bao Lu disdainfully said, "After Ling Shen Star gave in, nothing happened. Since then, Ling Shen Star hasn't dared to openly attack the planes of the Ten Thousand Realms. However, they have frequently taken action in secret, like what happened to your Spirit Realm, right?"

"What do you mean?" Yang Chen asked, puzzled.

Although he didn't understand the reason, listening to Bao Lu's words, the age of the Spirit God Race was far beyond his imagination.

"What do I mean?"

Bao Lu crossed her arms and said, "The Spirit God Race doesn't dare to attack openly, so they directly put several of their young members into those realms and instill the idea of enslaving them. They don't dare to target powerful realms, only weak ones, and then slowly take action. Taiyuan Star knows about this, but they are too lazy to ask questions. Then, as you know, despite being young, as long as those members of the Spirit God Race are given time to grow, the weak and disordered realms will be slowly devoured by them. By that time, it's easy to control a star, isn't it?"

Yang Chen suddenly understood. No wonder there were no Spirit Gods in the Southern Realm.

With the dominance of humans and the order in the Southern Realm, sending young Spirit Gods there would be simply seeking death.

But the Spirit Realm was different. The Spirit Realm was extremely chaotic, with countless tribes fighting each other. It was all too easy for the Spirit God Race to slowly take over.

"What is the Spirit God Race's ultimate goal in occupying the stars? They must have a reason," Yang Chen said. fr**eew**e**bn**ovel.co**m**

"I don't know about that. All I know is that the Spirit God Race members who were sent out generally have no low status in their bloodline. What status is the one you offended in your Spirit Realm's Spirit God Race?" Bao Lu asked.

"He is the Crown Prince of the Spirit God Race, the son of the Spirit God Race King at that time," Yang Chen said.

"Then it's correct. This Peng Wanli should have inherited the high-grade bloodline of the Spirit God Race. You really offended a remarkable person," Bao Lu said with an annoyed roll of her eyes.

"Anyway, I want to take action against him. If you don't dare, I won't force you," Yang Chen said with a slight smile, crossing his arms.

Bao Lu absolutely hated being goaded. She said fiercely, "Nonsense, am I afraid? I'm just reminding you that this Peng Wanli is not easy to provoke. I'm more worried that you won't be able to deal with him on your own."

Yang Chen shrugged, "To be honest, I don’t have the confidence to handle him on my own. But with Senior here, it’s a different story."

"Humph, now you know how important I am. Once this matter is resolved, you better show your gratitude to me!" Bao Lu huffed.

Yang Chen laughed heartily, "Hahaha, of course!"

The biggest advantage of having Bao Lu with him was the matter of Peng Wanli.

Boundaryless Level Ghost Venerables were easy to deal with, but not Peng Wanli. Yang Chen had no confidence whatsoever. With his own power against Peng Wanli, he had almost no chance of winning.

But now, with Bao Lu, things were different.

Given Bao Lu’s previous identity as a King-level powerhouse, their combined forces might have a chance to kill Peng Wanli!

At this moment, Yang Chen looked at the Spirit Shadow Mirror, where Peng Wanli was crossing the mirror at a rapid speed like lightning and wind.

"What’s this location..." Yang Chen observed closely.

"Sir, this person is probably tens of millions of miles away from you, to the east," the Spirit Shadow Mirror told Yang Chen.

"This mirror is quite handy," Bao Lu muttered at the side.

"Thank you for the compliment," the Spirit Shadow Mirror chuckled.

Yang Chen shook his head. The Spirit Shadow Mirror learned nothing else with the Slaughter God Spear, but bragging only increased.

He started to act according to the direction provided by the Spirit Shadow Mirror.

"Senior, let’s set off," Yang Chen said.

Bao Lu didn’t hesitate, and followed Yang Chen. The two went together to assassinate the Spirit God Clan’s Crown Prince...

Peng Wanli!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2962: Chapter 2957: Confrontation, Peng Wanli!_1

Once again, the two of them set foot in the Lihuo District without exchanging words.

At this point, Lin He and the other bodyguards had not yet withdrawn from the Lihuo District, and the Ghostly Yin Spirits had not occupied it in time due to Yang Chen and Bao Lu causing havoc inside.

In this way, Yang Chen and Bao Lu once again entered the Lihuo District.

Lin He had seen Yang Chen's crazy behavior before, so he did not get involved in trying to stop them, letting Yang Chen and Bao Lu enter the Lihuo District again directly.

Once they were back in the Lihuo District, they found familiar surroundings and scenes.

Yang Chen had no trouble throughout the Lihuo District, killing any ghost creatures he encountered with ease.

It must be said that Yang Chen and Bao Lu had built up quite a reputation in the Lihuo District by now. The ghost creatures already recognized their appearances. Their first instinct upon seeing them was not to obstruct them but to run.

At this, Yang Chen and Bao Lu couldn’t help but laugh and cry, but did they think running would be easy?

As long as they were seen, there could only be one outcome: elimination.

Moreover, Yang Chen and Bao Lu were gradually getting closer to Peng Wanli.

But just then, Yang Chen suddenly raised his eyebrows, "No good, it’s those two again!"

"What’s going on?" asked Bao Lu, puzzled.

"Look at the Spirit Shadow Mirror." Yang Chen said.

The Spirit Shadow Mirror had been marking Peng Wanli’s location all along, and it could even clearly see what Peng Wanli was doing.

Because of this, Yang Chen was aware of the movements around Peng Wanli.

At first, it had indeed been calm when the two of them arrived, but now Peng Wanli was chasing and killing two people. And the two people he was chasing were none other than Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er.

Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er were fleeing desperately now, even being forced to take out the Emperor Divine Tool they had brought with them - the Canal Boat.

However, even with the Canal Boat speeding through the water, it seemed that they would be caught by Peng Wanli.

Bao Lu saw this and laughed happily, "Serves them right, I’ve hated those two for a long time. They’re overestimating themselves, coming into the Lihuo District without any real ability. Last time, Yunqi Tianzun took them and they were chased down once, but they didn’t learn their lesson. This time, they dared to come alone without Yunqi Tianzun."

"When did those two come here?" Yang Chen also looked puzzled.

He understood soon enough. These two had arrogant personalities and wouldn’t tolerate being restricted. Yunqi Tianzun probably went to deal with some trivial matters for a while, which led to them coming alone.

Thinking about this, Yang Chen sighed, "Stop staring and let’s go save them."

"Save them? I’m already being generous by not going against them, and you want me to save them? Especially that Lin Wan’er, she’s so wild despite her status," Bao Lu crossed her arms and snorted angrily.

"Alright, even if these two aren’t competent, I have to rely on them to help the Southern Realm now. Let’s go." Yang Chen said.

Bao Lu shook her head reluctantly, well, even if she wouldn't give face to Lin Wan'er and Wen Feng, she had to give face to Yang Chen.

Together, the two of them sped up, heading straight for the direction where Peng Wanli was pursuing Wen Feng and Lin Wan'er.

Wen Feng and Lin Wan'er were genuinely scared now.

At first, they dared to enter the Lihuo District because they had the Emperor Divine Tool for escaping - the Canal Boat.

But if they had such a treasure, they thought that even if they encountered a powerful enemy in the Lihuo District, they could still escape without a doubt.

Last time they were chased down, they lost face, which was why they came alone. Who would have thought that they would come across this non-Netherworld creature Peng Wanli shortly after arriving and before they had dealt with many ghost creatures?

Peng Wanli saw the two of them and attacked ferociously without saying a word.

They wouldn't have been so afraid of an ordinary Realmless opponent if they still had their trump cards, but who would have known that Peng Wanli would be so terrifying? As soon as he made his move, all their techniques were useless and they were broken one after another, leaving them with no choice but to flee.

They originally thought that they could ride the Canal Boat to escape, but they never expected Peng Wanli's speed to be so extreme. Even while riding the Canal Boat, it seemed that they would be caught by him eventually.

Only then did the two truly become frightened, realizing that they should never have taken such a risk. If they really were caught by Peng Wanli, it would be too late for regrets.

Peng Wanli never expected to find such a pair of fools before encountering Yang Chen, and they even possessed an Emperor Divine Tool.

He would not let this opportunity slip away.

Because he knew about Yang Chen's Space-Time Dao Intent, he had not neglected to improve his own speed so as to ensure that Yang Chen would have no way to escape when they confronted each other. But he never thought that it would come in handy now.

"Hmph, this Emperor Divine Tool is quite interesting, but there's no way you can escape my grasp." Peng Wanli sneered coldly, as he swung his hand forward.

With that one move, an unbelievably strange thing happened on the spot, and the Canal Boat suddenly stopped in mid-air.

"It took a bit of effort, but it's worthwhile to get this Emperor Divine Tool." Peng Wanli twisted his neck, his expression cruel.

Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er were panicking. Seeing the failure of the Canal Boat, they screamed out loud.

"Senior brother, why has the Canal Boat stopped? Hurry up and control the Canal Boat to find a way out!" Lin Wan’er said frantically.

Wen Feng was also anxious, he wanted to, but the Canal Boat seemed to be seized by an invisible giant hand, pressing it down, unable to move at all.

In an instant, Peng Wanli had appeared before them.

"As a reward for delivering me an Emperor Divine Tool, I’ll leave you a whole corpse." Peng Wanli said calmly and ruthlessly.

Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er were completely panicked and turned pale.

As he spoke, Peng Wanli’s power of Law had unknowingly descended. This force was dark, cold, and contained endless power.

Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er were very aware of Peng Wanli’s power. They were very talented, but when faced with such a force, they had no means to resist.

Could it be that they were going to die here? Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er thought to themselves.

"No!"

Lin Wan’er cried out in surprise.

It was precisely at this moment that a storm, powerful enough to split space, came sweeping in from a distance, carrying the roar of a dragon, instantly splitting the Law’s power in two.

Peng Wanli squinted his eyes then laughed greedily, "Hahaha, Yang Chen, you’re finally here. I’ve been waiting for you for too long, and you still dare to appear in front of me!"

As the words fell, what awaited him was not the appearance of Yang Chen, but a sudden collision of ice and fire, falling from the sky in an instant!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2963: Chapter 2958: Facing Resistance_1

Ice and fire intermingled, and as it descended, it was a terrifying rule. When this rule fell in an instant, even Peng Wanli had to take it seriously, quickly retreating and not daring to confront it easily.

Naturally, the one who made the move was Bao Lu.

Unfortunately, Peng Wanli’s reaction was very timely, making her move unsuccessful.

Immediately after, a phoenix’s scream appeared, and Bao Lu’s figure, along with Yang Chen’s, almost at the same time, appeared in Peng Wanli’s line of sight, rescuing Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er separately.

Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er could not help but breathe a sigh of relief. The close escape from death had nearly made their hearts jump out of their chests.

When looking at Yang Chen and Bao Lu, Wen Feng suddenly became surprised and couldn’t help but say, "Both of you, this person is from the Spirit God Sect, and his strength is extremely terrifying. He has already reached half a step into the Heavenly Leaving Realm. It’s better for us not to confront him head-on today and leave here first."

Bao Lu sneered, "We don’t need you to tell us what to do. Just because you can’t fight him doesn’t mean we can’t either."

Wen Feng was fine with it because his life had been saved. Lin Wan’er, on the other hand, didn’t care if her life was saved and said fiercely, "This person is extremely powerful. We were just advising you kindly, but if you want to find your own death, don’t blame us for not warning you."

"Junior Sister." Wen Feng glared at Lin Wan’er.

They were still hoping that the two of them would save their lives now. Their junior sister speaking like this was like pushing them into the fire pit.

Lin Wan’er finally realized this, wrinkled her nose, and calmed down.

Bao Lu folded her arms and stood side by side with Yang Chen in front of Peng Wanli. Both sides stared at each other with an icy intent, filled with cold and gloomy killing intent.

Peng Wanli had been longing to see Yang Chen, or more precisely, to see the Mountain and River Destruction Map in Yang Chen’s hands!

The Mountain and River Destruction Map that had suppressed him for countless years, he was determined to obtain it. Not to destroy it, but only he knew what kind of treasure the Mountain and River Destruction Map truly was!

"Yang Chen, I never expected you to come and die. But, it seems you’re not completely stupid, as you even brought a helper. From the sound of that scream just now, it seems to be from the Phoenix clan. Hehe, do you really think that by bringing a helper, you can defeat me?" Peng Wanli sneered.

Yang Chen stood with his hands behind him, "Peng Wanli, our grievances can almost come to an end. That’s why I showed up here."

Peng Wanli twisted his neck and snorted, "Alright, alright, indeed, our grievances are almost at an end."

When the conversation ended, Peng Wanli suddenly waved his sleeve.

With a rumbling, a terrifying pressure condensed into law in an instant. These laws spread out in all directions, tearing large amounts of space into cracks.

Soon after, these cracks were fixed in place around them, like walls. The dense cracks completely isolated the space, forming an independent space.

This made Yang Chen frown, "Peng Wanli, it seems you've put in a lot of effort to deal with me."

"Of course, having let you escape once, there won't be a second time. Yang Chen, I only need a part of the law to separate this space. Now, you and I are in this separate space. Unless your Space-Time Dao Intent can break through my Rule Power, you can't escape. In this space, how much power can your Space-Time Dao Intent exert?" Peng Wanli coldly said.

Yang Chen couldn't help but be surprised, but soon let go. It was not strange for Peng Wanli to know about his Space-Time Dao Intent. The opponent had fought him in the past, and the information about his identity would not be unknown to the Netherworld Ghosts. They must have told him everything.

At present, the surrounding space was completely isolated, which, under his current situation, was very unfavorable.

Wen Feng and Lin Wan'er were also scared, their expressions showing a bit of fear. This isolated space made their Canal Boat useless, and they couldn't use it to escape.

This!

Wen Feng and Lin Wan'er felt like crying. Wen Feng could see that Bao Lu was strong but still not on par with Peng Wanli. What's more, with Yang Chen at the Great Ascension Stage, who could barely provide any combat power, how could they compete with Peng Wanli?

He didn't know that the earlier Flash Dragon Strike move was made by Yang Chen.

At this moment, both sides were on edge, entering a confrontational state.

However, nobody was in a hurry to make a move.

Neither Yang Chen, nor Bao Lu, nor Peng Wanli.

The three of them were very clear that, in this situation, rashly making a move could be a big mistake.

Peng Wanli had suffered many losses from Yang Chen in the past, and naturally, he wouldn't underestimate him now.

"Seems that Peng Wanli is extremely cautious, and the chances of using the Mountain and River Destruction Map to suppress him are not high. I must cooperate perfectly with Senior Bao Lu to suppress him personally," Yang Chen thought with a heavy expression.

"Yang Chen, do you remember what I told you earlier?" Bao Lu transmitted the sound.

"Of course!" Yang Chen replied.

"That’s good, it’s almost time..."

Yang Chen nodded slightly, then stared at Peng Wanli in front of him and suddenly shouted, "Go!"

As the conversation ended, he waved his Long Spear, executing the Flash Dragon Strike directly.

However, what he didn’t expect was that Peng Wanli was even faster than him by a breath, only a breath. With the flesh wings growing on his back and flapping, Peng Wanli approached him like a bolt of lightning.

"What a fast speed!" Yang Chen’s pupils contracted.

Fortunately, he was prepared. He applied the Space-Time Dao Intent to the front, coupled with the Domain of Earth.

"Suppress!" Yang Chen yelled.

But even with the delay of time, space confinement, and the triple suppression of the Domain of Earth, Peng Wanli's speed did not slow down to a level acceptable to him.

Only a slight pause, and the Law that erupted in his hands had already risen to the sky.

Yang Chen's pupils shrank, and at this moment, Bao Lu also made her move in an instant, spitting out extreme flames at the speed of lightning. This turned directly into a fire phoenix, burning down everything in its path.

Peng Wanli noticed everything clearly, giving up on his next attack on Yang Chen and immediately disappearing with a flash.

The flames of the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix burned to the lowest point, tearing a large hole in the space on the spot. However, it was quickly healed by Peng Wanli's means to prevent Yang Chen from escaping.

Now, with furrowed eyebrows, Yang Chen believed Peng Wanli's words that his strength was indeed greater than Mu Taiqing's.

Yang Chen’s current strength was no longer the same as when he fought Mu Taiqing, yet he found himself at a disadvantage when directly confronting Peng Wanli!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2964: Chapter 2959: Fierce Battle_1

He knew that there was still a gap between his strength and Mu Taiqing’s. Bringing Bao Lu with him was a wise choice.

If Bao Lu hadn’t been there, he wouldn’t have been able to deal with Mu Taiqing with this strength.

"Senior Bao Lu, thank you," said Yang Chen. "I’m going to use my true ability now, please help me."

"No problem," Bao Lu replied calmly.

Yang Chen wasted no more words and separated his Tribulation Divine Body immediately. The Tribulation Divine Body held the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin and immediately appeared, standing behind Yang Chen.

"Emperor Ancient Zither?" Peng Wanli had been observing the actions of Yang Chen and Bao Lu, and when he saw Yang Chen separate his Tribulation Divine Body, he knew Yang Chen was making a move.

This kid seemed simple, but actually, he was far from it.

That's why, when he saw the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin, Peng Wanli looked shocked. Others might not know, but Peng Wanli knew that the Emperor Ancient Zither was Mu Taiqing's treasure.

At that time, Peng Wanli had suffered under this treasure. He had always been thinking about it. Although Mu Taiqing was no match for him in strength, he couldn't bear to kill Mu Taiqing.

Unexpectedly, the ancient zither had fallen into Yang Chen's hands now.

"Well done, Yang Chen, I underestimated you. I can't believe Mu Taiqing would die by your hands, and the Emperor Ancient Zither would end up in your possession," Peng Wanli said incredulously.

It wasn't difficult to guess that the Emperor Ancient Zither was probably the previous name of the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin.

Yang Chen didn't answer, but instead controlled his Tribulation Divine Body along with the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin and began to recite the Death Omen Scripture.

As soon as he started reciting the Death Omen Scripture, Peng Wanli sensed something was wrong.

"This Emperor Ancient Zither is a long-range killing weapon. You want to use your Tribulation Divine Body to try to attack me from a distance? No way!" Peng Wanli sneered, as he went straight for Yang Chen's Tribulation Divine Body.

Yang Chen’s Tribulation Divine Body subconsciously tried to escape using Space-Time Dao Intent, but the space here was too small to do that.

However, as he had discussed this with Bao Lu beforehand, as soon as Peng Wanli made a move, Bao Lu used an instantaneous ice and fire attack, pouring them out directly to counter Peng Wanli.

Feeling his scalp going numb, Peng Wanli couldn’t simply ignore Bao Lu’s attack.

"How dare you, Phoenix? Since this king disregards you, do you really think you, as a mere bird, can do whatever you want?" Peng Wanli shouted in a low voice.

Bao Lu had a fiery temper and couldn’t bear to be looked down upon by Peng Wanli. "How dare you look down on me? So what if you’re from the Spirit God Race, watch this girl teach you a lesson!" Bao Lu said in a fury, rushing towards Peng Wanli.

She controlled the Ice and Fire Laws and directly clashed with Peng Wanli.

Yang Chen watched the two immortals fighting and couldn’t help but take a deep breath.

Bao Lu’s techniques only involved Ice and Fire Laws, but they were her innate laws. They were so powerful that the entire space was alternating between Ice and Snow Land and Magma Volcano.

Their battle was intense, with Ice and Fire intertwining, making the fight a blur of chaos.

From that one battle, Yang Chen learned a lot.

He kept Peng Wanli's use of the laws in mind.

Peng Wanli appeared to be using gold, wood, and soil from the Five Elements Laws, and each of his usage wasn't any less than that of Mu Taiqing, maybe even surpassing him.

That's why Peng Wanli didn't fall behind when exchanging moves with Bao Lu earlier.

However, in their battle, Peng Wanli quickly suppressed Bao Lu, leaving her to only passively take the blows, without any chance to fight back.

This was inevitable, as Peng Wanli possessed more than just three Laws. In addition to those three, he had two other mysterious Laws.

At first, Yang Chen hadn't understood, but after watching carefully, he discovered one to be the Law of Light, and the other to be the even rarer Destructive Law.

Naturally, the Law of Light was evolved from the Light Dao Intent.

The Destructive Law, on the other hand, evolved from the Destructive Dao Intent.

Interestingly, the Destructive Law was infinitely close to the Strongest Dao Intent; as soon as it was combined with another Law, it could evolve into Destruction.

But even if it was just the Destructive Law, Peng Wanli’s techniques were still incredibly powerful. Bao Lu’s techniques hadn’t even been fully displayed yet before they were broken by Peng Wanli’s countermeasures.

Bao Lu was increasingly unable to hold on, and she didn’t care about saving face, shouting, "Yang Chen, are you ready?"

Yang Chen had finished reciting the Death Omen Scripture, and the sound of the ancient zither burst out instantly with the melody, directly erupting."

Peng Wanli was shaken and immediately felt that his soul seemed to be no longer under his control. His movements became sluggish.

Seeing the opportunity, Bao Lu laughed and slapped Peng Wanli with a palm strike.

Peng Wanli’s soul was unstable, and he couldn’t react in time. He could only hastily use the Laws to defend himself. He was unable to dissolve the onslaught, and a large amount of fire began to burn around him.

But soon, Peng Wanli shook his body violently, and his mysterious soul suddenly recovered. The surrounding fire also vanished into thin air after his shake.

Seeing this, Yang Chen frowned, gritting his teeth, "What a powerful soul!"

This Peng Wanli's Divine Soul Realm was far beyond anything he had seen before. It was not on the same level as Mu Taiqing's at all.

His Death Omen Scripture was actually shaken off just by Peng Wanli using his soul power.

Bao Lu was shocked, "Yang Chen, what's going on with your Death Omen Scripture?"

Yang Chen didn't answer, waiting for the Death Omen Scripture to reach its climax.

As the zither played and the recitation intertwined, it almost created an astonishing suppression.

At this moment, Peng Wanli realized, "Very well, Yang Chen, I really underestimated you. You have this ability, now accept your death!"

Peng Wanli no longer cared about Bao Lu; with a flash of his figure, he aimed to take Yang Chen's life.

Seeing this, Yang Chen felt his scalp tingle. Fortunately, Bao Lu intercepted in time and created another Ice and Snow Land, blocking Peng Wanli's way.

"Damn, without my real body, my power of the Laws can't reach its maximum strength. This Spirit God Race is too powerful, even stronger than the ones I've fought before. Their bloodline must be incredible." Bao Lu appeared, blocking Peng Wanli's path.

Peng Wanli roared angrily, "You damned Phoenix, if you want to die, I'll grant your wish!"

He sent another palm strike, with heavy Laws hitting the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix.

At first, the Ice and Fire Sky Phoenix could deal with Peng Wanli, but now that he was enraged, he was using his full power. The five Laws pressed down together, and Bao Lu gradually found it difficult to hold on.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2965: Chapter 2960: Endless Suppression!_1

Yang Chen could see it as well. Even for Bao Lu, there was an absolute gap between her and Peng Wanli.

Yang Chen gasped in a breath of cold air. The Spirit God Race was truly not to be taken lightly. At that time, they almost completely enslaved the entire Spirit Realm, leaving no doubt about their claims.

Bao Lu was a king-level powerhouse, and although her cultivation had not been fully restored, she had many methods up her sleeve. She was absolutely unbeatable by any ordinary Realmless. Even if she faced a half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm, she would still hold her ground.

But now facing Peng Wanli, she was practically being suppressed on one side without any chance to retaliate.

Seeing this, Yang Chen's heart burned with urgency, knowing that he could not just sit idle and wait for death.

However, his current Death Omen Scripture was utterly unable to shake Peng Wanli's soul, which was simply unbelievable.

Finally, the Death Omen Scripture reached its climax.

Yang Chen used the Domain of Earth and the Double Earth Domain together to suppress Peng Wanli.

He combined it with the Death Omen Scripture and the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin.

Finally, with both methods combined, Peng Wanli's movements began to slow down. This finally gave Bao Lu a chance to counterattack.

However, it was still far from enough.

"Only suppressed him like this?" Yang Chen gasped in a breath of cold air.

If he put all these methods together and targeted an ordinary Boundaryless Ghost Venerable, he would have already been unable to move.

Yang Chen felt a chill run down his spine, as he still couldn’t suppress Peng Wanli...*freewebnovel.com*

"In that case, I can only chant the Death Omen Scripture with my main body as well. With double Death Omen Scripture combined with Double Domains and Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin, I don’t believe I can’t suppress him!"

Yang Chen knew he had made a crazy choice.

Theoretically, he should have waited half a year to use the Death Omen Scripture after killing the Seven Star Nether Lord last time.

However, he didn’t expect that after cultivating the God Traveling Ten Thousand Li, the speed of his soul recovery would be incredibly fast. His overloading condition recovered quickly.

But the hidden dangers brought by overloading still existed. If used too much, it could possibly lead to the degeneration of his Divine Soul Realm, making his God Traveling Ten Thousand Li unusable.

Last time he hunted the Lieqi Ghost Sovereign, he only used it slightly. But this time, it was different.

"Nevermind." Yang Chen shook his head.

There was no time to worry about anything else right now. If he couldn’t suppress Peng Wanli, both he and Bao Lu would die here!

"Death Omen Scripture, chant!"

Yang Chen and Tribulation Divine Body chanted together. A large number of melodies, combined with Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin, gushed out together.

Seeing the battle in front of them, both Lin Wan’er and Wen Feng were shocked, especially Wen Feng, who felt his face turn red with embarrassment.

Because the Dao Intent Inscriptions around Yang Chen’s body were a staggering 37,000!

37,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions...

This was significantly more than his own, and if put on the Great Luo Celestial Stele, it would widen the gap between their rankings by more than ten places.

He couldn’t help but feel ashamed.

If it were someone else, it would be fine. But Yang Chen, who he had always thought to be far inferior to himself and a mere native, was actually stronger than him.

Yang Chen and Bao Lu, who were now fighting fiercely with Peng Wanli, an opponent he couldn’t even confront head-on.

"37,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions, why is there such a demon in the Southern Realm?" Wen Feng let out a bitter laugh.

Lin Wan’er’s mouth hung open as well, her gaze fixated, almost disbelieving her own eyes. Yang Chen and Bao Lu were so strong.

Especially Yang Chen, who she had mocked and dismissed. His combat strength and Dao Intent Inscriptions surpassed even her own senior brother."Why... why is it like this..." Lin Wan’er gulped nervously.

The fierce battle continued.

Bao Lu was barely holding on, and finally, after a failed move, Peng Wanli's Law broke through her Law protection, piercing directly through her, causing her to spew blood.

Had it not been for her final use of the laws of ice and fire to protect her body, that move would have been enough to take her life.

Even so, Bao Lu was starting to feel some loss of control in her body.

"What a strong Divine Soul Realm, just one look can make me feel somewhat unable to move. If it weren't for Yang Chen suppressing him, as long as I showed the slightest weakness, I would be suppressed by his dreadful soul without any resistance." Bao Lu gritted her silver teeth.

Peng Wanli now had a bloodthirsty look on his face, heading straight for Bao Lu.

But at that moment, Yang Chen's tactics finally arrived!

Double Death Omen Scripture reached its climax.

It was precisely when the Double Death Omen Scripture reached its climax together, that Peng Wanli's body suddenly became stiff. Then it became motionless, staying in place...

Peng Wanli originally wanted to rely on his powerful Divine Soul to resist Yang Chen's Death Omen Scripture, in his eyes, the previous struggle had already made him understand the power of Yang Chen's Death Omen Scripture.

But it was still not enough to suppress him.

However, he didn’t expect that Yang Chen’s sudden Death Omen Scripture would be so terrifying, exceeding his imagination.

"Break for me!"

Peng Wanli was only paralyzed for a breath, and the next moment he was about to break the suppression.

However, by the time he wanted to break it, it was already too late.

Bao Lu immediately spat out a mouthful of ice and fire, which hit Peng Wanli’s body and turned into a towering ice mountain on the spot...

This ice mountain completely suppressed Peng Wanli within.

"Yang Chen!" Bao Lu shouted.

How could Yang Chen not understand her meaning? As Bao Lu suppressed Peng Wanli, he immediately followed up, unleashing the rolling Sa Qi.

When this Sa Qi emerged, it surrounded Peng Wanli’s body nearby!

As expected, just as Yang Chen thought, the pure ice mountain alone could not suppress Peng Wanli. After a roar, the ice mountain began to crack and shatter.

Seeing this, Bao Lu spit out a large amount of ice and fire, trying to suppress Peng Wanli with it.

However, after Peng Wanli’s roar, a large amount of Law emerged, making it difficult for Bao Lu’s Law to enter his body, let alone suppress him.

"Yang Chen, you’re finished!" Peng Wanli roared, seemingly enraged.

But at this moment, his body suddenly stiffened again.

"What is this!" Peng Wanli didn’t notice that a large amount of black Sa Qi had completely surrounded him, and at the moment when he broke the ice mountain and became weak, it entered his body through countless pores.

Peng Wanli started to become confused and unable to control his body.

Yang Chen knew that if Mu Taiqing could persist under his Sa Qi for a while, not to mention Peng Wanli.

"Senior Bao Lu, use our strongest means!" Yang Chen yelled.

Bao Lu wouldn’t hesitate, as she solemnly said, "Ice and Fire Space Wind!"

As for Yang Chen, he waved his spear, aiming at Peng Wanli and unleashing his strongest attack at this moment.

"Ten Thousand Miles Spear!"

Both of their strongest moves burst out within the time of a single breath, directly spreading for thousands of miles, shattering the space!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2966: Chapter 2961: Refining Peng Wanli_1

The black, seemingly hollow opening was difficult to close for a moment. From this, it was not difficult to judge the terror contained in Yang Chen and Bao Lu’s strike.

Even after piercing through Peng Wanli’s body and being blocked once, it still spread for hundreds of miles.

It took just a moment’s effort to breathe.

The independent space Peng Wanli had just condensed shattered with a crackling sound.

Meanwhile, blood flowed from Peng Wanli’s body.

Yang Chen and Bao Lu watched with trepidation, their eyebrows furrowed and not daring to let up. Because even now, they could clearly see that Peng Wanli had not completely lost his consciousness and vital signs.

The most terrifying thing was that Peng Wanli was still not dead?

Yang Chen and Bao Lu couldn’t afford to be careless.

"Attack!" Bao Lu shouted first, and the two followed closely, intending to kill Peng Wanli in one breath.

Now Yang Chen and Bao Lu were somewhat exhausted, but both of them didn’t dare to delay any longer, even if they were exhausted, they had to kill Peng Wanli.

Otherwise, the one to die would not be Peng Wanli, but them.

"Roar!"

At this moment, Peng Wanli’s drooping eyes suddenly opened. His life, which was not yet extinguished, suddenly made a last effort, raging all around.

A large number of ice and fire laws instantly shattered, and Yang Chen’s demonic aura quickly dissipated. This scene frightened Yang Chen and Bao Lu, who couldn’t believe their eyes.

"How is this possible!"

They had made numerous plans and executed them, and even after multiple layers of suppression, they still could not defeat Peng Wanli. What kind of monstrous existence was he? Were the Spirit God Race so terrifying?

The scales on Peng Wanli’s body rapidly healed at an incredible speed. He looked at Yang Chen, his icy eyes laughing, "Yang Chen, you made me very satisfied. You actually pushed me to this extent. Hehe, if it weren’t for my Spirit God Race’s special constitution, I’m afraid I would have really fallen into your hands today. But sadly, victory is mine! Now, you two have no other means left."

Upon hearing this, Yang Chen and Bao Lu were both shaken. Indeed, they didn’t have many means left.

Even Bao Lu couldn’t have expected Peng Wanli to be so formidable. She and Yang Chen had joined forces, yet they ended up like this.

As for Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er, they were already scared out of their wits. When they saw Yang Chen and Bao Lu completely suppress Peng Wanli just now, they were overjoyed. They no longer cared about how strong Yang Chen was, only knowing that they could finally survive.

But now...

"Yang Chen, what should we do?" For a moment, Bao Lu lost her bearings. She had lived for countless years, but now she had no idea what to do.

Because the surrounding space was once again frozen and separated by Peng Wanli.

Yang Chen appeared calm, his eyebrows locked and not moving.

He looked at Peng Wanli, his eyes seemingly filled with unwillingness, but he continued to stare at him closely.

As Peng Wanli approached with a grin, intending to take Yang Chen’s life.

But just as he stepped forward, Peng Wanli suddenly trembled, feeling as if his body was becoming uncontrollable.

After a while, he trembled again. This time, the loss of control over his body was not an illusion but reality.

His clear consciousness began to slowly fade away, leaving very little left.Bao Lu was slightly stunned, "What’s going on!"

Yang Chen was sweating coldly, taking a deep breath, "The Sa Qi, it finally took effect. Attack, kill!"

As he finished speaking, Yang Chen launched another spear, his true killing blow.

Ten Thousand Miles Spear!

Just now, a huge gap was blasted open inside Peng Wanli’s body, and a massive amount of Sa Qi poured into it. Although Peng Wanli’s body healed itself afterwards, the Sa Qi within him couldn’t be stripped out.

What shocked Yang Chen was that even with a large amount of Sa Qi in his body, Peng Wanli unbelievably maintained his clarity. Even lasted as long as a few seconds.

Fortunately, in the end, the Sa Qi prevailed. A huge amount of Sa Qi rampaged within Peng Wanli’s body, and he couldn’t maintain his focus any longer.

Now, completely controlled by the Sa Qi, Peng Wanli was utterly at the mercy of Yang Chen.

Yang Chen shook his head slightly. Peng Wanli and Mu Taiqing shared the same fate, both colluding together but ultimately fell under the influence of his Sa Qi.

"Leave his body!" Yang Chen ordered.

Bao Lu knew that after being hit by another spear from Yang Chen, Peng Wanli's vitality was on the brink of ending. From the side, she delivered the final blow to Peng Wanli.

Peng Wanli couldn't even let out a scream and his scales shattered completely, falling to his death.

Once he had fallen, Yang Chen and Bao Lu finally breathed a sigh of relief, Peng Wanli was dead at last.

Only the two of them knew how difficult it was to defeat Peng Wanli just now. Peng Wanli's strength, indeed, was greater than Mu Taiqing's.

"Thank you so much for saving our lives," Wen Feng said to Yang Chen and Bao Lu with deep shock, so much so that he could barely speak.

Especially Yang Chen, the shock he gave them was truly terrifying.

Even Lin Wan’er, who had a terrible temper, was shocked when she looked at Yang Chen now.

Yang Chen smiled slightly, "Don’t worry too much, we both came here specifically for Peng Wanli."

Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er exchanged bitter smiles. They weren’t concerned about Yang Chen and Bao Lu saving their lives but rather about Yang Chen’s astounding display of 37,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions just now.

"Yang Chen, what are you going to do next? Refine Peng Wanli here?" Bao Lu asked in confusion, knowing some things about Yang Chen.

Although it’s dangerous here, I have to ask Protector Bao Lu to help me. Peng Wanli just fell, and his essence within remains at its most abundant. It cannot be wasted!

As he finished speaking, Yang Chen waved his hand to take Peng Wanli’s body. Carefully looking at it, indeed, he found the Three Extremes of Gold, Wood, and Earth that Mu Taiqing wanted.

This also shocked Yang Chen. What a constitution the Spirit God Race had, with a fleshly body, yet possessed the rare Five Elements Extreme.

That must be the reason why the Spirit God Race dominates the Ten Thousand Realms, he figured.

At this moment, he sat cross-legged and began his Refining process.

If it was before, Wen Feng and Lin Wan'er might dare to interrupt, but now they were completely shocked by Yang Chen's means and didn't even dare to say a word.

Joking, did they look down on Yang Chen's battle strength just now? Did they think he was a bumpkin? What merit did they have?

As for Yang Chen, he was fully immersed in his state. After seriously refining, the speed of his Dao Intent Inscriptions increased rapidly!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2967: Chapter 2962: Weak Tribulation Crossing_1

This increase in speed was like lightning, and even Yang Chen was shocked by the waves in his heart.

It was just a moment's effort, and his Dao intent inscriptions had increased by a thousand, reaching as many as 38,000.

Then, the speed did not slow down at all, rising like a bolt of lightning. It quickly reached over 39,000, and suddenly, it broke through the 40,000 mark.

Yang Chen's heart was overjoyed, and the Dao intent inscriptions reaching 40,000 could not be called anything but astonishing.

The key point was that, even when the Dao intent inscriptions reached 40,000, the increase still showed no signs of stopping.

However, the amount compared to before had become extremely scarce.

It was like a small step, gradually rising very slowly.

But even so, it still quickly reached 41,000, reaching the same level as the previous Seven Star Nether Lord.

It was known that when the Dao intent inscriptions reached a certain level, increasing them would become as difficult as reaching the sky. To increase by 4,000 in one breath was simply like a dream.

At this point, Yang Chen felt the change of the Five Elements Dao intent in his body.

The Gold Wood Soil's three Dao intents, the first two had successfully broken through their original limits under the refining of Peng Wanli's essence and reached another level.

Only the Earth Dao intent was still evolving and breaking through.

This process was not lengthy, and it was accompanied by a slow increase in Yang Chen’s Dao intent inscriptions. It reached 42,000.

Then, it was at 42,100, 42,300, and finally, 42,500.

When it reached this number, it began to stop.

The Earth Dao intent broke through its limits as well.

This left Lin Wan’er and Wen Feng, who were watching from the side, dumbfounded.

The increase in Dao intent inscriptions.

42,500?

"Is this true?" Wen Feng felt his face burning red. He felt that calling himself excellent in front of Yang Chen was an insult to the word excellent.

"How, how is this possible? 42,500 Dao intent inscriptions. This guy could compete for the top five positions in the Daluo Celestial Monument. It’s too terrifying to be in the same league as those extremely strong geniuses who dominate the top five of the Ten Thousand Realms..." Wen Feng couldn’t believe his own eyes, shocked and amazed.

Bao Lu also raised her mouth corners, faintly smiling, "Interesting, 42,500 Dao intent inscriptions. It’s really quite terrifying."

Yang Chen didn’t have time to pay attention to the others’ sighs and shock.

At the moment, he only felt his body’s five Dao intents, which had broken through their limits, slowly merging together.

These five Dao intents, within his body, originally had five colors that were piled up together, forming a mountain.

When the mountain was formed, the five Dao intents seemed to undergo a metamorphosis, forming a single Dao intent.

When this Dao intent appeared, both the Life and Death Dao intent and Space-Time Dao intent let out a hiss, as if welcoming another existence that was equal to them.

Indeed, they were equals.

Because it was also the strongest Dao intent!

The Gold, Wood, Water, Fire and Earth Dao intents had changed into the Five Elements Dao intent, successfully evolving into the strongest Dao intent.

Yang Chen revealed a smile, with the blessing of the three strongest Dao intents, his strength would surely increase again.

However, even with the increase, Yang Chen soon became serious.

He looked up at the sky, his face solemn and bitter, "It can’t be... "

Above the sky, there were lightning running, and in the Thunder Pool, an astonishing thunder and lightning brewed. It seemed that it could fall at any time.

Seeing such a scene, Yang Chen was alerted like a frightened bird. Having been tormented by Heaven’s Tribulation several times, he knew quite well about it.

The most critical point was that his present cultivation level had not made any noticeable improvement. Why would it trigger the Heaven’s Tribulation?

"It makes no sense. I haven’t entered the Boundaryless Stage yet. Why would I trigger the Thunder Tribulation?" Yang Chen took a cold breath.

Bao Lu looked at him from the side and gradually narrowed her eyes, "How strange, this Thunder Tribulation, being the Thirty-Nine Thunder Tribulations. Let alone entering the Boundaryless

Stage, it wouldn’t bring such terrifying Thunder Tribulations; this kid also doesn’t have any signs of entering the Boundaryless Stage. How can it trigger Thunder Tribulations? "

Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er looked at Yang Chen, both feeling puzzled as well.

Only after a short while did Wen Feng take a cold breath, shocked and said, "Could it be, could it be that ..."

"Senior brother, what’s wrong?" Lin Wan’er, puzzled, didn’t know what her senior brother was surprised about.

"It may be my guess, but this matches the description in the legend. If someone’s Dao intent inscriptions reach over 40,000 and also trigger Thunder Tribulations, then it must be..."

With a crackling sound,

A flash of lightning streaked across the sky, making Yang Chen’s heart feel cold.

He had not forgotten the fear brought by the last Two-Nine Thunder Tribulation, and this Thunder Tribulation seemed to be even more powerful than the last one. Its sudden fall left him at a loss for what to do.

After a while, Yang Chen clenched his teeth and said, "I’ll give it a try!"

He clenched his fist and stared straight at the sky.

Although he did not know the cause of this Thunder Tribulation, he had no choice at this point.

With a rumble,

As the Thunder Tribulations intertwined, eventually, the first layer of Thunder Tribulations came crashing down.

Yang Chen had a bitter smile on his face, finally realizing that his current state was far from his peak state. How could he fight this Thunder Tribulation?

In a hurry, he could only take out a few Elixirs and put them in his mouth. He would refine them first and heal slightly before dealing with the Thunder Tribulations falling from the sky.

Suddenly, the second, third, and fourth Thunder Tribulations fell like lightning.

Yang Chen could easily handle the first few layers of Thunder Tribulations. However, as he went further back, the difficulty increased.

The Nineteen Thunder Tribulations were not a problem, as they were easily resolved.

But when the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulations came, the difficulty suddenly increased to the point where Yang Chen had a hard time accepting it.

If it was his peak time, even the difficulty of the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulations would still be manageable. However, now that he was weak after confronting Peng Wanli, he was at a loss...

"Yang Chen’s in trouble now," Wen Feng said, watching from the side. "He’s too weak after facing Peng Wanli, and in this current state, it’s highly probable that he will fail to withstand the Thunder Tribulations."

"So what do we do?" Lin Wan’er asked, puzzled.

"We have to help him," Wen Feng clenched his fists.

"Senior brother, are you planning to give him that treasure? Is, is that appropriate?" Lin Wan’er asked in surprise.

"Wan’er, you don’t know, this is our best chance to make friends with the other side. If we can befriend Yang Chen, you and I will have an easier path ahead!" Wen Feng’s eyes were resolute.

Indeed, Yang Chen was finding it more and more difficult.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2968: Chapter 2963: Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo?_1

His current state was really too poor.

Exhausted all over, the Dao Intent Inscriptions were overly consumed, and his strength could not be used at all. It was extremely difficult for him to deal with the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulations. He did not expect to survive the Three Nine Thunder Tribulations.

The most critical thing was that at this time, even Bao Lu could not help him.

If he were in his prime, the Thirty-Nine Thunder Tribulations would not be a problem at all. But now that it had happened, it was like he was afraid of something.

He did not expect that he would not die at the hands of Peng Wanli but under these thunder tribulations.

This made Yang Chen smile bitterly.

However, he still refused to give up.

Persevere!

He must hold on, even if there is a glimmer of hope, he would never give up.

The fifth level of the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulation surged and fell.

Yang Chen used his Thunderbolt technique to resolve it. Immediately afterward, the sixth level of Thunder Tribulation fell swiftly.

Yang Chen was panting, looking quite embarrassed.

Bao Lu also noticed this, clenching her small fists, but there was nothing she could do to intervene. She could only frown and bite her teeth with no other way.

In her previous soul state, she could help Yang Chen simply because she was a Companion Spirit Beast. But now it is different. She has already broken this contract with Yang Chen and has obtained a body separately.

In addition, she herself was in a weakened state, so she could not interfere in this matter at all.

But at this time, Wen Feng suddenly stood up and said, "Brother Yang Chen, I have an item here called the Thunder Avoiding Umbrella, which has a unique effect in avoiding tribulations. I will give it to you to repay the favor of saving my life."

When the conversation ended, Wen Feng immediately threw out a large umbrella.

Yang Chen took the umbrella subconsciously, with a puzzled expression, not knowing the mountain's effect yet.

Yang Chen's Daoist friend, this umbrella is unique to our Taiyuan Star and is a supreme treasure. With this treasure, you can wipe out one of the Nineteen Thunder Tribulations of your current Three-Nine Thunder Tribulations. I took the risk of losing my life for a long time before I got this treasure. I originally planned to keep it for use when entering the Realmless. Now that Brother Yang Chen needs it, I will give it to him."

As Wen Feng spoke, he also showed a pained expression: "This umbrella can temporarily wipe out the Heavenly Dao Thunder Tribulation. With my Thunder Avoiding Umbrella, it is already the limit to wipe out the Three-Nine Thunder Tribulation. Brother Yang Chen, don't use it now; make every effort to survive the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulation before using this Thunder Avoiding Umbrella."

Yang Chen was surprised to hear that there was such a magical artifact to avoid tribulation and secretly thought that this world was full of wonders.

It is true that in the Ten Thousand Realms, there are indeed some strange and peculiar tribes. Taiyuan Star, as the core hub of the Ten Thousand Realms, has some peculiar divine objects, which is quite normal.

However, Wen Feng was unexpectedly willing to take out this Thunder Avoiding Umbrella to help him, which made Yang Chen quite surprised.

It seems that he really needs to change his view of Wen Feng a little bit.

It is also true that compared to Lin Wan’er, Wen Feng, as a genius younger generation, still has a relatively clear-headed mind.

The other party is now giving him the Thunder Avoiding Umbrella, which seems like a losing deal, saying it is to return the favor. In fact, he wants to get on good terms with Yang Chen.

But he only showed 42,500 Dao Intent Inscriptions, and he took his life’s treasures to give to him, which really surprised him.

Now, he took the Thunder Avoiding Umbrella and the sixth level of the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulation quickly fell.

Yang Chen did not hesitate and immediately resisted madly.

The heavenly thunder of the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulation was indeed powerful, but he could barely contend with it. It was just that the weakness of his body added a lot of difficulty to the situation.

Fortunately, the Elixir slowly recovered, which could help him to sustain and delay a bit. As Yang Chen gradually recovered, the sixth level of the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulation was also disintegrated by him.

Immediately afterward, the Seventh Layer and the Eighth Layer!

Yang Chen took out all the means he could, to the point of the final Ninth Layer.

This was the final Thunder Tribulation.

Yang Chen focused his gaze and used all his strength.

"Ten Thousand Miles Spear!"

This spear, compared to the Ten Thousand Miles Spear in his heyday, was not as powerful, but it was full of color.

One spear went out and collided with the thunder tribulations that fell from the sky. In an instant, the thunder tribulations gradually turned into nothingness.

Immediately afterward, the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulation ended, and the Three-Nine Thunder Tribulation was declared to have arrived.

At this point, Yang Chen’s consciousness was somewhat blurred. Only he himself had just known that he, in his current state, could possibly collapse at any moment.

As the Three-Nine Thunder Tribulation descended, he didn’t say anything and used the Thunder Avoiding Umbrella.

"Go!"

Yang Chen swung it out with one hand.

The Thunder Avoiding Umbrella gradually enlarged until it was big enough to shield the sky, and then it stopped.

Seeing this, Yang Chen’s last bit of strength also vanished, only hearing the rolling thunder tribulation striking the Thunder Avoiding Umbrella above him, while he could no longer regain consciousness.

In this way, all the Three-Nine Thunder Tribulations fell and were all blocked by the Thunder Avoiding Umbrella.

However, the effect of the Thunder Avoiding Umbrella was obviously only usable once, and after the Three-Nine Thunder Tribulation ended, the Thunder Avoiding Umbrella completely disintegrated.

Seeing this, even Bao Lu, who was experienced, could not help but sigh: "I didn’t expect that you would have such a divine object with you. This really saved Yang Chen’s life. I will thank you on his behalf first."

The thunder tribulation in the sky dissipated, and Bao Lu's conversation with Wen Feng softened a lot compared to before.

Wen Feng smiled slightly: "It's nothing. Compared to Brother Yang Chen saving my life, a Thunder Avoiding Umbrella is still within my tolerance range."

Bao Lu could see Wen Feng's pain. It was what he had prepared for entering the Realmless, and it was painful to lose it now.

However, she was too lazy to expose him and instead spoke softly with her hands behind her back: "What Yang Chen crossed the tribulation is strange. He hasn't shown any intention to enter the Realmless so far. I don't know where this thunder tribulation came from."

"Senior Bao Lu should know that when the thunder tribulation falls, it is bound to be due to certain events that disturb the order of the Heavenly Dao and exceed the scope of Heavenly Dao's jurisdiction. They must undergo the baptism of the Heavenly Dao to gain the approval of the Heavenly Dao. Therefore, the Heavenly Tribulation comes, we cultivators need to cross the tribulation to become stronger, which is a matter of course. It is also an act of defying heaven and earth. In addition to this, some poorly-skilled people refine Elixirs that are not in line with their cultivation level, which is also a defiance of heaven and earth, and they also need to cross the tribulation." Wen Feng said.

"All that you've said I know well, but what does it have to do with Yang Chen?" Bao Lu frowned and did not understand what circle the other party wanted to go around.

"Senior Bao Lu is confused, isn't he? Not only is cultivation and Elixirs the cause of the thunder tribulation, but other aspects that disturb the order and balance of the Heavenly Dao are also the cause of thunder tribulation." Wen Feng said that, knowing that if he didn't speak directly, Bao Lu's character would easily become impatient.

So he simply said directly: "How about this, Senior Bao Lu, have you ever heard of the Way of Ten Thousand Laws Embryo?"

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2969: Chapter 2964: Do You Know?_1

"Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo?" Bao Lu was slightly taken aback: "Such a thing shouldn’t exist, should it?"

Wen Feng shook his head with a light smile: "Senior, you are mistaken. The Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo was also something I used to think didn’t exist as a legendary item. However, after consulting with some seniors, I found out that it indeed exists. But the owners are extremely rare, even in the Ten Thousand Realms, and it is rare for even one to be born in an epoch. Usually, several epochs are needed for one to be born!"

Bao Lu’s eyebrows furrowed. An epoch usually lasted a few thousand to ten thousand years. While it was not too long, it was a bit exaggerated that it was difficult for even one to be born in an epoch in the Ten Thousand Realms.

"Does the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo really exist?" Bao Lu still had some disbelief.

"I have heard some seniors say that as long as the Dao Intent Inscriptions reach more than 40,000, there is a possibility of the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo being born. And once it reaches more than 40,000 Dao marks, it must be at the level of the top ten in the Daluo Celestial Monument. In other words, only by reaching the top ten can one possibly possess the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo. However, to my knowledge, none of the current top ten in the Daluo Celestial Monument possess the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo."

Wen Feng said: "It’s very simple to check whether there is the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo or not. That is, when it reaches more than 40,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions, whether it attracts thunder tribulation or not. The Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo is a sacred constitution surpassing the Tribulation Divine Body and its effect is even better than the Tribulation Divine Body, it can be called heaven-defying. Brother Yang Chen just now had reached 40,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions and attracted thunder tribulation, so it can basically be judged that he has really given birth to the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo."

Hearing this, Bao Lu’s mouth curled up into a smile. She finally understood why Wen Feng would hand over this Thunder Avoiding Umbrella.

It turned out that the other party had already seen Yang Chen’s Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo and handed over the Thunder Avoiding Umbrella to win over Yang Chen.

She didn’t point it out and simply asked, "What is the use of this Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo, after all?"

Wen Feng gave a bitter smile and said: "I don’t know about that either. I guess we’ll have to ask someone who truly possesses the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo."

After the two finished speaking, they couldn’t help but look towards Yang Chen.

Unfortunately, Yang Chen was unconscious at the moment. The two exchanged glances and decided not to hesitate; they would take Yang Chen away from here first.

"We just made a big commotion, we shouldn’t stay here for long. We should leave as soon as possible." Bao Lu said.

"Yes, no problem. Senior, feel free to use my Canal Boat to leave. With this Emperor Divine Tool, leaving will definitely be fast." Wen Feng replied.

Bao Lu seemed to know something about it and didn’t waste any more words. She nodded gently and boarded the Canal Boat.

The group left quickly and disappeared without a trace.

...

Meanwhile, just as Yang Chen fell unconscious and left, in a distant interface, a few elders were watching over the Daluo Celestial Monument nearby, dozing off slightly.

Although they were dozing off, they were both constantly paying attention to the changes in the Daluo Celestial Monument.

Just like now, when the Daluo Celestial Monument changed once again, they opened their eyes at an extremely fast speed and looked straight ahead, clearly and meticulously.

"The Daluo Celestial Monument has changed, and this Yang Chen has jumped to twenty-fifth place."

"What kind of person is this kid exactly? Just recently, he had just jumped to around thirty, and now he’s bounced to around twenty? This is simply unbelievable."

"Wait, he’s still rising?"

"Seventeenth place!"

"It changed again, thirteenth now."

The few elders couldn’t help but lose their composure, unable to believe their own eyes as they stared straight ahead, feeling greatly shocked.

"He’s still rising, now in eighth place. Has this kid reached 40,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions?"

"No, he’s in fourth place now!"

"Stopped?"

"No, he’s not stopping. The person in third place was just squeezed out, and now he’s in third place."

These elders looked at each other, and the incredulity in their eyes declared that they couldn’t quite grasp the situation.

Jumping seven or eight places was quite common, and although they were surprised, they were not shocked to such an extent.

Because there were countless opportunities in the Ten Thousand Realms, and perhaps achieving a breakthrough with Dao Intent Inscriptions by chance and making a leap of seven or eight places was normal.

But they had never seen anyone like Yang Chen, who jumped straight from the thirties to third place.

"Third place, this kid’s Dao Intent Inscriptions must have reached at least 42,300. Another existence with 40,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions, I wonder if this kid has the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo."

"This Yang Chen is worth paying attention to!"

"Report this to Sir quickly. Another existence that seems to possibly have the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo cannot be ignored!"

...

The discussion here began and gradually ended after the shock passed.

As for Yang Chen, he still didn't know exactly what had happened, just that it seemed he was still alive. Then, gradually, his eyes became clearer.

When he regained consciousness, Yang Chen looked around and saw only Bao Lu, Wen Feng, and the others, watching him closely.

Yang Chen couldn't help but get up, feeling that his body had recovered quite a bit, but his soul...

Speaking of his soul, Yang Chen had a bitter smile on his face. What he was most worried about had happened. The overuse of his soul had brought about side effects, causing his Divine Soul Realm to degenerate. Now he couldn't use God Traveling Ten Thousand Li, and his realm might be even worse than it was before he learned God Traveling Ten Thousand Li.

Although Yang Chen was annoyed, there was nothing he could do about it. After all, this time, he had reaped a lot of rewards, defeating Peng Wanli and raising his Dao Intent Inscriptions to as many as 40,000.

"What happened?" Yang Chen asked after regaining consciousness.

Bao Lu said indifferently: "The Thunder Avoiding Umbrella helped you survive the subsequent Thirty-nine Thunder Tribulations, and after that, we brought you back."

Hearing this, Yang Chen couldn’t help but sigh. He hadn’t expected the person who had saved him to be Wen Feng.

It seemed that getting along with Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er earlier didn’t end up being a waste.

"Thank you, Brother Wen Feng," Yang Chen clasped his hands in gratitude.

"I should be the one thanking you. Brother Yang Chen saved my life. This can’t even be expressed with a mere ’thank you.’ Hahaha, let’s not talk about who should thank whom between us anymore. If you don’t mind, why don’t you and I become friends?" Wen Feng coughed twice and then hesitantly revealed his true purpose.

Yang Chen was very clever and understood Wen Feng’s intention at this point. Although Wen Feng’s starting point wasn’t very good, at least he saved his life, and that was enough.

Yang Chen laughed heartily and said, "Hahaha, if Brother Wen Feng is willing to be friends with me, I will gladly accept."

Wen Feng wasn’t a bad person, just a bit arrogant, which was natural for a young and energetic cultivator.

Bao Lu didn’t waste any more words and, with a lazy posture, said, "Yang Chen, do you know that you have the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo?"

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2970: Chapter 2965: The Use of the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo?_1

Yang Chen’s face showed astonishment, looking at Bao Lu, Wen Feng, and Lin Wan’er with disbelief.

Lin Wan’er was extremely well-behaved now, looking at Yang Chen with eyes that dared not to show any disrespect or previous disdain. The awe in her eyes was even more intense than when she looked at her senior brother, Wen Feng.

This made Yang Chen more and more puzzled, and he couldn’t help but ask: "What happened after I fainted?"

Bao Lu was too lazy to explain, glancing at Wen Feng and said indifferently: "You let him explain it to you. This palace is not good at that."

Wen Feng had a friendly smile now, and he explained everything that had happened to Yang Chen.

He made it clear to Yang Chen that his Dao Intent Inscriptions had reached 40,000 Tribulations, and the legendary Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo could only be born when the Dao Intent Inscriptions reached 40,000 Tribulations.

Yang Chen couldn’t help but laugh and cry, saying, "Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo? Is there really such a thing? But, even if there is, isn’t it the same as the Tribulation Divine Body? If it didn’t appear at the Nirvana Stage, it definitely won’t appear at the Great Ascension Stage, right?"

"No, not at all!" Wen Feng said: "Brother Yang Chen, the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo is unique to the Mahayana Stage. Even if you want to achieve it during the Nirvana Stage, you should know, how many people can raise Dao Intent Inscriptions to 40,000 during the Nirvana Stage? I’m afraid no one would foolishly do such a thing."

Yang Chen thought carefully and realized that it was indeed the case.

Although improving Dao Intent Inscriptions during the Nirvana Stage is a good choice, if you don’t have a degree, improving too much wouldn’t be feasible.

The limit is 30,000 points. If you cross it to 40,000 points, the integration of Dao Intent Inscriptions will face a difficulty as difficult as ascending to the heavens.

However, after entering the Great Ascension Stage, this problem would be relatively reduced. Although it becomes more difficult to improve Dao Intent Inscriptions after the Great Ascension Stage, there is plenty of time to do it slowly.

Yang Chen now has some disbelief: "Do I really have the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo?"

"Brother Yang Chen, you can inspect your body yourself. As for the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo, I have only heard about it. But I don’t know exactly how to use it or what its function is," Wen Feng said with a bitter smile.

Hearing this, Yang Chen couldn’t help but become serious, and he began to inspect himself inwardly.

Through this self-inspection, Yang Chen’s expression showed a touch of disbelief and amazement.

Because, he indeed found something like the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo that Wen Feng mentioned in his body!

However, the appearance of this Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo made Yang Chen laugh and cry. This Dao Embryo really looked like a fetus.

But unlike ordinary fetuses, this one had a golden light protection around its body, and a large number of Dao Intent Inscriptions floated around it.

Moreover, the Dao Embryo itself was full of astonishing Dao Intent, as if it was a fusion body of Dao Intent.

This heavy Dao Intent Inscription was in line with the word "ten thousand laws."

Yang Chen looked at the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo with a blank face, not knowing what its function was.

He subconsciously tried to summon the Tribulation Divine Body in the same way as before, but there was no movement or fluctuations at all.

This made Yang Chen’s face show a look of surprise, not knowing if he had used the wrong method.

However, he then tried various methods such as using True Qi communication, divine power communication, and Dao Intent Inscriptions communication.

But there was still no movement from the Dao Embryo.

Yang Chen became somewhat dumbfounded at this.

"How is it?" Wen Feng asked curiously.

In the face of a genius who is better than him, he would feel jealous.

But for a demon who was so outstanding that he had no power to catch up with, all he had in mind was to make friends.

Now, Wen Feng’s heart was just filled with curiosity, wanting to know what the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo was, and all other thoughts were put aside.

Yang Chen withdrew from the state of self-inspection and shook his head lightly.

Seeing this, Bao Lu and the others were all confused, not knowing what Yang Chen meant.

Yang Chen said with a bitter smile: "Indeed, there is an extra Dao Embryo in my body, which is probably the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo that Wen Feng mentioned. However, I have tried various methods to communicate and summon, but they all failed. This Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo is like wood in my body, motionless and very headache-inducing."

"This..."

Wen Feng and Lin Wan’er looked at each other and said helplessly, "Brother Yang Chen, no one knows the method of communicating with the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo. I am really powerless to help. But there must be a way. Our Taiyuan Star may have the method to communicate with the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo."

Yang Chen nodded. He had thought that he would have an unexpected surprise, but he didn’t expect such a thing to happen.

Now that the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo not only couldn’t be communicated with, it didn’t provide him any help at all, and the most disastrous thing was that his Tribulation Divine Body couldn’t be used anymore.

How could Yang Chen be happy about this, as his Tribulation Divine Body was one of his major weapons in defeating enemies? Especially the combination of Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin and Death Omen Scripture, it couldn’t be accomplished without the Tribulation Divine Body.

But now that this has happened, not only can he not use the Tribulation Divine Body, but the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo also isn't helping him at all.

At present, Yang Chen could only say bitterly, "It seems that I can only search for the usage method of the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo in the future."

Wen Feng sincerely invited, "Brother Yang Chen, why not go back to Taiyuan Star with me? Taiyuan Star is likely to have the usage method for the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo. It just so happens that I have collected enough evidence and am ready to return to Taiyuan Star. Using the Canal Boat in the Universe Starry Sky, we can travel almost unimpeded."

Yang Chen had the intention to agree, as after all, this trip to Taiyuan Star was indeed a suitable opportunity.

He had just slain Peng Wanli, and the most important matter had been resolved by him.

However, thinking about it, Yang Chen gave up. Although Peng Wanli's matter was resolved, there were still many things that were not properly solved.

Yang Chen couldn't help but refuse, "Thank you for your kind intention, Brother Wen Feng. It's not that I don't want to go with you to Taiyuan Star, but there are some things I have to deal with. I can't go with you. But in the future, when I step into Taiyuan Star, I will definitely meet you and have a chat."

"Hahaha, then I'll just wait for Brother Yang Chen to come," Wen Feng said.

Yang Chen said solemnly, "Brother Wen Feng, I have to trouble you all to pay more attention to the Netherworld Ghosts in the Southern Realm. I will send more reports to the seniors in the Taiyuan Star above."

"Don't worry, I will do my best to deal with the matters in the Southern Realm. I think the seniors in Taiyuan Star won't sit idly by," Wen Feng said.

Upon hearing this, Yang Chen gradually let go of his worries.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2971: Chapter 2966: Attacking Realmless?_1

Making friends with Wen Feng wasn't without its usefulness. At least with him around, the Taiyuan Star wouldn't ignore the Southern Realm as long as he said a few good words.

"If that's the case, I'll take my leave first. Time is of the essence, and it's been a while since I left Taiyuan Star, so I need to go back and report." Wen Feng said casually, obviously staying here just to wait for Yang Chen's awakening.

Yang Chen nodded: "If fate permits, I'll see you again, friend Wen Feng."

"Farewell!" When the conversation ended, Wen Feng left the place.

As soon as he left, many Boundaryless Heaven Lords immediately came out to see him off. They seemed to be aware of Wen Feng’s intention to leave.

After all, Wen Feng’s status as a core disciple of Taiyuan Star required proper ceremony for his departure. The Southern Realm couldn’t afford to be careless.

Naturally, this was no longer within Yang Chen’s jurisdiction.

At this moment, he took a brief look at his own recovery.

Apart from the severe damage to his soul and the disappearance of the Tribulation Divine Body, the other losses were still within an acceptable range.

Yang Chen shook his head bitterly, as he thought of something: "Bao Lu, besides you, Wen Feng, and fellow Daoist Lin Wan’er, nobody else knows about my possession of the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo, right?"

"Of course no one else knows. I’m not so bored as to go around telling others about it." Bao Lu stretched lazily.

Hearing Yang Chen’s reassurance, he let out a sigh of relief: "That’s good."

"Now that you've refined Peng Wanli and almost completed all the necessary tasks, why are you still staying in the Southern Realm?" Bao Lu asked, puzzled.

"There are still some trivial matters left to deal with." Yang Chen shook his head gently, "What are your plans going forward?"

He and Bao Lu had agreed that after resolving this matter, Bao Lu would leave, as her home was not in the Southern Realm.

Bao Lu calmly replied: "My strength needs to be urgently restored, but the Southern Realm cannot provide me with a suitable environment. During the time you were unconscious, I observed the surroundings and drew some conclusions. I'll go to the nearby stars to recuperate. Once I've recovered, I'll return to my homeland. Whether we meet again depends on our fate."

Hearing this, Yang Chen couldn't help but feel somewhat melancholic: "If fate permits, we will meet again."

"Enough, I hate listening to this mushy talk. To be honest, Yang Chen, I've been happy being with you. I quite like you and hope that one day we can meet again." Bao Lu spoke bluntly, without any intention of hiding her feelings.

However, after she finished speaking, she quietly left and disappeared.

Leaving only one sentence.

"With your current strength, entering the Realmless shouldn’t be a problem. Staying by your side would be meaningless. Take good care of yourself."

By the time the conversation ended, Yang Chen could no longer sense Bao Lu’s Qi.

Yang Chen couldn’t help but smile bitterly.

Unexpectedly, in just the blink of an eye, two of his friends had left him.

He shook his head, as such is life, with gatherings and separations. Bao Lu had her own life and couldn’t possibly stay with him forever.

And so did he!

"Yes, it’s time for me to try entering the Realmless..."

Only when he entered the Realmless could he better decide his own fate.

If it were someone else, even with ample accumulation, entering the Realmless would still be an unknown number, with a very low probability.

But for Yang Chen, who possessed Mu Taiqing’s Seven Souls, the difficulty of entering the Realmless was greatly reduced.

Of course, refining here seemed a bit hasty.

Yang Chen rested here for several days. After several days, when Wen Feng was sent off by a group of powerful beings, Yunqi Tianzun came to find Yang Chen.

As for Yunqi Tianzun, Yang Chen naturally had no objections. With a wave of his hand, he let him in.

When Yunqi Tianzun saw Yang Chen again, he couldn’t help but laugh: "Brother Yang Chen, I’ve heard about your deeds. I never expected you to kill even the mastermind behind the scale armor. Hahaha, you’ve made a great contribution this time. But..."

"But what?" Yang Chen felt good at first, but then fell silent.

"But when I applied for your merit points, I failed to get them." Yunqi Tianzun sighed helplessly.

"Why?" Yang Chen looked serious and couldn’t figure it out.

Yunqi Tianzun smiled bitterly: "At that time, Bao Lu had a few pieces of Peng Wanli’s scales on her, proving that Peng Wanli was killed by you and Bao Lu. However, I heard that Peng Wanli wasn’t a Netherworld Ghost. So, Elder Wang insisted on the absence of the Ghost Core and refused to

approve the merit points. Other King-level powerhouses had no choice but to agree. So, Yang Chen, my friend, I’m afraid..."

"I’m afraid only I know about the credit for killing Peng Wanli, and no one else knows about it, right?" Yang Chen laughed bitterly.

"Yeah, you could say that!" Yunqi Tianzun laughed.

Yang Chen sighed at this, but still said: "No matter, I’ve always been indifferent to these fame and fortune. As for the merit points, it doesn’t matter if they’re not awarded."

Yunqi Tianzun smiled bitterly: "Yang Chen, I believe in you even if others don’t. But if you need my help, I won’t hesitate."

"Hahaha, since Senior Cloud Ascending says so, I do have something I need your help with." Yang Chen laughed.

"What does Yang Chen, my friend, mean?" Yunqi Tianzun asked.

"I need a quiet place to retreat, a place where no one can be seen for tens of thousands of miles. I need to take a long-term retreat." Yang Chen said solemnly.

Yunqi Tianzun, with his rich experience, was shocked when he heard this: "Could it be that you, Brother Yang Chen, are planning to enter the Realmless?"

Yang Chen didn’t expect Yunqi Tianzun to guess so easily, but he didn’t hide it, smiling slightly: "You’re right, Senior. I’m going to enter the Realmless. This retreat is to break through my cultivation level and enter the Realmless!"

When Yunqi Tianzun heard Yang Chen’s confirmation, he was deeply shocked, almost unable to believe his eyes and ears.

How many years had Yang Chen cultivated?

Keep in mind that when he first met Yang Chen, he was just a Nirvana Stage cultivator.

After that, he broke through to the Great Ascension Stage, and now he’s even trying to reach the Realmless!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2972: Chapter 2967: Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations_1

What kind of demon is this guy?!

Yunqi Tianzun could not imagine what words to use to describe Yang Chen. But he knew that if it were someone else, he definitely wouldn’t believe they could achieve two breakthroughs in such a short period of time, either advancing to the Great Ascension stage or entering the Boundaryless stage.

But so many miracles have happened on Yang Chen!

He doesn’t know how to deny that Yang Chen always surprises him.

Thinking about this, he could only laugh bitterly and say, "Yang Chen, my friend, I am truly amazed by your speed. It’s good that you can enter the Boundaryless Realm; your combat power will definitely increase dramatically. At that time, it may even be a blessing for all humans. I will find a suitable place for your closed-door cultivation."

"Thank you, Senior Cloud Ascending," Yang Chen said.

Yunqi Tianzun did not say much and left the place.

Yang Chen never doubted Yunqi Tianzun’s work efficiency. Moreover, he took extra care of Yang Chen’s affairs. In a mere half a month, Yunqi Tianzun had already found the perfect place for his retreat.

The location was behind the Spirit King Sacred Area, in a remote place where few people set foot. It perfectly met the requirements for secluded cultivation.

And so, Yang Chen began his journey of closed-door cultivation in this place.

In the depths of the mountains, time passed like a white horse, and in the blink of an eye, two years had quietly slipped away.

In these two years, Yang Chen started refining Mu Taiqing's Seven Spirits.

This refining process indeed had many effects. However, Mu Taiqing's Seven Spirits were exceptionally pure, and it would take more than just a day or two to refine them.

As a result, it took Yang Chen a lot of time.

Refining the Seven Spirits alone took him a year.

Who would have thought that after the refinement of the Seven Spirits, there would still be a gap before he could break through to the Boundaryless stage? Therefore, Yang Chen continued to cultivate bitterly in this environment for another year.

After two years of bitter cultivation, Yang Chen's cultivation level finally reached the critical point of breaking through to the Boundaryless Stage!

It must be said that it is not easy for a cultivator at the Great Ascension stage to enter the Boundaryless stage. Even with the help of Mu Taiqing's Seven Spirits, after refining them, Yang Chen still could not break through to the Boundaryless stage as he wished.

However, Mu Taiqing's Seven Spirits were quite helpful to him. It was thanks to them that he could now smoothly reach the critical point of entering the Boundaryless stage.

After that, Yang Chen continued to cultivate and attempted to break through, until now!

At this moment, Yang Chen was sitting cross-legged, cultivating peacefully.

Suddenly, he slowly opened his eyes.

"Finally succeeded. Overcoming this barrier didn't let my two years of bitter cultivation here go to waste!"

Yang Chen could feel the difference in himself now.

He had successfully crossed the barrier of the Great Ascension stage and entered the Boundaryless stage.

His body was no different than before, and there wasn't much change in the Dao Intent Inscriptions, but Yang Chen could clearly feel that after breaking through the limit of the Great Ascension stage, his Dao Intent Inscriptions were faintly moving towards the development of Laws.

Especially the three strongest Dao Intents, their attraction to Laws was astonishing, as if they were about to leap through the dragon gate and transform into Laws at any moment.

Unfortunately, time did not allow him to transform his Dao Intent Inscriptions into Laws. Because Heaven’s Tribulation was already descending ferociously.

"Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations?"

Yang Chen looked at the Heaven’s Tribulation in the sky above, and his expression became more solemn. He still clearly remembered the Thirty-nine Thunder Tribulations he faced just before he passed out last time.

This time, the tribulation was even more terrifying; to his surprise, it was the Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations.

If Wen Feng were here, he would be absolutely shocked. His Thunder Avoiding Umbrella was only prepared to protect himself from his own tribulation. However, it might not be useful against Yang Chen’s tribulation, since it was already quite amazing that a cultivator at the Boundaryless stage could attract the Thirty-nine Thunder Tribulations. That was something to be proud of.

Yang Chen was even more terrifying, directly drawing in the exaggerated Forty-nine Heavenly Thunders!

"If I hadn’t improved my cultivation and entered the Boundaryless stage, I wouldn’t have any way to deal with these Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations. However, compared to the Great Ascension stage before transforming into Laws, there isn’t much difference," Yang Chen muttered to himself.

In the Spirit Realm, it was said that there was not much difference between the Great Ascension stage and the Boundaryless stage. In fact, it wasn't entirely true; it mainly depended on whether the cultivator at the Boundaryless stage has grasped the Laws.

If the Laws haven't been grasped, the only advantage of the Boundaryless stage compared to the Great Ascension is that the Dao Intent Inscriptions break through the barriers and gain the ability to transform into Laws.

Of course, there would also be some improvement in fighting power.

Otherwise, Yang Chen wouldn't have the confidence to face the Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations right now.

"Last time, you caught me off guard and almost cost me my life. This time, it's my turn to fight back," Yang Chen had a bit of fear, but quickly recovered and stared coldly at the Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations.

Facing Heaven's Tribulation, one must not show weakness in momentum.

If one believes that they are destined to lose, they are almost certainly going to lose when facing Heaven's Tribulation!

...

As the Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations descended, all four directions of the world felt and sensed the tribulation clearly. The various King-level powerhouses stationed in the Spirit King Sacred Area were the first to sense it and observe it most carefully.

Now, King of Joyful Sound watched the tribulation thoughtfully with an ice-cold expression, well aware of Yang Chen’s seclusion for cultivation.

Sensing the astonishing power of these Heavenly Thunders, King of Joyful Sound’s mouth curled up in a smile: "This Yang Chen is indeed amazing. I only attracted the Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations when I entered the King stage, but this kid has already attracted them when entering the Boundaryless stage. It’s good though, the stronger he is, the better for me. When he does enter the Boundaryless stage, I’ll have other tasks for him to do."

In her eyes, Yang Chen was just a laborer.

Even if Yang Chen entered the Boundaryless stage, he would still be under her control unless he reached the King level. However, entering the Heaven-separated Realm wasn’t easy, and she wouldn’t let him reach that stage!

...

Apart from King of Joyful Sound, the Dharma King was also paying attention to everything in the distance, with Daoming Tianzun gazing ahead. Although they were not fully aware of Yang Chen’s situation, they could still sense a lot.

"Master, this Yang Chen is already fierce at the Great Ascension stage. If he enters the Boundaryless stage, won’t it be even more exaggerated? We should eliminate him sooner rather

than later and not leave any future trouble!" Daoming Tianzun said anxiously, "This kid is now completely opposed to us, so there’s no need to be polite with him."

"Hmph, do I need you to tell me how to do things?" the Dharma King said displeasedly.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2973: Chapter 2968: Law Affinity_1

Seeing his master angry, Dao Ming Tianzun immediately said, "It’s my fault."

"Hmph, do you think I don’t know how to eliminate our enemies completely? But what can I do? I have tried every possible method to target that kid, but he just won’t get angry. Is the old man supposed to just kill him without any excuse? Like now, do you think I should take his life during his tribulation?" The King of Law said coldly.

Dao Ming Tianzun gave a bitter smile. "But, this Yang Chen is so strong at the Great Stage, so once he reaches the Realmless level, where will there be a way out for your disciple?"

"You waste, I told you not to cause trouble, but you never listened. Now you’re scared because there is trouble? Yang Chen is a lesson for you!" The King of Law shouted angrily.

"Master, I know I was wrong." Dao Ming Tianzun looked full of regret, but from the corner of his eye, he knew his master could not just let him suffer.

The King of Law looked frosty. "Fool, even if this kid enters the Realmless realm, why would I be afraid of him? But once he enters the Realmless, his arrogance will naturally increase. When I target him then, he will not be as tolerant as before. As long as he dares to resist, I have ways to deal with him. Of course, the precondition is that he can pass this test. Do you really think the Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations are that easy to pass?"

"Yes, the Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations are not that easy to pass. When the disciple entered the Realmless realm, he barely made it through the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulations!" Dao Ming Tianzun recalled and said excitedly.

It should be known that even at that time, the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulations scared him to death. If it wasn't for the treasures given by his master, he might not have been able to pass the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulations even now.

Even going through the initial Nineteen Thunder Tribulations is terrifying, and the increase in power is simply despairing.

Not to mention that Yang Chen is facing the full Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations now.

"Just watch, this kid is also a fool. During the Great Stage, he accumulated so many Dao Intent Inscriptions. When entering the Realmless realm, naturally more powerful Thunder Tribulations will appear. He will suffer." The King of Law said disdainfully.

...

At the same time, Yang Chen's tribulation had already begun. Moreover, under Yang Chen's thunderous means, the Nineteen Thunder Tribulations had been completely resolved by him.

With his skills, dealing with the Nineteen Thunder Tribulations was naturally a simple matter.

Next came the Two-Nine Thunder Tribulations!

Two-Nine Thunder Tribulations, nine Heavenly Thunders, one after another fell. Even Yang Chen experienced some trouble resolving them.

After all, it was the tribulation that almost killed Yang Chen when he was weak.

Immediately after, it was the Thirty-nine Thunder Tribulations!

Last time, Yang Chen was so weak that the Thirty-nine Thunder Tribulations completely outstripped his strength, and he couldn't fight back. Now that he was back to his prime, looking at the approaching Thirty-nine Thunder Tribulations, he still felt their growing power.

This power made people's hearts palpitate.

Yang Chen folded his arms, and the first wave of the Thirty-nine Thunder Tribulations fell at the word.

As soon as Yang Chen spread out the Domain of Earth, he sacrificed the Emperor's Divine Artifact, the God-killing Spear. With a horizontal sweep, the first wave of the Thirty-nine Thunder Tribulations was broken perfectly by him.

Immediately after, the second, third, and fourth waves!

Until the Fifth Level, Yang Chen's normal means were barely enough to cope.

He wanted to separate the Tribulation Divine Body to help him, but he remembered that the Tribulation Divine Body could no longer be used.

Yang Chen felt like crying. If the Tribulation Divine Body was still there, these Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations would be easier to handle, but now that it was gone, he felt as if he had lost an arm - what could he use to withstand the Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations?

Yang Chen, having difficulty during these tribulations, could only brace himself and continue.

At the Sixth Level, Yang Chen had no choice but to focus.

At the Seventh Layer, Yang Chen summoned the Deathly Silent Black Wind.

At the Ninth Layer, Yang Chen summoned even more Deathly Silent Black Wind.

Soon, the Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations roared down. As they descended, Yang Chen's pressure increased.

In the first wave of the Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations, relying solely on the Deathly Silent Black Wind was barely enough. Yang Chen wanted to use the Death Omen Scripture, but ignoring whether the Death Omen Scripture would work on the Heavenly Tribulation, even if it did, it seemed forced to use it without the help of an Avatar.

He had no choice but to summon the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin. Although the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin did not have the support of the Death Omen Scripture, it was still an Emperor Divine Tool and had a significant effect when used alone.

With the help of the Heaven Scourge Ancient Qin, the first three waves of the Forty-nine Thunder Tribulations were successfully defended.

But by the Fourth Level, Yang Chen encountered another problem and had to use the Flash Dragon Strike.

As a result, five battles in the Sixth, and Seventh Layers.

The difficulty increased, and Yang Chen was sweating profusely, showing signs of being pushed to his limit.

He had no idea how to use the Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo and had to rely on a functionless existence to deal with the Thunder Tribulation.

And the Thunder Tribulation just happened to increase the difficulty because of the existence of his Ten Thousand Law Dao Embryo.

This only made Yang Chen’s headache worse, and after barely breaking through the Seventh Thunder Tribulation, the Eighth Thunder Tribulation arrived.

The Eighth Forty-nine Thunder Tribulation roared and rolled down, leaving Yang Chen no time to react.

Yang Chen didn’t hesitate to control the Deathly Silent Black Wind to face it, but under the powerful attack of the Thunder Tribulation, the Deathly Silent Black Wind shattered in just a moment.

Yang Chen knew this, so he used the Ten Thousand Miles Spear, which barely broke through the Thunder Tribulation.

"The last one."

Yang Chen didn’t dare to let down his guard and focused with all his might.

The Nine Nineteen Thunder Tribulations flashed and fell all at once. In an instant, Yang Chen used all the means he had. The Deathly Silent Black Wind, Domain of Earth, Emperor Divine Punishment Ancient Zither, and Flash Dragon Strike.

All kinds of means, combined with the multiple Dao Intent Inscriptions, struck like rain on the Heavenly Thunder.

Yet he still couldn’t break through the Thunder.

Yang Chen could only put all his strength into the last strike. With his 40,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions, he condensed a Ten Thousand Miles Spear.

This Ten Thousand Miles Spear hit the ground as Yang Chen collided with the Ninth Heavenly Thunder Tribulation.

Immediately after, Yang Chen collapsed on the ground, exhausted.

But he quickly revealed a smile.

Thunder dispersed, and the sky cleared up.

"I made it through." Yang Chen laughed heartily.

This meant he had successfully entered the Realmless realm.

However, his current strength was still insufficient. If he truly wanted to bring about a significant change from the Great Stage, he would need to comprehend the Laws.

Others may not be able to comprehend the Laws just after entering the Realmless realm quickly.

But Yang Chen was different.

The Strongest Dao Intent had an absolute affinity with the Laws...

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2974: Chapter 2969: Middle Boundaryless Stage, Law Comprehension?_1

This was the advantage of having the strongest Dao Intent after entering the Boundless Stage.

Actually, in the early days, the strongest Dao Intent was not that exaggerated in advantages before the Boundaryless Stage, although it had a great improvement in combat power. However, in fact, it mainly acted on some rare Dao intents.

The reason why Yang Chen could fight fiercely against opponents was mainly because he had enough Dao Intent Inscriptions and possessed two of the strongest Dao Intents, thus occupying the advantages.

Even the possessors of the strongest Dao Intent encountered difficulties when transitioning from the Enlightenment Stage to the Nirvana Stage, and the difficulty in advancing from the Nirvana Stage to the Great Ascension Stage was also very high.

This created some extremely awkward situations.

Then, after entering the Boundaryless Stage, this problem would be solved.

For other cultivators, the most troublesome issue was the period from the Early Boundaryless Stage to the Middle Boundaryless Stage.

But now, in the blink of an eye, Yang Chen sensed the laws surging around him, as if he could comprehend, touch, and understand the laws at any time!

Just like this, time passed quickly, and in the blink of an eye, three years had passed!

Ten years, for cultivators, was nothing more than a blink of an eye. It was not long!

Even in these ten years, it was enough for many big events to happen. However, on the battlefield where changes occurred every second, even after dozens of big and small battles, there was still no winner emerging.

And during these ten years, Yang Chen had been cultivating hard in this place for a long time.

...

After ten years, in this uninhabited mountain range, an old man and a young man set foot here.

The old man stroked his beard, and his cultivation was at the Enlightenment Stage, while the young man was far behind, with his cultivation level only being in the Earth Martial Realm.

"Master, do you really think there is Hua Jade Grass here? That doesn't seem realistic. Within a radius of hundreds of miles, my spiritual sense search hasn't found any living Spiritual Flowers or Strange Grasses. How could a Holy Relic like Hua Jade Grass be nearby?" The young man with an Earth Martial Domain level murmured.

The gray-robed elder next to him shook his head, "You don't understand, kid. Hua Jade Grass has the ability to shield spiritual senses. Ordinary spiritual sense searches can't see it. If it were found so easily, it wouldn't have been unnoticed for so many years. Kid, just pay close attention with your eyes. Hua Jade Grass usually grows in this kind of desolate and uninhabited place. You might find it by accident."

When the young man heard his master say this, his expression gradually became serious. He looked around and tried to find any overlooked details.

But at this moment, his eyes caught something inadvertently.

"Master, look over there, the space itself is fluctuating!" The young man pointed to the distance.

The gray-robed enlightenment stage elder also noticed this, his eyes gazed into the distance, and his expression shook. "What happened here? Such violent space fluctuations don’t look like a struggle. Could there be a powerful expert nearby?"

/

"Master, what should we do?" The young man asked with confusion.

"Let’s go and have a look. If there is indeed a Senior Expert cultivating here, and we approach rudely without any etiquette, it would not be justified," the gray-robed elder replied, shaking his head gently.

The young man naturally chose to follow his master’s words, following closely behind him.

The gray-robed elder walked in front, and the two had initially intended to visit this mysterious expert. However, before they could get close, they were repelled by the surrounding space fluctuations and couldn’t approach any further.

"Master, we can’t get in at all! The space fluctuations are so terrifying, it feels like the space itself is twisted," the young man exclaimed.

The Enlightenment Stage gray-robed elder’s eyes widened, "This... this...If it’s just tearing space, the old man can do it. But warping space requires tremendous knowledge and power like the Kong family. Just what kind of powerful senior is this? And, have you noticed? Time...time seems to be changing as well..."

"Time?"

The young man looked at his palm and circulated his True Qi for a bit.

"Master, it seems like time really has changed. My circulation of True Qi is sometimes fast and sometimes slow!" The young man exclaimed in horror.

The eyes of the Enlightenment Stage gray-robed elder grew even more shocked, "Who on earth is responsible for this? Space and time have both been affected? Is this something that a human can do?"

The Enlightenment Stage elder began to feel that it was unimaginable. In his experience, even the Boundless Stage Experts could not do things that could change space and time, right?

"Master, the movement in space seems to have stopped!" The young man said.

"In the sky!" The gray-robed elder exclaimed.

The young man looked in the same direction, only to see a young man with a similar appearance to himself, flying through the air, and soon leaving this place.

In that instant, the gray-robed elder was able to capture this scene. As his pupils contracted, he said, "Could it be that he is..."

"Master, who are you talking about?" The young man asked with confusion.

"There is a legend that there is an almost invincible existence on the battlefield. His name is Yang Chen, a rare genius that even my Southern Realm has difficulty finding in an entire epoch. He achieved the path of Great Ascension in less than a hundred years of cultivation..." The gray-robed elder explained.

"What? He achieved Great Ascension period in less than a hundred years? My cultivation age is almost a hundred years, but I’m still at the Earth Martial Realm. What a demon..." The young man couldn’t believe his ears.

"This person fought against Netherworld Ghosts on the battlefield and never had a single defeat. Wherever he went, it was the end of the Netherworld Ghosts. He is a hero on the battlefield and a legend," the gray-robed elder narrated, as if telling a story to his subordinates.

The young man listened in fascination and unconsciously continued asking, "So, what happened next, Master?"

"Next, Yang Chen disappeared, and no one knew where he went. Rumors said that he had begun to close off and attack the Boundaryless Stage. Could it be that he has already been successful here?"

As the two discussed this mysterious legend and story, they were unaware that Yang Chen had already flown far away.

Of course, Yang Chen had also noticed these two people, but he didn't care much about them because there would be one or two people appearing in this mountain range from time to time, and it didn't matter much to him.

These ten years had indeed been a rather long time.

For other cultivators, it might not mean much, but for someone like him who had cultivated for less than a hundred years, ten years was indeed a bit long.

At first, he didn't think that comprehending the law would take so much time. He originally believed that having the strongest Dao Intent would make it much easier to comprehend the law.

However, he didn't know that for ordinary Boundaryless experts, comprehending the Law would take at least a thousand years, if not tens of thousands of years. Comprehending the Law in just ten years? It was nearly like a madman's dream.

But Yang Chen did it.

Moreover, in these ten years, he had not only solved one of the strongest Dao Intent Laws, but three!

Now, he had perfectly entered the Middle Boundaryless Stage!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2975: Chapter 2970: Tearing Apart the Facade?_1

The division between the Early, Middle, and Late Boundaryless Stages was quite vague and entirely segmented by the cultivators themselves.

Boundaryless Stage Experts who hadn't touched the Law were merely at the Early Boundaryless Stage. Most of the Boundaryless Stage Experts in the Spirit Realm were Early Boundaryless Stage cultivators, with only a few reaching the Middle Boundaryless Stage.

Even at the Middle Boundaryless Stage, one could be quite invincible within the Spirit Realm.

The difference between the Middle Boundaryless Stage and the Early Boundaryless Stage was that the former had already touched the power of Law through a single Dao Intent.

As for the Late Boundaryless Stage, it meant the beginning of attempting to transform this Dao Intent into the Law.

If it could be said that the Middle Boundaryless Stage could only borrow the power of the Law, then the Late Boundaryless Stage was truly the beginning to utilize the power of the Law in a real sense.

Take Yang Chen now as an example; he could only touch the Law and borrow its power. He was still a long way from converting Dao Intent into Law. Thus, even though he had three Dao Intent Inscriptions that touched the power of Law, he was not yet considered Late Boundaryless Stage.

However, even so, the types of laws he touched were numerous. Even if he hadn't reached the Late Boundaryless Stage, it would not be an issue for him to face off against Late Boundaryless Stage Experts.

Next up were the Peak Boundaryless Stage and Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm.

At the stages of Peak Boundaryless Stage and Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm, one would slowly start to comprehend a complete Law.

Heading towards the comprehension of a complete Law would surpass the Late Boundaryless Stage, and the deeper the comprehension, the closer one would be to the Heavenly Leaving Realm.

As long as one could comprehend a complete Law, they would directly leap into the Heavenly Leaving Realm.

If one hadn't comprehended a complete Law, even if they had comprehended many different types of incomplete Laws, they wouldn't be considered Heavenly Leaving Realm Experts.

Therefore, the difference in strength among Boundaryless Level cultivators was terrifying. Late Boundaryless Stage may not necessarily be stronger than Middle Boundaryless Stage, and even Peak Boundaryless Stage may not necessarily be able to dominate other Boundaryless Stage Experts. Only Half-Step Heavenly Leaving Realm with a nearly complete Law had the power to rule among the Boundaryless Stage Experts.

However, Yang Chen now felt that, with his means, dealing with Half-Step Heavenly Leaving Realm cultivators would not be a problem.

As for King-level Powerhouses...

A faint restlessness stirred in Yang Chen’s heart. While he didn’t dare claim he could contend with those King-level Powerhouses, he was no longer the same Yang Chen as before.

Just as he thought of King-level Powerhouses, a sound transmission came to Yang Chen’s mind from afar.

This voice was incredibly familiar; it was King Yueyin.

"Yang Chen, your decade-long closed-door cultivation should be enough. It’s time to hurry over and meet This Palace. I have many things to instruct you on." King Yueyin spoke in a commanding tone, as if looking down on him, coldly.

Upon hearing the sound transmission, Yang Chen’s expression turned solemn. He knew King Yueyin would come looking for him after his closed-door cultivation was over, but he didn’t expect her to be more impatient than he had imagined, wanting to boss him around the moment he arrived.

This fellow truly treated him like a slave, not giving him a single moment to catch his breath.

With that thought, Yang Chen’s expression became serious, and without much thought, he went straight to King Yueyin’s residence.

King Yueyin was still in the Spirit King Sacred Area. When Yang Chen arrived, he quickly found her without much effort.

"King Yueyin, what do you need to order me to do?" Yang Chen asked.

King Yueyin had her hands behind her back and glanced at Yang Chen dismissively, saying calmly, "Not bad, it seems that you have not only entered the Boundaryless Stage, but your cultivation level has also been stabilized. With your battle strength increased and entering the Boundaryless Stage, I have more important tasks for you."

"What does King Yueyin want me to do?" Yang Chen asked, his hands behind his back, a curious expression gradually appearing on his face.

He was truly curious about what task King Yueyin would assign him.

King Yueyin’s face was icy as she said, "Very simple. When you were at the Great Ascension Stage, you already had the strength to earn hundreds of millions of Merit Points. Now that you’ve entered the Boundaryless Stage, your ability to earn Merit Points will only be better. The battlefield has now returned to its original state, and you can enter it to kill even more for Merit Points. For example, there are several formidable and valuable Boundaryless Ghost Venerables, which I have already listed for you. You can specifically target them, and it shouldn’t be too difficult to gain Merit Points."

When the conversation ended, King Yueyin waved her sleeve, and a small white jade hand threw a Jade Slip with information, engraved clearly, at Yang Chen’s face.

Yang Chen caught the Jade Slip and glanced at it with a cold smile.

King Yueyin was indeed ruthless; she listed a large volume of information, marking so many targets that it seemed as if she wanted to wear him out to death.

However, after thinking about it, he still chose to endure it. Although the number of Boundaryless Ghost Venerables was large, with his current strength, it wasn’t impossible to deal with them.

Moreover, doing so was also for the sake of humankind, so it wasn’t a losing deal in the end.

However, while he could endure it, he was not someone without a bottom line.

He looked calmly at King Yueyin, "Are these the final ones? Once I finish dealing with these, do I no longer need to do anything else?"

King Yueyin looked at Yang Chen as if curious why he would say such things.

After a while, she sneered, "Yang Chen, from whence did you develop this misconception? I have never said that once you finish these tasks, you can be free of responsibilities. Want freedom? You'll only have freedom when This Palace gives it to you. Understand?"

Yang Chen trembled, his expression gradually turning cold.

There was a limit to a person's patience.

If he could, he wouldn't have a falling out with King Yueyin. After all, she was a King-level Powerhouse, but at this point, with her pushing him to his limits, there seemed to be no reason for him to appease her any further.

Yang Chen's face grew colder as he spoke, "King Yueyin, when dealing with people, you should always leave a way out, be merciful when you can. I did take advantage of you before, but I've already repaid everything I owed. It doesn't mean you can still use it as a reason to be aggressive. Don't you think you're being a bit too much?"

King Yueyin replied coldly, "Yang Chen, how I, Yueyin, handle things seems to be none of your business."

As she spoke, she looked contemptuously at Yang Chen, "What, it seems that entering the Boundaryless Stage has given you quite a bit of confidence. Do you dare to defy This Palace?"

When she finished speaking, King Yueyin's Qi suddenly spread out.

She thought that with Yang Chen entering the Boundaryless Stage, he would become somewhat more arrogant and harder to control. Since that was the case, she would discipline him a bit and let him know the gap between the Boundaryless Stage and the king-level powerhouses!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2976: Chapter 2971: Deter King of Joyful Sound_1

When the conversation ended, her aura suddenly dispersed, pressing towards Yang Chen. She believed that her aura was enough to suppress Yang Chen and make it difficult for him to move.

It must be known that Yang Chen was good at jumping and moving when he was at the Great Ascension Stage. But in front of her, he had to be honest. With her aura, she could completely crush all of Yang Chen's methods.

Now was no different.

Did Yang Chen want to resist her?

He was ten thousand years too early!

Her aura, like a huge mountain, pressed down, giving people a strong sense of suffocation.

Indeed, Yang Chen felt the power and horror of King of Joyful Sound's aura.

However...

Yang Chen quickly shook his head.

He had thought about the scene of confronting a king-level powerhouse and how terrifying they could be. But now, as the pressure of this aura bore down, Yang Chen revealed a smile instead.

Although king-level powerhouses were strong, for him, it was not an unwinnable battle.

At this moment, being heavily suppressed by King of Joyful Sound, the irresistible laws only made the corners of Yang Chen's mouth turn upwards, revealing a smile.

This made the initially frosty King of Joyful Sound suddenly frown, her face darkening, unable to suppress a hint of doubt.

Yang Chen expressionlessly stood up, and with a casual wave of his sleeve.

"King Yueyin, I don’t like tearing my face with people. But if you force me, I, Yang Chen, might really have to fight you."

As he said this, Yang Chen instantly released his aura.

This aura spread out, directly heading towards all directions.

Immediately, the spacetime around them twisted. Time seemed to speed up and slow down. And within spacetime, the intertwined laws of life and death and the Five Elements evolved. These three laws interwoven together were like three invincible Demon Gods protecting Yang Chen’s body.

At this point, even the aura and pressure from King of Joyful Sound seemed somewhat insignificant.

This caused King of Joyful Sound to be shaken, involuntarily taking a few steps back. Her eyes glanced around at the fluctuations in spacetime, and a faint sense of palpitation emerged.

Yang Chen had touched the laws!

But even if he had touched the laws, there was still a world of difference between him and a complete law. He was only borrowing the laws, and it shouldn’t have been enough to threaten her.

However, as King of Joyful Sound looked around, she couldn’t help but feel a hint of fear in her heart. She knew this was no coincidence, and if, she really tore her face with Yang Chen today, she might not be able to gain anything.

King of Joyful Sound could stand here for many years, so she certainly had the ability to analyze situations.

"This Yang Chen!" King of Joyful Sound gritted her teeth.

It wasn’t that she thought she would lose to Yang Chen. In fact, she was confident that even if she fought Yang Chen, he would still be no match for her. However, the abilities Yang Chen had just shown made her feel uneasy. If she fought him head-on, she was sure to pay a heavy price.

Seeing King of Joyful Sound’s emotions gradually easing, Yang Chen regained some of his composure. It seemed that the best way to deal with people like her was to fight hard.

He didn’t want to make things so bad with the King of Joyful Sound, but that didn’t mean he was afraid of her.

Now somewhat resentful, King of Joyful Sound said coldly, "Yang Chen, it seems your wings have grown strong, and you dare to defy even this palace. If I had known this, I should have strangled you in your cradle when you were in the Great Ascension Stage!"

Yang Chen sneered slightly, "King Yueyin, don’t pretend to be merciful to me. At the Great Ascension Stage, you could indeed kill me. But I have done a lot for you too. Which king-level powerhouse wouldn’t gladly accept those tasks? I don’t owe you anything, yet you keep pressing me, so it seems I have no choice but to resist."

King of Joyful Sound was emotionless. In her eyes, other people were merely her pawns and tools.

However, now she was completely blocked by Yang Chen and had nothing to say.

"If Senior King Yueyin has nothing else to ask, I will take my leave." Yang Chen turned around with his hands behind his back.

King of Joyful Sound didn’t say anything. However, thinking it through in her head, she wondered how she could let Yang Chen leave so easily without saving her face.

As her thoughts turned, King of Joyful Sound immediately slapped out a palm, unleashing her complete law in one strike.

Yang Chen didn’t even turn his body. A gust of black wind roared from afar, obscuring the sky. In an instant, King of Joyful Sound’s full-force attack was completely shattered and turned into nothingness.

King of Joyful Sound’s heart shook. She had indeed been testing Yang Chen with her attack just now, not really expecting to kill him with his current strength.

But she didn’t expect Yang Chen to effortlessly dissolve her attack without even turning his body.

"King Yueyin, my patience has its limits." Yang Chen turned his head and looked at her with icy, eagle-like eyes.

King of Joyful Sound shuddered, her heart suddenly filled with a hint of fear, and she couldn't say anything else.

Yang Chen didn't linger. After making his point, he knew that fighting with King of Joyful Sound wouldn't benefit him either. With that, he turned and left gracefully.

Watching him go, King of Joyful Sound could only reveal her bitterness, no longer daring to even entertain the idea of stopping him.

"This kid." King of Joyful Sound's face turned frosty, clenching her fists, only realizing now how embarrassed she was just then.

She was actually scared?

...

Yang Chen left King of Joyful Sound and headed for Yunqi Tianzun.

When Yunqi Tianzun saw Yang Chen again, he was astonished. "Yang Chen, have you already successfully reached the Boundaryless Cultivation?"

Yang Chen smiled slightly and said, "Junior has not failed Senior’s expectations and has successfully reached the Boundaryless Cultivation."

Yunqi Tianzun laughed heartily, "Hahaha, Yang Chen, since you have reached the Boundaryless Cultivation, don’t call me your senior anymore. Titles like senior and junior are just empty names. You can just call me Yunqi."

"How can I? Even if my cultivation level has caught up, my temperament, age, and experience are still far from my senior. You will always be my senior." Yang Chen laughed.

As Yunqi Tianzun heard Yang Chen’s words, a hint of satisfaction appeared on his face.

Although he had said that earlier, who wouldn’t want to earn the respect of others? Especially when Yang Chen was still so polite and respectful.

As a senior, being respected by a junior is quite pleasing. He said with a smile: "Brother Yang Chen, what brings you to me this time?"

Yang Chen smiled: "Well, there are some matters I’ve been considering and I think it’s more appropriate to inform Senior Yun Qi about them."

"What matters?" Yun Qi Tian Zun asked curiously, seeing that Yang Chen seemed to have important issues to discuss.

Without beating around the bush, Yang Chen got straight to the point: "I plan to leave the Northern region and return to the Southern Region."

This matter should have been discussed with the King-level Powerhouses, but Yang Chen was too disappointed with them.

Of these King-level Powerhouses, how many truly cared about him? They were all concerned with their own interests, a group of people who would swallow others whole without even leaving a bone behind.

This was during wartime. If it weren't for the war, these people might've squeezed others even more ruthlessly.

Only Yun Qi Tian Zun was trustable to some extent.

Hearing Yang Chen's words, Yun Qi Tian Zun was taken aback: "Yang Chen, even if you've reached the Realmless stage, it is still too reckless for you to cross the Extreme Yin Land. Besides, the major forces of the Northern region have treated you well, haven't they?"

Yang Chen listened and said with a bitter smile: "Are you sure about that, senior?"

Yun Qi Tian Zun was slightly startled and felt a bit embarrassed. Although the disciples of the Sacred Districts adored and admired Yang Chen, the King-level Powerhouses were all profit-driven, rarely considering Yang Chen's well-being.

Seeing Yun Qi Tian Zun at a loss for words, Yang Chen smiled mildly: "Don't worry too much, senior. The reason why I want to leave is not that the Northern region hasn't been good to me. It's because I am from the Southern region, and since they have nurtured me so much, I should go and have a look."

He had already made plans. After resolving the Southern region's affairs, he would return to Heaven Lord Pavilion for a final look before leaving the Southern Realm to wander through Ten Thousand Realms, and head to Taiyuan Star in search of Zhang Xuelian.

Yun Qi Tian Zun listened to Yang Chen's explanation and initially wanted to dissuade him. But after thinking about it, he shook his head, realizing that persuasion would be useless and said: "Alright, since you've made up your mind, Brother Yang Chen, I won't stop you. I wish you a safe journey and please be careful!"

Seeing Yun Qi Tian Zun's concern, Yang Chen felt warmth in his heart and smiled: "Of course."

Before parting with Yun Qi Tian Zun, Yang Chen talked about various matters and then left.

To others, even if they reached the King-level, they wouldn't dare to cross the Extreme Yin Land casually. Otherwise, these King-level Powerhouses would have used voice transmission instead of being passively separated by the Extreme Yin Land.

But Yang Chen was an exception.

He was confident in crossing the Extreme Yin Land, and it wasn't a fluke. At least now, he was confident that if he wanted to leave, no one in the Southern Realm could stop him.

Yang Chen arrived at the Lihuo District.

The Netherworld Ghosts had now fully occupied the Lihuo District, completely occupying and contributing the vast area to become part of the Extreme Yin Land.

Yang Chen stood above the sky, without saying goodbye to the others, and simply vanished.

Wherever he went, space and time would change because of him.

His speed was as fast as lightning, and he was hard to track. In the blink of an eye, he had crossed the Lihuo District and entered the Extreme Yin Land.

In an instant, even ordinary Boundaryless Ghost Venerables couldn't react. Only Ghost King Experts like Absolute Trace Ghost King were able to perceive the movement swiftly.

At this moment, at the periphery of the Extreme Yin Land, one of the Guardian Ghost Kings, Absolute Trace Ghost King.

Absolute Trace Ghost King was in the middle of his cultivation, and he had recently ordered his subordinates to help him collect some valuable supplements that he could refine.

However, before he could begin the refining process, Absolute Trace Ghost King sensed that something was wrong.

"Huh? A human has appeared in the sky above the Extreme Yin Land. Who is so daring!" Absolute Trace Ghost King’s eyebrows furrowed, and he suddenly leaped into the air.

In his view, this was just courting death.

However, how this person appeared in the center of the Extreme Yin Land was a matter worthy of serious consideration.

Absolute Trace Ghost King didn’t take it too seriously. After detecting the movement, he quickly reached the sky.

However, when he arrived, he discovered that Yang Chen had disappeared.

This made his pupils shrink, and he couldn’t believe his eyes. He released his soul sensing several times, only barely catching a glimpse of the intruder’s traces.

But in the blink of an eye, even that intruder’s shadow had completely vanished.

Absolute Trace Ghost King was dumbfounded and wondered if he had experienced an illusion.

But it was proven that what he saw was not an illusion.

Other Ghost Kings also arrived in the sky, showing the same surprise and shock.

"Who on earth was that just now!"

"I observed it very clearly; someone has definitely crossed the sky above our Extreme Yin Land."

"Quickly contact the Ghost Kings in the Northern region to block and intercept ahead of time. We need to catch this person, find out who he is, and reveal his true identity!"

These Ghost Kings had a brief discussion, and they couldn’t tolerate it anymore. They made a plan while discussing the situation.

At this time, Yang Chen was also leisurely traversing through space and time, unimpeded.

This was what Yang Chen found lamentable about the Strongest Dao Intent. Once it was transformed into Law, even a slight touch of weak Law could bring him astonishing results.

Not to mention anything else, his current ability to manipulate space and time was incomparable to the past. His traversal range had improved several times, and he could effortlessly traverse any space in this plane as long as there was Law.

Despite this, his speed hadn't yet reached its peak.

If his Space-Time Dao Intent progressed further, he could easily manipulate time in conjunction with his speed.

How to combine them?

He would reduce the time of his movement by ten times. He would change ten breaths' worth of time into a single breath while covering the same distance.

Combined with the Space Dao Intent, his speed would increase to a terrifying level when traveling through space.

Yang Chen himself couldn't imagine what kind of scene would unfold once the Space-Time Dao Intent was perfectly transformed into Law!

"Hmm? There are several Ghost Kings ahead trying to intercept me?"

Yang Chen’s mouth curled up. Stopping him wouldn’t be an easy task. At the very least, it couldn’t be done simply by having more people.

...

Reader group number: 229667069. In order to prevent ad spammers from entering and disrupting the harmony of the group, a fee of 0.1 yuan will be charged for entering the group.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2978: Chapter 2973: Wind Walk Two Elders_1

The number of King-level powerhouses couldn’t make the slightest difference in intercepting Yang Chen!

Of course, it’s not to say that Yang Chen’s Spacetime Teleportation can be completely unobstructed now, and no one can stop it. At least for the Heaven-appointed Realm powerhouses, whether their means can intercept him is still unknown.

But at least it’s a bit of a dream for Heaven-separated Realm powerhouses to stop him.

Yang Chen went straight through, forcing his way through without any hesitation.

"Such a fast speed!"

Up to three Ghost King-level powerhouses intercepted in the sky above the Extreme Yin Land, hoping to use their terrifying means to suppress Yang Chen.

"This kid dares to barge through head-on! I think he’s courting death!" A huge Ghost King roared angrily.

When the conversation ended, the three Ghost Kings joined forces and directly formed an interception method.

Several strands of Ghost Qi rose and mixed with the Law made by giant hands, forming within the storm. It created a heaven-covering and earth-concealing means, forcibly pressing down.

As this means crushed down, it directly formed a 360-degree, all-rounded attack. Within a few hundred miles, none could escape.

Yang Chen still didn’t have any intention of turning around and dodging; he forcefully passed through at a speed that vanished in an instant.

These three Ghost Kings were originally full of confidence; as long as Yang Chen dared to come, they dared to suppress him.

But when Yang Chen truly approached, what they saw was a very strange scene.

Yang Chen had come, but in just a moment, the space shook and the layers of ripples made them see Yang Chen crossing the space and disappearing in the blink of an eye.

"How... How is that possible!"

"What just happened!"

The few Ghost Kings looked at each other in surprise, not realizing what had happened. Yang Chen had already completely vanished, leaving no trace.

This situation made it impossible to chase after him even if they wanted to.

"This person seemed to be at the Boundaryless Level of cultivation, not at the Heaven-separated Realm. How did he do it?"

"Even King-level Powerhouses absolutely can’t do it. We just guarded against the spatial displacement, but he still passed through. This is not ordinary Spacetime Teleportation, unless..."

"It’s Spacetime?"

These Ghost Kings looked at each other and suddenly thought of something.

If it was Spacetime, then the things involved would be significant.

...

At the moment Yang Chen disappeared, at the same time, several King-level Powerhouses in the Northern Region had already sensed something.

These King-level powerhouses were all stationary in their sacred areas but had a vague sense of things happening far away.

They all sensed something about Yang Chen causing chaos in the Extreme Yin Land.

However, this sense soon disappeared, the Extreme Yin Land returned to calm, and they all had to frown, not knowing what had happened.

...

One day after Yang Chen escaped through the encirclement of several Ghost King Experts, the battle between the Extreme Yin Land and the Northern Region continued. The battle was intense, with neither side giving way to the other.

In this battle, there were countless clashes between Boundaryless-level powerhouses. Now, in an inconspicuous empty sky, two figures quickly flew through.

Both figures appeared panicked, and a closer look revealed that several terrifying Netherworld Ghost Lords chased them from behind, all of them Boundaryless-level cultivators.

The situation was extremely urgent.

These two men had different faces, wearing one black and one white robe, both rather aged. It was evident that both were Boundaryless-level powerhouses.

At this moment, they were fleeing in a hurry, outnumbered and unable to fight against the many Boundaryless Ghost Venerables behind them.

"Junior brother, you run away. Hand over the intelligence we gathered to the Lord-level figures. If we get this intelligence, there will be a significant breakthrough in our battle against the Netherworld," the black-robed elder gritted his teeth.

Hearing this, the white-robed elder’s body trembled: "Senior brother, we are as close as siblings, how can I abandon you and leave alone? We vowed not to be born on the same day, but to die on the same day together. We have been cultivating together for 3 million years, how can I abandon you to survive alone?"

"Nonsense, junior brother, listen to me. The matter we have today is not child's play, take these things and go! Otherwise, won't our efforts to collect intelligence at the cost of our lives be in vain!" the black-robed elder yelled.

The white-robed elder hesitated, his eyes showing conflicting emotions.

Just as he is about to leave resolutely, suddenly a giant Ghost Creature appeared in front of them, blocking their path.

Then, the other Ghost Venerables also negotiated and surrounded the two from all sides, making it impossible for them to escape.

Seeing this, the two elders clenched their teeth angrily, "You!"

"Hahaha, Wind Walk Two Elders, you two really have great courage. You dare to sneak into the Extreme Yin Land to collect our information. Even the Undead Ghost Qi and other secret cultivation methods are taken by you. It'd be troublesome if you really took them away. But unfortunately, none of you can leave here today."

"Hahaha, these two were pushing each other just now, thinking they could save their lives?"

The Wind Walk two brothers' expressions became increasingly heavy, knowing that the situation was terrible. Not to mention anything else, but being surrounded by five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables, the situation is not very optimistic.

Escaping seemed almost impossible.

"Senior brother, since we can’t escape, let’s fight them to the death!" the white-robed elder viciously said.

Seeing this, the black-robed elder also knew that they couldn’t get away, and laughed, "Hahahaha, junior brother, you’re right. Since we can’t escape, let’s just not try. Fight to the end!"

Having made their decision, the two brothers no longer hesitated!

"Attack!"

The two decided to strike first and fight these five Ghost Venerables.

Five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables sneered and stepped forward, directly clashing with the two.

Despite their well-coordinated efforts, Wind Walk two elders were still quickly overpowered by the five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables. The fight was tearing apart the scene.

Wind Walk two elders realized this and knew that if they kept fighting like this, they would eventually be killed.

"Ah, Heaven doesn’t help us humans. Are we really going to die here? I only regret that the intelligence we obtained cannot be sent out!"

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2979: Chapter 2974: Yang Chen Appears?_1

Gradually, a look of despair appeared on the faces of Wind Walk Two Elders.

They were unwilling in their hearts, but the scene before them had already determined their fate today - their death was the only outcome!

Now, it wasn’t that they cherished their lives, but if they died like this, the hard-earned intelligence they obtained would be unable to be delivered, and they would instead lose their lives. In this situation, where Boundaryless cultivators are precious combat power, their deaths would be a loss for the battlefield.

"We can’t die!"

The Wind Walk Two Elders went crazy, attempting to break out.

Under the interlacement of Laws, their desperate thoughts and ideas were clear.

However, these five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables reacted swiftly and noticed the Two Elders' intention to escape. They sneered, "These two want to escape, watch them from all directions, don't let either of them run away!"

As the five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables spoke, they cooperatively and tightly surrounded the Wind Walk Two Elders from all directions, leaving no gaps.

The Wind Walk Two Elders were desperate, but this state could only solve the immediate crisis. If they couldn't withstand the first wave of the Ghost Venerables' attacks, their following efforts would immediately become exhausted.

These five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables had long been prepared for their moves. They wouldn't be easily killed by the Two Elders.

In an instant, the Wind Walk Two Elders used all their means, but they still couldn't create an opening.

It was at this moment that the Two Elders revealed their despair. They knew that they would most likely be unable to escape today and that their fall was inevitable.

"Ah ah ah, Eldest Senior Brother. Today, we can't escape, even if we have to drag someone down with us!"

The Wind Walk Two Elders each roared. Seeing that they couldn't break free, they no longer held out any more hope.

"Trying to take someone down with you? Ha ha ha, wishful thinking!" The leading Boundaryless Ghost Venerable sneered, with a face full of disdain.

He had been prepared for this, and with the five of them using Laws in an orderly manner, they seemed to have formed a Formation.

As soon as this Formation was displayed, the five different Laws suppressed the Wind Walk Two Elders from all directions. Just now, they had used too many tricks. The remaining methods they had left were becoming difficult to handle and support.

The Wind Walk Two Elders were greatly shaken in an instant. They didn't expect these five Boundaryless Ming Zuns to hide such a move, and they became very panicked.

Their panic wasn't due to fear of dying here, but rather due to the fear that even in death, they wouldn't be able to drag someone down with them.

However, the five Boundaryless Ming Zuns' attacks were extremely ferocious, not giving the Two Elders any chance to counterattack at all.

Finally, one of the Wind Walk Two Elders, the junior brother Xing, was struck on his body.

"Junior Brother!"

Elder Feng looked desperate. Were he and his brother really going to die here today?

The five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables fought more and more courageously, with an expression of disdain pervading their faces.

"Kill them!"

The five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables felt that they had already sealed their victory, and they each attacked, planning to take the lives of the Two Elders.

But just then, all of a sudden, an extremely terrifying pressure descended from an unknown location.

At the moment when this pressure descended, the five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables suddenly felt a sense of fear in their hearts. They looked around, momentarily forgetting to deal with the Wind Walk Two Elders. Their voices trembled.

"Who, who is it!?"

The five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables searched everywhere.

However, before finding anyone, the oppressive force grew even stronger, making it difficult for them to move. Their bodily protective Laws shattered, and their bodies began to tremble.

"Could it be, could it be a King-level Powerhouse?" A thought like this was born in the minds of these five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables.

Of course, it wasn't a King-level Powerhouse, but Yang Chen who happened to arrive here.

At this moment, Yang Chen's figure gradually appeared. This area was the fringe area between the extremely Yin Land and the Northern Region.

There shouldn't have been any humans in this area, but Yang Chen didn't know what had happened, he encountered the Wind Walk Two Elders being ambushed.

These Wind Walk Two Elders were lucky to have met him. Otherwise, if they had indeed died here, they would have been isolated and helpless, with no one to help them.

However, seeing this, he naturally wouldn't ignore them. He directly covered the area with oppressive force, stopping the Ghost Venerable's attack.

"It's a Boundaryless cultivator?"

The five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables reacted and secretly thought that they had been too flustered earlier, "So what if we add another Boundaryless cultivator? We just had three earlier, no need to be afraid. Let’s fight together and take this kid’s life!"

When the conversation ended, the five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables attacked together. They didn’t think that Yang Chen’s appearance would be such a terrifying thing.

However, that thought didn’t last long. Suddenly, Yang Chen flicked his sleeve, and layers of the Domain of Earth spread out!

This was his Domain of Earth, which he had comprehended after understanding the laws!

Previously, his Domain of Earth could only cover Dao Intent Inscriptions, but now it was different. He covered all the powers of the three Laws he had comprehended, especially the Earth’s Law, which was most compatible with the Domain of Earth.

The greatest advantage of the Strongest Dao Intent compared to other Dao Intents is that a single Law can even be worth several.

Just take the Law of Life and Death for example, where it can be split into Life and Death. The combination of the two is more than just a simple addition.

As for the Five Elements Dao Intent, it was even more exaggerated, with five Dao Insights gathering together.

The level of exaggeration was only increasing!

Now, just by releasing his Domain of Earth alone, the five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables felt enormous pressure, shivering all over, and their eyes filled with fear once again.

"No, no, it’s not right. How can a Boundaryless cultivator be so powerful? This kid isn’t an ordinary Boundaryless cultivator. Be careful!"

Several Boundaryless Ghost Venerables sensed the Domain of Earth from Yang Chen and quickly revealed their fear once again.

"How can there be humans here?"

"And whose side is this human on!"

The Ghost Venerables felt like crying. By right, this place should have belonged to their Extreme Yin Land. How could humans have appeared?

Similarly, doubts also accompanied the Wind Walk Two Elders. They had already prepared to die miserably. Now that a human suddenly appeared with such terrifying strength, he managed to immobilize all the five Ghost Venerables with a single move, not even making an effort to move.

The Five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables could be seen trying their best to break free from Yang Chen’s Law Binding.

However, would Yang Chen give them the time to do so?

Yang Chen merely hooked his finger with a single flick.

Whispering softly.

"Deathly Silent Black Wind!"

As the four words fell, a black violent wind swept through space with a ferocious posture, instantly arriving in front of the five Ghost Venerables.

Then...

In an instant, the five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables were wiped clean on the spot!

As the Deathly Silent Black Wind passed, even the corpses were completely annihilated. What remained were the lingering shock in the eyes of Wind Walk Two Elders.

An expert at the Boundaryless Stage had killed five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables within the blink of an eye. What a terrifying feat!

Such a feat occurred in just an instant, too fast for anyone to comprehend. Everything that was supposed to end had ended all at once.

How did he manage to do it?

Wind Walk Two Elders had even forgotten to be grateful. Subconsciously, they sized up the young man in front of them, only to see a young face.

Such a young appearance shocked both of them, as they couldn’t believe that such a young expert at the Boundaryless Stage existed. They were truly astonished in their hearts.

It was only then that the two realized.

"Thank you, Daoist friend, for saving our lives. If it weren’t for your mighty display just now, my senior brother and I might have perished on the spot," said Wind Walk Two Elders, both sighing and lamenting as they looked at each other.

Yang Chen cupped his hands, indicating there was no need for excessive politeness. He asked, "How come the two of you are in this place? The territory here should be the Netherworld Ghosts’, and the dangers of the Extreme Yin Land are well-known to you, right?"

Wind Walk Two Elders shook their heads helplessly. Regarding this matter, they had to admit: "It’s natural for Brother Yang Chen to be unaware of what we are doing. It’s a secret task. Aside from my brother and me, only King Shenhe knows about it."

Yang Chen couldn’t help but feel surprised. King Shenhe?

Hadn’t he also obtained King Shenhe’s consent when he traveled from the Northern Region to the Southern Region?

Upon mentioning King Shenhe, Yang Chen felt nostalgic, and a few sighs arose in his heart. In the blink of an eye, it had been decades since they last met.

Although ten years weren’t long nor short, many changes had taken place in his life during that time.

"What task are you two performing?" Yang Chen asked subconsciously.

The Wind Walk Two Elders hesitated for a moment.

Yang Chen then recalled and laughed casually, not minding, "If it’s inconvenient for the two of you, don’t worry about saying."

The Wind Walk Two Elders looked at each other, feeling it might be inappropriate not to say anything.

So they asked, "May I know the name of the Daoist friend...?"

"Yang Chen," he replied frankly.

"Yang Chen?" Wind Walk Two Elders clearly didn't know and didn't understand much about him.

Yang Chen didn't find it strange either. Although he had won great merit points in the Southern Region back then, after all, it was just a brief appearance before heading to the Northern Region. His fame was entirely different from that in the North. It was normal for Wind Walk Two Elders not to recognize him.

Wind Walk Two Elders smiled faintly, "Daoist Yang Chen, actually, this matter isn't something unspeakable. Now, due to the reinforcements from the Extreme Yin Land, our Southern Region is struggling against the Extreme Yin Land. After discussing with King Shenhe, we felt that this situation couldn't go on. The fundamental reason why humans are losing to Netherworld Ghosts is the extremely entangling Ghost Qi they cultivate."

"If we could find a way to deal with the Netherworld Ghosts' cultivation of Ghost Qi, the pressure would surely be reduced. Even though it was risky, we ventured into the Extreme Yin Land to try to gather some information on the Netherworld Ghost Venerables. The goal is to find their cultivation method, such as their cultivation of Undead Ghost Qi, and send it back to some Immortal Grade Alchemists to study and find countermeasures."

Hearing the words of Wind Walk Two Elders, Yang Chen was momentarily startled, and then couldn't help but laugh and cry. These two elders thought the same as him. Moreover, they

probably didn’t know that not only had he found the Netherworld Ghosts’ cultivation method, he had also found a way to crack it.

However, there was no need to show off about these things to the elders now. After all, others had almost lost their lives in order to obtain this method.

Yang Chen sighed with emotion, "The two of you risked your lives and ventured deep into the Extreme Yin Land for the sake of humanity. Such actions truly deserve the admiration and learning of my fellow cultivators."

"Hahaha, Brother Yang Chen, you’re joking. There’s no need to praise us. As humans, it’s only natural for us to join forces against external enemies. The one who deserves praise and thanks now is you, Brother Yang Chen. If you hadn’t saved us today, we would have perished here. Naturally, we wouldn’t be able to send back the information about the Netherworld Ghosts’ Undead Ghost Qi. We owe you our gratitude," Wind Walk Two Elders sighed to each other.

Yang Chen hurriedly waved his hand in modesty.

After answering, Wind Walk Two Elders looked at Yang Chen with a puzzled expression, "You look unfamiliar, Brother Yang Chen. You shouldn’t be a cultivator under King Shenhe’s command, right?"

Yang Chen could sense the two people’s doubts, but he had spent some time on the battlefield, so it wasn’t difficult to find a reasonable reason.

He said, "It’s like this. I come from the Holy Domain and rushed to the battlefield from the rear with the intention of secretly performing some tasks. I can’t reveal the details of this task, but as it happened, I sensed the commotion here during my mission and rushed over."

Upon hearing Yang Chen's words, Wind Walk Two Elders felt relieved. Although they still felt somewhat suspicious, they didn't pursue Yang Chen's identity any further, since he was a human and had saved them.

Now hearing that Yang Chen had come from the rear, the two of them quickly laughed and said, "So Brother Yang Chen came from the rear. Hahaha, that's great. In that case, you must come with us to our camp. If King Shenhe learns that we have someone as talented as you amongst us, he will surely be overjoyed."

Yang Chen, who had now returned to the Northern Region, was supposed to deal with the matters at hand and resolve the issues that needed attention.

It was somewhat necessary to meet King Shenhe again before returning to the Holy Domain.

"Since the two of you have invited me, how could I refuse? I appreciate your hard work," Yang Chen said with a cupped fist salute.

"Hahaha, Brother Yang Chen, it's our pleasure to have you agree. Please, let's go right away," Wind Walk Two Elders laughed heartily.

And so, the three of them talked and laughed as they headed straight for the camp in the rear.

...

At the same time, far away in the rear of the camp, a young woman with a delicate appearance showed a worried look on her face as she paced back and forth, waiting anxiously.

"Young Lady, don’t worry about it. Perhaps Wind Walk Two Elders will be back soon..." Another woman saw her anxiety and couldn’t help but try to comfort her from the side.

This woman had a beautiful face and snow-white skin, which made her truly beautiful. Her furrowed brows and worried expression made one feel sympathetic.

If Yang Chen had been here, he would have recognized her.

She was his old acquaintance from the battlefield years ago - Xue Ruyi.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2981: Chapter 2976: Nirvana of the Past_1

Xue Ruyi was full of worry at the moment, and upon hearing the maid’s words, she frowned: "How can I not be worried? Not only are the Wind Elders my father’s friends, my father is also deeply concerned about them and has instructed me to inform him as soon as they return. The mission the Wind Elders undertook is a matter of great sacrifice. They said they would return today at the latest, otherwise, something must have gone wrong. If they can’t return today, doesn’t that mean they’ve perished in the Extreme Yin Land?"

"This..."

The other maids didn’t say anything, but the worry in their brows was more logical.

Everyone knew that the Extreme Yin Land was a one-way trip, not to mention the Boundless Stage Experts, even King-level Powerhouses would suffer if they rashly approached.

If the two elders could have returned safely, they would have done so already. How could they know that they hadn’t returned yet?

…

As Xue Ruyi was waiting, she didn’t know that the Wind Elders originally planned to return directly through the main entrance of the camp, but they decided to enter randomly from a side gate after considering the arrangements for Yang Chen’s residence.

With the prestige and strength of the Wind Elders, even if the camp was heavily guarded, they could fly and land anywhere they wanted.

Yang Chen and the two of them were chatting and laughing along the way, and now returning to the camp, he couldn’t help but feel more familiar.

This camp was no different from when he left decades ago. It was the same old place, but there weren’t many familiar faces, and even fewer people who could recognize him.

However, there were a few people who seemed to recognize him. But at the moment, they weren’t sure whether it was him, so they took a few more looks, and finally decided that it was unbelievable and didn’t confirm.

Yang Chen settled down near a camp under the arrangement of the Wind Elders.

Brother Yang Chen, please rest here for a short while, and I will go to see King Shenhe with my companions. I believe King Shenhe will be very happy when he knows about your situation," said the Wind Walk Two Elders with a big smile.

Yang Chen naturally had no objections: "In that case, I’ll trouble the two of you."

When the conversation ended, Yang Chen settled down in the space within the camp.

The interior space of the camp was another world, exactly the same as before.

Now, Yang Chen was sitting cross-legged, thinking that the Wind Elders had already left, but unexpectedly, a group of people rushed over from somewhere, and when he saw this group of people, his face suddenly became somewhat embarrassed.

That’s because the leader of this group was his familiar Xue Ruyi.

"It’s her..." Yang Chen muttered under his breath.

Xue Ruyi had received news from somewhere and rushed over when she heard that the Wind Elders had returned. Seeing that they were unharmed, she immediately breathed a sigh of relief.

"Elders, why didn’t you return through the main gate, causing me to worry so much? My father has always been concerned about you two." Xue Ruyi chided.

The Wind Elders were obviously very familiar with Xue Ruyi, and upon seeing her, they couldn’t help but laugh, forgetting about their previous life and death battle.

"Little Ruyi, don’t blame us for this. Something happened along the way, and it’s a great thing. Speaking of which, Little Ruyi, you should join me in meeting God River King. Your father is probably mastering the desire map to step into the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm under King Shenhe. It’s just the right time for us to go now," said the Wind Elders hastily.

"Elders, what happened on the way?" Xue Ruyi asked in surprise.

The Wind Elders were in a good mood now and were not concealing anything. They said, "Little Ruyi, you don’t know, the two of us almost couldn’t see your father again. Hahaha, when we came back from the Extreme Yin Land, we were almost overwhelmed by five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables. We were saved by a Daoist friend, otherwise, we would have already died."

"Saved by someone? Someone who can defeat five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables? Is it one of the nearby King-level figures?" Xue Ruyi asked curiously.

The Wind Elders waved their sleeves: "No, this person is a genuine Boundless Stage Expert."

"Do we still have such a strong person in our camp? Even the ordinary Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm might not be able to accomplish this feat. Among us, it seems they only have an outstanding Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm figure outside carrying out a secret mission, right?" Xue Ruyi was greatly surprised.

"Neither. This person is simply at the Boundaryless Cultivation level. The two of us aren't very convinced either. But this Daoist friend really has the strength to penetrate heaven and earth." The Wind Elders said with great emotion.

Xue Ruyi looked confused: "Who is this person?"

"It's none of your concern. But when you see them later, make sure to respectfully address them as senior. Well, let's tell you in advance. This person's name is Yang Chen, and you should address him as Senior Yang Chen when you meet him," said the Wind Walk Two Elders with a smile.

Upon hearing Yang Chen's name, Xue Ruyi's body trembled. She couldn't help but ask, "Elders, what did you say is this person's name?"

"His name is Yang Chen." The Wind Elders looked at Xue Ruyi puzzled, noticing a slight change in her attitude.

Now, Xue Ruyi’s demeanor was indeed more complicated and rigid. When she heard Yang Chen’s name, her lips quivered, and her memories returned to the man who pursued her sister, braving all the difficulties along the way and barging into the Extreme Yin Land.

Decades had passed, and she knew that the North and South sides had reconnected, and everyone was in awe of him for accomplishing the incredible mission.

However, she also knew that he might never return in his lifetime.

But now, she heard his name again!

Her eyes fluctuated, and she stared blankly, unable to believe her own ears.

"Can I meet this senior?" Xue Ruyi’s lips quivered slightly.

"How could that be? We just settled this person. Little Ruyi, I can accommodate you with other matters, but this person is a Boundaryless Stage Expert with a special status. We have to serve him well. Even if you’re doubtful, don’t disturb him," warned the Wind Elders hastily.

Xue Ruyi bit her lip, not knowing what to say.

However, at this moment, Yang Chen walked out of the camp without knowing when: "Brother Wind, there’s no need to be so cautious. Miss Xue and I are indeed old acquaintances. If she wants to see me, I have no reason to refuse."

When the conversation ended, Xue Ruyi saw Yang Chen.

Upon seeing Yang Chen, her lips parted in disbelief, "You, are you really Yang Chen?"

"Miss Xue, it’s only been decades since we last met. It can’t be that you don’t recognize me anymore," Yang Chen said with a casual smile.

Xue Ruyi’s body trembled, and she bit her red lips.

Others might not know, but she knew very well.

When Yang Chen left decades ago, he was only at the Nirvana Stage cultivation level. Now, he had actually become... a Boundaryless Stage Expert?

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2982: Chapter 2977: Revisiting the Old Place_1

She could hardly believe her own eyes, she knew exactly what the Realmless stage represented.

This realm was the pinnacle of the cultivation pyramid in the truest sense. Only those legendary king-level powerhouses could surpass this realm.

Each of those king-level powerhouses was an extremely rare existence. The number of king-level powerhouses found in the Southern Realm could be counted on one’s fingers.

The Realmless stage was already the most outstanding figure one could encounter in daily life. The combat power of any Realmless expert was extremely precious on the battlefield.

As a result, Realmless experts hold an unattainable status on the battlefield.

Now, Yang Chen appeared before her as a Realmless expert.

If he had been a Realmless cultivator when she first met him, it wouldn’t have been surprising. But when they first met, he was just a cultivator at the Nirvana Stage.

Seeing Xue Ruyi’s shocked and stunned appearance, the Wind Walk Two Elders couldn’t help but look at each other and ask, "Little Ruyi, when did you meet Brother Yang Chen...?"

Xue Ruyi stared at Yang Chen with her bright eyes, her delicate body trembling, and her lips slightly opening, "Elder Wind Walk, didn’t I tell you before? Years ago, there was a young man at the Nirvana Stage, who crossed the Extremely Yin Land in pursuit of his wife. And he, he completed such an impossible task."

Elder Wind Walk suddenly remembered something.

Indeed, they had heard Xue Ruyi mention this before, and they had also vaguely heard about it. But since Yang Chen was carrying out a secret mission, they didn't hear much about him.

Even if they had heard about it, they wouldn't have paid much attention since they were preoccupied with other matters.

But now, with Xue Ruyi's reminder, they understood the situation all at once.

"Could it be, this Brother Yang Chen is actually the Yang Chen from those years ago who crossed the Extremely Yin Land?" The Wind Walk Two Elders were shocked.

If Xue Ruyi was correct, Yang Chen was only at the Nirvana Stage when he left decades ago.

Not to mention how he managed to accomplish the impossible task of crossing the Extremely Yin Land twice, his cultivation level went from Nirvana Stage to Realmless...

What demonic talent must he have had?

Xue Ruyi's lips quivered, "It's him, Brother Yang Chen. It's been a long, long time."

Now, as she spoke to Yang Chen, Xue Ruyi’s eyes couldn’t help but show a hint of timidity. She had originally thought that seeing Yang Chen would make her happy and excited.

You see, when Yang Chen left, she was mostly filled with reluctance and inner turmoil.

But now, upon Yang Chen’s return, she felt more estranged from him. Yang Chen’s strength had improved so drastically to the Realmless stage, making her feel like she no longer knew him.

She knew that they were probably no longer in the same world.

The Wind Walk Two Elders were now more astonished and inquisitive, "Brother Yang Chen, is what little Ruyi said true? Are you really that Yang Chen?"

They initially thought the name sounded familiar, but they didn’t realize that the two Yang Chens were the same person.

Yang Chen, with his hands behind his back, knew that since he had met Xue Ruyi, there was no way to conceal the truth. He wasn’t planning on hiding anything, so he replied with a smile, "Yes... that’s me."

"This, this!"

The Wind Walk Two Elders took a deep breath as they recalled Yang Chen’s title back then.

Genius!

Demon!

Shocked, the Wind Walk Two Elders asked, "Brother Yang Chen, what you said earlier about carrying out a secret mission..."

Yang Chen, seeing that everything had been revealed, smiled and said, "I was afraid that the two of you might misunderstand me back then, so I casually told a lie. You shouldn’t mind, should you?"

"Of course not, of course not. Brother Yang Chen, now that you’ve returned, King Shenhe will surely be delighted. Follow us and let’s go meet King Shenhe quickly." The Wind Walk Two Elders were now so shocked that they could hardly calm themselves, and they wanted to inform King Shenhe about this matter as soon as possible.

Yang Chen nodded and followed them.

The group arrived quickly at King Shenhe’s sleeping palace.

In front of the palace, many guards were stationed, all with impressive cultivation levels.

As the Wind Walk Two Elders passed, the cultivators bowed their heads respectfully.

Soon, they arrived before the sleeping palace and bowed respectfully.

"Your juniors pay respects to King Shenhe, is it convenient for King Shenhe to meet?" The Wind Walk Two Elders bowed respectfully.

As soon as their words finished, the main gate suddenly opened, but it was not the familiar King Shenhe who appeared, but another old acquaintance.

Gao Menhu.

Yang Chen was quite familiar with Gao Menhu. Back then, Gao Menhu was the top genius at the Nirvana Stage and the direct disciple of King Shenhe. If it weren't for defeating him, Yang Chen wouldn't have been able to cross the Extremely Yin Land at that time.

Now, seeing Gao Menhu, Yang Chen was surprised to find that his cultivation had jumped to the Great Stage.

Gao Menhu did not immediately pay attention to Yang Chen, but turned his gaze to the Wind Walk Two Elders, expressing surprise and delight, "Both elders are safe and sound, that's really great."

"Nephew Gao, it's been a long time, your cultivation has increased again. Hahaha." The Wind Walk Two Elders were in a good mood and quickly continued, "By the way, King Shenhe..."

Gao Menhu was now much more courteous toward his seniors than he had been in the past, "My master, Elder Shenhe, is currently passing on his secrets to Elder Chen Tianhao, helping him break through to the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm. In fact, my master has known about your return for a while now, but he has been busy. Otherwise, he would've come to greet you in person."

"So that's the case, there are more urgent matters. Involving Brother Chen's advancement, it's a matter of great importance. It's best not to rush. If Brother Chen enters the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm, our side's combat power will be further enhanced." The Wind Walk Two Elders knew the urgency of the situation.

Now, Gao Menhu turned his gaze to Xue Ruyi, and as he was about to reveal a smile, he quickly noticed Yang Chen at her side.

Upon seeing this, Gao Menhu could hardly believe his own eyes, "Yang Chen!"

Yang Chen was someone he clearly remembered. This man, who had defeated him years ago, had tormented him in his dreams for a long time as a nightmare.

It was precisely because of Yang Chen that he realized there were always stronger people and bigger mountains, and it removed much of his sharpness.

Yang Chen also smiled lightly, "Brother Gao, it's been a long time."

"Yang Chen, when did you come back? Hahaha, in any case, it’s good that you’re back. Your cultivation level seems to have transcended the Nirvana stage too. That’s perfect; let’s have another battle some day. Now that I’ve reached the Mahayana Stage, I won’t lose to you." Gao Menhu laughed heartily.

(I made a mistake with the southern and northern regions, I will correct it in the subsequent Chapters. I apologize for the inconvenience.)

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2983: Chapter 2978: If You Can’t Stop Me, I’ll Be Back_1

There wasn’t much provocation in Gao Menhu’s words. It was clear that compared to the past, he had indeed lost some of his sharpness and edge.

It seemed more like an offhand remark, and Yang Chen also knew that he had left many nightmares in Gao Menhu’s heart.

Anyone would want to have another battle against this nightmare. It was the so-called saying, "the one who tied the bell should be the one to untie it."

Seeing Gao Menhu become so nonchalant, Yang Chen smiled faintly, feeling a bit awkward for a moment. He didn’t know whether to accept or reject Gao Menhu’s request.

If he really refused the other party, it would be somewhat disrespectful. But if he agreed, with his strength and cultivation already reaching the Boundaryless level, Gao Menhu would surely be greatly surprised.

As Yang Chen didn’t know how to respond, Gao Menhu asked in confusion, "Yang Chen, you won’t even give me this face, will you?"

The Wind Walk Two Elders couldn’t help but say, "Brother Gao, it’s not that Brother Yang Chen refuses your request, it’s just that..."

Gao Menhu looked puzzled, "What is it?"

Wind Walk Two Elders helplessly said, "It’s just that Brother Yang Chen is not at the Mahayana Stage of cultivation, but rather... Boundaryless."

Gao Menhu, who seemed calm at first, was suddenly taken aback by these words, "Wh-what? Are you two seniors joking with me?"

Gao Menhu felt somewhat dizzy and had difficulty accepting it.

The Wind Walk Two Elders understood Gao Menhu quite well and knew that as a top talent among the younger generation, he had always been proud of his own cultivation.

Indeed, Gao Menhu used to proclaim himself as the number one genius, but it was not until Yang Chen appeared that his confidence was completely shattered.

However, this also gave Gao Menhu the motivation to push forward, allowing him to break through to the Great Ascension Stage.

He had originally thought his speed in breaking through to the Great Ascension stage was like lightning, extremely fast. He should have been able to widen the gap between him and Yang Chen. However, reality was even more cruel than he had imagined.

Yang Chen had returned, and his cultivation had reached the even higher Boundaryless level!

Gao Menhu couldn’t believe his own ears and trembled as he looked at Yang Chen, "Brother Yang Chen, is this... Is this true?"

Although Yang Chen knew that this news was somewhat cruel to Gao Menhu, he still nodded, "Yes, it’s true."

Gao Menhu smiled bitterly, and in that smile, there seemed to be a hint of resignation.

He shook his head with a bitter expression, "Yang Chen, it seems I should never have compared myself to you. I originally thought my cultivation had improved rapidly, but I never expected... In any case, congratulations."

Yang Chen could see that Gao Menhu was feeling bitter inside. However, he had adjusted his mentality and his attitude had become more likable.

Yang Chen reassured him, "It’s just a lucky fluke. Brother Gao, keep working hard. You might surpass me anytime."

Gao Menhu nodded slightly, "Brother Yang Chen, you don’t need to comfort me. I know that your reaching the Boundaryless level is a great thing for humanity. However, I will also work hard."

Although he said this, he also knew very well how difficult it is to reach the Boundaryless level. If it were that easy, he would have broken through long ago.

Yang Chen’s incredible talent was truly hard to imagine.

"Hmm? My master has sent me a sound transmission; he said I should go in now!" Gao Menhu suddenly received a sound transmission and hurriedly relayed the message.

"Good, let’s go in," replied the Wind Walk Two Elders with a smile.

Gao Menhu led the way, and soon they entered the palace.

As they entered, two powerful auras and divine senses emanated from the depths of the palace.

Yang Chen briefly sensed them and, with his experience, could easily determine that one of them belonged to a King-level powerhouse, most likely King Shenhe, and the other had reached the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm, albeit with a slightly unstable aura.

It seemed that Chen Tianhao had successfully entered the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm. Although his cultivation was still somewhat unstable, it was quite normal considering he had just advanced.

Apart from them, there were also a few other Boundaryless cultivators around, but their auras seemed insignificant compared to the previous two.

"Yang Chen!"

When Yang Chen arrived, Chen Tianhao saw him and laughed, "Yang Chen, my friend, I never thought that there would be a day when I would be able to see you again in this lifetime. Hahaha, it’s great! After so long, your cultivation level... Huh? You’ve actually reached the Boundaryless level!"

Chen Tianhao had just entered the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm and was in high spirits. Seeing Yang Chen, he laughed even more heartily. But as he was about to greet Yang Chen, he sensed something different about Yang Chen’s aura and suddenly froze.

Yang Chen’s cultivation level was undoubtedly at the Boundaryless level.

If Gao Menhu couldn’t see it, how could he not?

At this moment, King Shenhe was sitting in his chair, sensing Yang Chen’s return and changes in his cultivation. His gaze also flashed a hint of shock, but compared to Chen Tianhao, he was more composed. After all, as a King-level powerhouse, he had the required demeanor and calmness.

Yang Chen smiled and said, "Junior got lucky enough to achieve the Boundaryless level of cultivation; it’s a long story. I am happy to see Chen Senior again this time."

"Hahaha, you kid, your mouth is still as sweet as ever. But your achievements in reaching the Boundaryless level truly surprised me. It’s a great thing, a great thing indeed!" Chen Tianhao laughed heartily.

Then, they all began to catch up.

First, the Wind Walk Two Elders congratulated Chen Tianhao for reaching the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm, and Chen Tianhao, in turn, enthusiastically chatted and laughed with the Wind Walk Two Elders and Yang Chen.

However, within a short time, King Shenhe spoke up in a light tone, "Alright, you guys stop for a moment."

Hearing King Shenhe speak, the others didn’t dare to disobey and stopped talking.

King Shenhe slowly spoke, "Yang Chen, congratulations. You have reached the Boundaryless height, something even I could not have imagined."

"Thank you, King Shenhe," Yang Chen replied with a smile.

King Shenhe rarely showed a smile, "No need to thank me. In fact, it should be me thanking you. If it weren't for you risking your life to cross the Extreme Yin Land to send the message back then, our two sides, North and South, would have found it difficult to form a united attack and inflict heavy damage on the Extreme Yin Land. Since then, I have thought of you often, but I never expected you to suddenly return. Speaking of which, I am quite curious, how did you cross the Extreme Yin Land this time?"

Chen Tianhao was now also curious after being surprised by Yang Chen's cultivation level, wondering how Yang Chen made his way back.

Yang Chen didn't hide the details. He knew back then that King Shenhe had been somewhat aware of his spacetime Dao Intent.

Plus, with his now strengthened powers, the truth about the Strongest Dao Intent was no longer hidden. Yang Chen revealed the details of his return.

There was no point in hiding the matter because hiding wouldn't have been any good.

"With me holding those King-level powerhouses off, I easily traveled all the way back," Yang Chen said with a smile.

This seemingly simple statement caused the entire scene to fall into silence.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2984: Chapter 2979: Thoughtful Hospitality_1

It may sound easy, but within those few words lies the difficulty that no one would be ignorant of.

King-level Powerhouses can't stop me?

Are you kidding me?

If it was really that easy to cross the Extreme Yin Land, the King-level Powerhouses from both the north and south would have already united. Why would they be cut off from communication for so many years by those Netherworld Ghosts?

However, as seemingly casual as this statement is, when you carefully trace it back, you'll find that there is no way to deny Yang Chen's words.

If Yang Chen couldn't break through the obstacles of King-level Ghost Creatures, why would he appear here?

And why would he be talking and laughing with them?

All these powerful ones are silent now.

People like Chen Tianhao, who are familiar with Yang Chen’s strength, do not have many words to say for a moment. However, the Boundless Stage Experts who are not familiar with Yang Chen look at each other, thinking that Yang Chen is boasting.

"So he simply crossed the Extremely Yin Land like that? It’s a bit too exaggerated."

"It feels a bit unbelievable."

If it were anyone else, these Boundless Stage Experts would have already questioned them. But because Yang Chen’s cultivation is that high, these Boundless Stage Experts have no choice but to be polite. However, the meaning within their words is already more obvious than ever.

Yang Chen knows that they don’t believe him, but he remains unruffled and easygoing.

Only King Shenhe, after taking a deep look at Yang Chen, said: "He’s not lying. Yang Chen, my friend, your understanding of Space-Time Dao Intent seems to have already grasped some of the Laws. It wouldn’t be so terrifying otherwise."

Yang Chen did not deny it and kindly said: "Junior indeed has touched upon some Laws regarding Space-Time Dao Intent."

"If that’s the case, everything can be explained. Even if just a little bit of the power of Space-Time Law is controlled, it’s unstoppable within the space-time. At least ordinary Ghost King-Level

Experts wouldn’t be able to stop it if they haven’t prepared in advance. It’s not something that’s hard to understand." King Shenhe said.

Hearing this, the Boundless Stage Experts dared not to question anymore.

If King Shenhe also says so, then this matter is most likely true.

What’s hard to believe is that Yang Chen controlled the Laws at such a young age. Not to mention that his cultivation is at least at the Middle Boundaryless Stage, he can even do something that almost no one else can do.

At this moment, Gao Menhu’s eyes were filled with mixed feelings. Although he knew that Yang Chen did not enter the Boundaryless Stage merely out of luck, he still thought that perhaps with better luck, he too, might have encountered some adventures and entered the Boundaryless Cultivation.

But when he heard that Yang Chen not only entered the Boundaryless Stage but also comprehended the Laws, he realized that there was an absolute gap between him and Yang Chen.

After all, the gap between the Early Boundaryless Stage and the Middle Boundaryless Stage is the most significant dividing point. Many Early Boundaryless Stage experts, despite suffering in their cultivation for hundreds or even thousands of years, fail to enter the Middle Boundaryless Stage, which is a common occurrence.

King Shenhe was deeply moved: "Thinking about it, not long ago, I somehow sensed some movement in the Extremely Yin Land. I didn’t know what was going on and initially thought it was an illusion created by the Netherworld Ghosts to lure us there. But it’s such a poor tactic. And I didn’t expect that it was you, Yang Chen, who came across."

"I’m sorry to have concerned you, senior." Yang Chen said gently.

"Concern is an exaggeration. Yang Chen, you must have some important matters to deal with, now that you’re back." King Shenhe asked curiously.

Yang Chen respectfully said: "Junior is going back to the Holy Domain once more to take a look this time."

"Holy Domain?" King Shenhe suddenly realized: "So that’s the case. I’ve heard before that you are a disciple of the Holy Domain. It seems like you want to go back to the rear."

Yang Chen said: "Exactly, Junior wants to go back to the rear to take a look. After that, I plan to return to the Northern Region."

Upon hearing this, the Wind Walk Two Elders and Chen Tianhao exchanged glances. Chen Tianhao couldn’t help but laugh: "Yang Chen, my friend, if it were anyone else, I wouldn’t believe them. But it seems like you really do have some divine powers. But even so, you can’t just treat the Extremely Yin Lands of the North and South like a back garden to wander around."

King Shenhe chuckled: "Since Yang Chen dares to do it, he must have the strength and confidence. However, don’t you plan to stay in the south for a while longer, my young friend Yang Chen?"

"To be honest, the Junior has some important matters to handle. Going to the North is inevitable. In addition, during my visit here, I have some important news to tell King Shenhe and all the Daoist friends."

When he goes back to the north, it will mark the day he leaves the Southern Realm.

As for his return this time, the main matter is to resolve the Holy Domain one way or another. Although his time with the Holy Domain was short, he must have a clear beginning and end in his life.

Moreover, it is necessary to inform the people of the Southern Region about some news.

King Shenhe asked doubtfully: "What's the matter?"

Yang Chen explained the ins and outs of Wen Feng and others' affairs clearly.

"I never would have thought that something like this could happen... Taiyuan Star, I heard about it from Spirit King many years ago, but I have never been in contact with it. I didn't expect that Spirit King went to Taiyuan Star and called for reinforcements. If this is the case, it's a great fortune. Great, great! If Taiyuan Star can indeed arrange reinforcements for us, we will definitely cooperate fully!" King Shenhe was suppressing his emotions at first, as a King-level powerhouse should not show much joy or sorrow.

But now, hearing what Yang Chen said, he couldn't control himself any longer and laughed heartily.

One must know that this matter could possibly determine the future of the Southern Region, and it is in a good direction.

"Yang Chen, your return this time has brought me a lot of happiness. Hahaha, once I tell this news to the other King-level Daoist friends, they will undoubtedly be overjoyed!" King Shenhe laughed loudly.

And so, the group of people chatted, talking happily together.

After the conversation, King Shenhe arranged for someone to settle Yang Chen in a nearby place.

Once Yang Chen was taken away by someone to settle down, King Shenhe paced back and forth on the spot with his hands behind his back.

The other Boundless Stage Experts could all see that King Shenhe had something on his mind but didn't dare to disturb him. However, it's not hard to judge that his concerns are mostly related to Yang Chen.

Now, after thinking for a while, King Shenhe finally said with his hands behind his back: "Everyone, we need to pay more attention to Yang Chen's matter. In the next few days, before he returns to the Holy Domain, we should entertain him as much as possible. Be it good stuff or matters related to women, if he really has preferences, try your best to satisfy him. Not only mentioning his unique talent, but the fact that he can traverse the Extremely Yin Land also means that his stay in our Southern region would be an excellent event for our entire area."

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2985: Chapter 2980: Stirring Up Waves Again_1

Not all the Boundless Stage Experts believed that Yang Chen deserved their generosity and hospitality.

As the saying goes, tall trees are liable to be destroyed by the wind. Yang Chen had not been back for long, causing so many people to gather around him. Naturally, some Boundless Stage Experts felt somewhat dissatisfied.

That being the case, when asked by King Shenhe, some Boundless Stage Experts couldn’t help but speak out: "King Shenhe, isn’t it said that Taiyuan Star might send reinforcements to help our Southern Realm? We don’t necessarily need to retain him deliberately. If he wants to return to the Northern region, we should just let him go."

"What do you know!" King Shenhe glared at them and scolded sternly: "Taiyuan Star? Yang Chen only said that Taiyuan Star would most likely come, but he’s not certain about it. If he were truly certain, then this matter of probability wouldn’t even be an issue. Although I’ve never been to Taiyuan Star, they’re not around just to maintain other interfaces. Who would make them come without any benefits?"

Upon hearing King Shenhe’s words, the other Boundless Stage Experts couldn’t help but come to their senses, realizing that whether Taiyuan Star could come or not was still an unknown.

"Whether Taiyuan Star comes or not is beyond our control. But whether we can keep Yang Chen here is within our control," said King Shenhe.

"King Shenhe, although Yang Chen is powerful, is he really worth of such special treatment?" Some of the other Boundless Stage Experts were somewhat unwilling.

"Humph, do you understand the significance of Spacetime Law? Do you know the terror of the most powerful law? Let's not talk about anything else, who among you can achieve entering Boundaryless in such a short time like Yang Chen? Even if we don't consider him becoming King-level in the future, his chances of reaching Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm would still be much higher than yours. What's wrong with having one more person who has an extremely high possibility of reaching Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm in the battlefield in the future? Does anyone have any questions?" King Shenhe said coldly, as he couldn't help but realize the thoughts of several people.

Now, after his scolding, these Boundless cultivators had become speechless.

They understood King Shenhe's meaning very well, knowing that Yang Chen didn't lack efforts in helping them break through in their cultivation. However, only Chen Tianhao had successfully broken through to Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm.

...

In this way, Yang Chen temporarily settled in the battlefield area.

The matter of going to the Holy Domain was not urgent. After all, he had already arrived in the battlefield area, and there was no need to worry about these few days.

However, it was while in the battlefield that Yang Chen felt the enthusiasm of these powerful individuals.

In these few days, the hospitality of these Boundaryless cultivators had left Yang Chen somewhat amused and speechless.

Not to mention anything else, having these cultivators introducing the young female cultivators with their own bloodlines to him made Yang Chen a little overwhelmed.

Not only them, but even Xue Ruyi came to him from time to time.

It wasn't hard to figure out that Xue Ruyi had some difficulty in letting go of her pride, but the intention in her heart couldn't have been more obvious. It was unclear whether it was Chen Tianhao's intention or Xue Ruyi's own idea.

Regarding this, Yang Chen could only deal with it with mixed feelings.

Of course, he could choose a different approach, just as he understood the intentions of these powerful individuals. He didn't want to reject them outright, so he inquired about various materials from them, including many that would help the cultivation of Forbidden Divine Art.

Now that his soul was damaged and God Traveling Ten Thousand Li was unusable, he had to further explore the secret art of the third layer of Forbidden Divine Art.

The simplest method now was to successfully cultivate the third layer of Forbidden Divine Art. In that case, the previous damage would prove to be insignificant.

And sure enough, after a few inquiries, he did find some materials.

Some of the powerful ones even offered to give him the materials as gifts, trying to win him over.

However, Yang Chen wouldn't take advantage of people for nothing. If he really accepted these things, it would even be difficult for him to leave the Southern region. He simply exchanged them directly for elixir.

These Boundless Stage Experts initially intended to take Yang Chen's items without giving anything in return, hoping to owe him a favor.

However, when Yang Chen's elixir came out, they changed their minds and found it difficult to refuse.

Every elixir that Yang Chen offered made it hard for them to think of refusal.

Such transactions happened more than once, and Yang Chen was quite satisfied with them. In a short time, he had already prepared a lot of materials for the third layer of the Forbidden Divine Art.

With these materials in hand, he was one step closer to cultivating the third layer of Forbidden Divine Art.

The battlefield was indeed a good place to gather materials, and Yang Chen planned to continue searching for a while. Perhaps he would be able to complete his collection of materials soon.

However, unexpectedly, a not-so-small-scale war suddenly broke out in the Extreme Yin Land.

When the war started, nobody called for him to go there. It wasn’t that these powerful individuals didn’t consider him an ally, but that they respected him.

After all, he had said he would return to the Holy Domain and was considered someone who would leave at any time. In addition, he had just returned from the Northern region and hadn’t fully integrated into the battlefield yet. It would be somewhat improper for him to intervene now.

Nevertheless, Yang Chen thought about it, and if he didn’t make a move, it wouldn’t feel right. So he directly left and found the group of Boundless Stage Experts who were preparing to set off.

When Yang Chen arrived, Chen Tianhao was surprised and asked, "Yang Chen, why did you come here?"

"I heard that there was a war going on and thought I might help out," Yang Chen replied.

"You kid, you just returned from the Northern region and haven’t rested for long. We wouldn’t let you get involved. The scale of this war might not be too big, but we can handle it," Chen Tianhao said with a smile.

The Wind Walk Two Elders also stroked their beards: "Brother Yang Chen, you can rest."

Yang Chen knew that these people were being polite, so he replied, "Everyone, before going to the Northern region, I was in the Southern realm. Although I travel between the North and South, I'm still a person of the Southern realm. The only difference is the area where I'll be staying in the future. There's no reason for me not to participate if something happens in the battlefield."

Chen Tianhao and the Wind Walk Two Elders exchanged glances. Now that Yang Chen spoke like this, they were really pleased.

Other Boundaryless cultivators also wanted to see what kind of divine powers Yang Chen had. If he could only run a short distance, then King Shenhe would surely know his worth.

Now that he wanted to join the battlefield, they obviously had no objections.

"Brother Yang Chen, since you want to join us, that would be an additional combat force. We shouldn't be polite with you," said the Boundless Stage Experts.

...

PS: Thank you for reminding everyone, I have been in a bad state recently, and made a mistake with the names.

King Shenhe is Gao Menhu's master, and the Nine Suns King is a Holy Region King Rank.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2986: Chapter 2981: One Wave, Three Folds_1

Yang Chen was well aware that some powerful boundary-less warriors had prejudices against him.

This was also considered normal, after all, he couldn't make everyone like him to the extreme.

Now, these powerful boundary-less warriors had agreed to let him join them, and it wasn't easy for people like Wind Walk Two Elders and Chen Tianhao to refuse.

Chen Tianhao stood with his hands behind his back, thinking it necessary for Yang Chen to make a move. Otherwise, other powerful boundary-less warriors would not be totally convinced.

The attention Yang Chen had received recently was indeed likely to stir jealousy.

However, Chen Tianhao was quite worried deep down that Wind Walk Two Elders had overexaggerated Yang Chen's rescue of them that day. Yang Chen couldn't be that formidable.

Moreover, Yang Chen was too young, and he rather hoped that the latter could gain more experience over the years.

Nevertheless, Chen Tianhao now also said, "That’s fine, Yang Chen. Go to the battlefield later. If I lead the team, I will certainly confront other powerful boundary-less warriors. You can seize the opportunity to take action from the rear. If there is a chance to intervene, do so. If there is not, you can simply stand by."

Yang Chen knew Chen Tianhao was trying to take care of him. Saying he would stand by was giving him the safest treatment.

This made him chuckle slightly, saying, "Thank you, I will definitely follow the senior’s intentions."

"That’s good," Chen Tianhao waved his sleeve, "I will go over the general plan and some precautions with you all."

Then, Chen Tianhao explained the matters to be noted and various precautions.

The group listened attentively, fully aware that the upcoming battle carried heavy stakes.

Yang Chen also listened carefully. After learning about the situation, the group of powerful boundary-less warriors took to the air and set off.

Other powerful beings would naturally have to follow the camp rules and fly at a high altitude, which was strictly prohibited.

However, Yang Chen and the others, as powerful boundary-less warriors, simply leaped into the air without having to follow so many rules.

Many onlookers were attracted by Chen Tianhao’s leading the group into the air.

"Look! Master Chen Tianhao is personally leading the team out of the camp!"

"These are all boundary-less warriors! When they take action, they will surely wipe out those ghost creatures completely!"

Many cultivators looked up with admiration and longing. To them, the realm of the boundary-less was an unrivaled and sacred existence.

Thus, a team of powerful boundary-less warriors made their way unimpeded, drawing envious glances from everyone around.

In the blink of an eye, the team of powerful boundary-less warriors reached the frontlines of the battlefield.

Many cultivators paid their respects, stepped aside, and gave them the highest respect and privileges.

Chen Tianhao was used to this and asked casually about the situation on the battlefield before slightly furrowing his brow.

It was not difficult to tell that the situation on the battlefield was even more critical than he had imagined.

The person Chen Tianhao asked at this moment was a white-bearded old man in the Great Ascension stage, who said respectfully, "Master Chen, a large team of boundary-less cultivators from the Netherworld has set off. They are wreaking havoc on the battlefield. You must hurry to stop them. Otherwise, the situation will be extremely unfavorable for us humans."

"I understand. We'll go right away." Chen Tianhao released his soul and quickly sensed something, "Twelve boundary-less warriors, it seems the Extreme Yin Land is really planning a big fight. We should also set off. Let's go!"

As the conversation ended, a group of powerful warriors took to the sky, their speed like lightning and vanishing in a flash.

The Extreme Yin Land had dispatched twelve boundary-less warriors, and their boundary-less warriors here were no pushovers, either. There were ten in number.

Although they were at a numerical disadvantage, with Chen Tianhao's presence in the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm, everything became more acceptable.

After all, a half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm was enough to counter several boundary-less warriors.

The half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm warriors usually wouldn't take action, but Chen Tianhao had just entered the half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm and naturally wanted to show off his might and catch these Extreme Yin Land warriors off guard.

That's why he led the team personally.

Now, the group quickly arrived at the core of the battlefield.

Looking down, they could see countless Enlightenment Stage, Nirvana Stage, and Great Stage cultivators in action.

The scene of battle was nothing short of intense and fierce.

However, Yang Chen was already very familiar with such a scene, and he remained calm.

Soon, they saw the Boundaryless Ghost Venerables from the Extreme Yin Land.

There were exactly twelve Boundaryless Ghost Venerables, and they were all extremely ferocious as they wreaked havoc in the battlefield.

However, the arrival of Yang Chen, Chen Tianhao, and the others obviously made these Boundaryless Ghost Venerables stop and pause their attacks.

"Chen Tianhao, so it’s you. Long time no see. It seems we haven’t seen each other since the last battle. Hehe, it seems you didn’t bring many boundary-less cultivators this time, only ten people!" the leading Boundaryless Ghost Venerable sneered.

Chen Tianhao replied with hands behind his back, "Is that so? Ten people are already enough to deal with you guys."

"What a big mouth! Who do you think you are!" the Ghost Venerable laughed wildly.

"Rapid Wind Ghost Honored One, have you ever heard of the saying ’Take a new look at each other after three days’? Chen Tianhao smiled lightly.

As his words ended, he suddenly exploded with the aura of the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm.

As this aura emerged wildly, Rapid Wind Ghost Honored One’s face changed abruptly, surprised and exclaimed, "You...you’ve actually entered the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm?"

"Rapid Wind Ghost Honored One, do you still dare to say that the ten of us cannot handle the twelve of you now?" Chen Tianhao said disdainfully.

Rapid Wind Ghost Honored One was initially panic-stricken, but soon laughed, "Chen Tianhao, you really surprised me. However, do you really think that by entering the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm, you can win against us for sure?"

A few doubts appeared on Chen Tianhao’s face, and soon, the confident expressions of the surrounding Ghost Venerables made him feel a bit anxious.

"What do you mean?" Chen Tianhao asked with a shiver.

Rapid Wind Ghost Honored One sneered, "Chen Tianhao, originally, Master Tu wasn’t planning to take action today, but since you have entered the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm, it has become necessary for Master Tu to take action."

As soon as the words were uttered, a terrifying aura suddenly crushed down.

The dreadful aura that appeared belonged to an existence far beyond the boundary-less level, a Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm!

Moreover, this Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm’s aura was much stronger than Chen Tianhao’s. After all, Chen Tianhao had just entered the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm and his cultivation hadn’t stabilized.

Compared to an experienced Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm, he was still far behind.

Obviously, this Master Tu that appeared was an experienced Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm Ghost Venerable.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2987: Chapter 2982: I Don’t Mind Killing One More_1

As they spoke, Master Tu had already revealed his appearance.

His tall stature seemed no different from the other Netherworld Ghosts at first glance. However, upon closer observation, one could notice that the Laws lingering on his back were much more terrifying than those of other Ghost Venerable Experts.

Nowadays, the appearance of Master Tu has instantly changed the complexion of these Human Experts, and a look of fear has risen in their faces. It seemed as if they had encountered something incredible.

Chen Tianhao was no exception.

"Tuxing Ghost Venerable, how did you appear here?" Chen Tianhao roared in a low voice, seemingly shocked by the incredible nature of the opponent’s presence here.

Yang Chen didn’t know what had happened, but he could somewhat guess from the murmurs of the other Celestial Experts.

"Wasn’t Tuxing Ghost Venerable being drawn by Haiyun Heaven Venerable? Why would he appear here?"

"Haiyun Heaven Venerable has been in the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm for over 300,000 years. He has always been responsible for restraining Tuxing Ghost Venerable. How could this happen!"

All the Experts were full of fear.

Yang Chen roughly understood what was going on.

It seemed that King-level Powerhouses were all restraining each other, and the same went for the Experts at the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm.

However, unlike King-level Powerhouses, human King-level Powerhouses and Ghost King-level Powerhouses hardly ever made a move. Both sides knew that taking action was meaningless.

Without the assurance of victory, if they suffered any losses, it would be a loss to the entire side, and no one could afford such a gamble.

So, it was mainly the lower-level cultivators who went to fight wars.

Experts at the half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm were the strongest fighting force below the King-level Powerhouses, and there weren't many at this level. Every existence was restraining each other, like Tuxing Ghost Venerable, who was being restrained by a Boundaryless Heaven Lord named Haiyun Heaven Venerable.

Wherever Tuxing Ghost Venerable went, Haiyun Heaven Venerable would follow.

So, neither side could do anything else, and the best course of action was to stay put. In reality, it was indeed the case, as Tuxing Ghost Venerable was hardly seen on the battlefield, and few people had seen him in battle!

But now...

Tuxing Ghost Venerable laughed out loud, his smile full of disdain.

He glanced at the astonished faces of the people, carried his hands behind his back, and said in a cold voice, filled with a terrifying charm, "Why? Well, that's a long story to tell. Let me put it simply for you. If that annoying Haiyun Heaven Venerable were still alive, it seems that I wouldn't have been able to appear here at all."

"You!"

All the Experts couldn't help but reveal shocked expressions, completely scared by Tuxing Ghost Venerable.

The meaning of his words couldn’t be clearer. Could it be that Haiyun Heaven Venerable had fallen?

Tuxing Ghost Venerable licked his lips, "I have recently gained some insights into my Laws. Hahaha, there’s no way you people could ever comprehend them. But it doesn’t matter that much anymore; since I’ve already killed a Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm existence, and now another one has come to my doorstep, I certainly wouldn’t mind killing one more."

Chen Tianhao sensed that something was wrong. He didn’t expect that his first battle would not only fail to gain him an advantage but actually lead him into the opponent’s trap.

For a moment, he gritted his teeth and could only shout, "Retreat, go!"

Upon hearing Chen Tianhao’s command, the group of Celestial Experts knew that staying here would bring them no benefits. They quickly left without lingering.

However, Tuxing Ghost Venerable was obviously well-prepared for this. He laughed, "You want to escape? There’s no way. Do you really think I’m so easy to trifle with? Since you’ve all come today, none of you should think of leaving."

When the conversation ended, Tuxing Ghost Venerable licked his lips. Directly, his foot stomped down, and the surrounding space was instantly locked down in an instant.

His horrifying Laws circulated all around, displaying an astonishing level of mastery, which reminded Yang Chen of Peng Wanli’s abilities from back then.

However, it was a pity that Tuxing Ghost Venerable, compared to Peng Wanli, was still far inferior, but being on par with Mu Taiqing was no problem at all.

Although Mu Taiqing was powerful, he was from the Spirit Realm after all. The fact that the Spirit Realm, as a small Interface, nurtured him to the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm was already quite rare.

With the Laws now binding them, the group of Human Celestial Experts didn't hesitate to try and break through the siege.

However, it was not easy to break through the siege. As they tried to break through the Laws, other Ghost Venerable Experts intercepted them, not giving them a chance to break the Laws and escape.

In an instant, these Celestial Experts could only engage in fierce battles with these Ghost Venerable Experts.

Even before the battle began, their morale had already fallen by half, and it was clear that the outcome of this battle would be unfavorable.

Chen Tianhao didn't hesitate and directly engaged Tuxing Ghost Venerable in battle.

Tuxing Ghost Venerable sneered with laughter, his target also being Chen Tianhao.

As for Yang Chen, he just shook his head in silence.

At that time, Chen Tianhao was fighting with Tuxing Ghost Venerable, and he didn't forget to send a sound transmission to Yang Chen, reminding him to seize the opportunity to escape from here and not fall in love with battle.

In the opponent's eyes, he was of great value.

But, unfortunately, since Yang Chen had come here, he had no intention of escaping.

He dared to venture into the King-level Powerhouses, so why would he be wary of such situations?

He was in no hurry, standing in his original place, watching from the sidelines, unmoving, his expression as calm as ever.

However, as all the other Celestial Experts were embroiled in battle, it wouldn't be easy for him to remain unscathed and stable throughout.

As he thought, two Ghost Venerable Experts were already rushing towards him.

"Has this kid been scared silly?"

"Scared silly in the Boundaryless Realm? That’s impossible, it’s a bit weird, but what does it have to do with us? Just kill him!"

As these two Ghost Venerable Experts spoke, they were already attacking Yang Chen.

Yang Chen didn’t move, only gently spreading out his Domain of Earth.

As soon as the domain opened, an extremely terrifying oppressive force suddenly descended from the sky, suppressing the four directions, unmatched.

The two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables had not yet reacted, but under this suppression, their bodies began to convulse involuntarily, unable to move.

"How, how is this possible!" The two Ghost Venerables had dumbfounded expressions, completely shaken.

Without even moving, Yang Chen made it impossible for them to control themselves.

"Break for me!" The two Ghost Venerables struggled as much as possible.

However, what greeted them was a black gale that howled and swept from a distance. In an instant, this violent wind was like a blade, tearing the vault of heaven apart.

Then, the two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables, like fragile paper, were torn apart in the eerie silence of the black wind's howl.

Immediately, the originally lively fighting scene seemed to become somewhat pale and silent, even the sound of fighting.

This scene, undoubtedly, shocked everyone present.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2988: Chapter 2983: Five Elements Sky-turning Finger, Fire!_1

Two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables, just like that, had fallen?

Given the circumstances, it would be impossible for anyone to remain calm.

It's important to know that the loss of one expert at the Boundaryless Level was an extremely important and terrifying event, let alone the instant loss of two.

That was the reason for the panic among the group of experts at the Boundaryless Stage. If ten of them were surrounded and fell here today, it would be a huge loss for the entire battlefield. And the whole camp area would be forced into a passive state afterward.

However, the current situation didn’t develop as they had thought, being completely suppressed by others. Instead, Yang Chen demonstrated his formidable power indomitably, killing two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables at the flip of a hand. This scene, even among these powerful Heavenly Venerates, made them feel as if they were in a dream!

Only Wind Walk Two Elders, after a moment of shock, recalled how Yang Chen had dealt with the five Boundaryless Stage experts who had besieged them at the time.

At that time, Yang Chen had used the same swift and decisive method.

After that, all the five Boundaryless Ghost Venerables perished without exception.

The other Ghost Venerables were equally shocked. Following a brief moment of astonishment, they suddenly exclaimed, "Not good, this human has some tricks. Stop him quickly!"

That’s what they said. But where could there be any Boundaryless experts who could make room to intervene in matters related to Yang Chen at this point? Everyone was gripped by surprise; they couldn’t find the opportunity at all.

This caused the original advantage of the group of Boundaryless Ghost Venerables to become increasingly passive.

Even a fool could see that Yang Chen’s performance just now was astonishing. If they didn’t handle it well, they might be attacked by Yang Chen and lose their lives.

With these concerns in mind, would they still be able to maintain their heyday state during their clashes?

Naturally, they all became passive in an instant.

However, Yang Chen did not rush to act. Instead, he directed his gaze at the confrontation between Tuxing Ghost Venerable and Chen Tianhao.

Tuxing Ghost Venerable undoubtedly became the pillar of these Ghost Venerables, as they all hoped he could deal with Chen Tianhao as soon as possible and help them.

But what they didn't know was that Tuxing Ghost Venerable was also experiencing turmoil in his heart.

It shouldn't be difficult for him to suppress Chen Tianhao. Because of this, he could spare the effort to observe Yang Chen using his peripheral vision.

This allowed him to clearly see how Yang Chen decapitated the two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables, leaving his heart deeply shocked.

Even he would have a hard time killing two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables in such a short period.

This made him wonder if Yang Chen was a Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm expert.

However, the current level of cultivation demonstrated by Yang Chen was that of an ordinary Boundaryless expert, making it impossible for him to figure out what had actually happened. All he could hope for was to resolve matters with Chen Tianhao quickly. Otherwise, even he would harbor a sense of unease.

Yang Chen was unnervingly calm.

Tuxing Ghost Venerable currently felt the cold gaze from Yang Chen's eyes fixed on him, unblinking. This look made him feel uneasy in his heart, to the point where his mind became somewhat unstable during their clash.

Indeed, Yang Chen had been watching Tuxing Ghost Venerable the whole time.

He was looking for an opportunity.

Defeating these Ghost Venerables was simple; all he needed to do was handle Tuxing Ghost Venerable.

It had to be admitted that Tuxing Ghost Venerable was indeed formidable. Even under Yang Chen's oppressive gaze, he could still suppress Chen Tianhao.

After several exchanges, Chen Tianhao, who was also at the Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm, had already lost a lot in terms of his foundation.

From this, it wasn't hard to see that Tuxing Ghost Venerable's claim of killing Haiyun Heaven Venerable might not be a fabrication.

Now, with overwhelming pressure, Tuxing Ghost Venerable sought to quickly deal with Chen Tianhao.

Feeling the pressure growing more and more intense, Chen Tianhao was drenched in sweat, and felt that his Laws and other methods were gradually falling behind the pace.

The strength of Tuxing Ghost Venerable made it difficult for people to counter him.

Just when he was about to lose his grip, suddenly, a terrifying domain spread out in an instant.

Chen Tianhao was very familiar with this domain because he had seen it before. This was Yang Chen's Domain of Earth!

Was this help from Yang Chen?

Before Chen Tianhao could gather his thoughts, he only felt that this domain exerted a terrible pressure on Tuxing Ghost Venerable, causing the latter's pace to slow down significantly.

Tuxing Ghost Venerable had always been wary of Yang Chen, which was why he had never been able to stretch his limbs all this while.

Yang Chen used his old trick again, suppressing with the Domain of Earth, and the Deathly Silent Black Wind arrived from a distance, directly launching a killing strike.

However, Tuxing Ghost Venerable was not an ordinary Venerable after all.

Being suppressed by Yang Chen’s Domain of Earth now, Tuxing Ghost Venerable roared: "Suppressing me isn’t that easy!"

Being a Half-step Heavenly Leaving Realm expert, his comprehension of the Laws was truly remarkable. Amidst the rumbling, the surrounding Laws crisscrossed, and Yang Chen’s means were completely shattered on the spot.

The Deathly Silent Black Wind dissipated, and even the suppression of the Domain of Earth became somewhat difficult to condense.

Seeing this, the corner of Yang Chen’s mouth raised slightly: "Interesting!"

Although his Deathly Silent Black Wind had not fully displayed his strength and was only casually unleashed, it was not hard to see that defeating the opponent so easily was not such an easy task.

From a distance, he faintly smiled and said, "If that’s the case, then taste this new technique!"

As the conversation ended, Yang Chen gently raised his fingertip and aimed it at Tuxing Ghost Venerable!

"What does he want to do?" Tuxing Ghost Venerable didn’t know Yang Chen’s purpose but only felt chills at the thought. An ominous feeling suddenly surged in his heart. He felt that Yang Chen’s seemingly simple finger might contain the power to fatally wound him!

"Five Elements Sky-turning Finger!"

"Fire Finger!"

As his words fell, the sky above suddenly had one finger, like a bolt of lightning, tearing through the clouds and slicing through endless space, heading straight for Tuxing Ghost Venerable.

This finger was ten thousand zhang in length and a hundred zhang in width. It towered above the vault of heaven, burning with blazing flames. It was full of the terrifying power of Laws.

This finger, condensed with the astonishing power of the strongest Five Elements Laws, used only one kind of fire law, but it was enough for Yang Chen.

"What kind of power is this? Impossible, how can this be possible!" Tuxing Ghost Venerable's pupils contracted instantly, and in his haste, he used all of his strongest moves and all the Laws he could muster.

Then, he engaged Yang Chen's finger that appeared above the sky, but he seemed incredibly insignificant and small in comparison.

Boom!

A deafening sound shook the air.

With the flick of a finger, Yang Chen shattered everything about Tuxing Ghost Venerable, and by the time he came to his senses, he could only faintly hear his own anguished screams.

Immediately afterward, Tuxing Ghost Venerable's entire body was completely crushed under this finger, leaving nothing behind!

It was not over yet. With the eruption of the fire finger, like a volcanic explosion, a large amount of Laws wreaked havoc, heading toward the other Boundaryless Ghost Venerables.

It seemed to suggest that, in an instant, the world would become completely silent.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2989: Chapter 2984: Returning to the Holy Domain_1

Upon Tuxing Ghost Venerable's death, the formation of other Ghost Venerables was completely disrupted.

They had all seen clearly what had just happened and how quickly Tuxing Ghost Venerable had fallen.

None of this seemed real to them, and they found it hard to accept.

They should have been the mantises hunting the cicadas!

Today, they were supposed to decisively defeat the humans and achieve a complete victory.

But now, what had really happened? What had this demon they knew nothing about done?

It all felt like a dream to them.

However, the cruelty of reality soon pulled them out of their fantasies.

The immense fire fingers coming from the sky, were sweeping across. For the Ghost Venerables, every location they passed brought torment.

They were frightened and terrified.

Seeing this man, who had not moved a single step from the start to the end, they knew they had provoked an incredibly terrifying being.

"Run!"

Someone shouted, triggering the Ghost Venerables to scatter in all directions. They didn’t dare to linger any longer, planning to flee this place and escape from the nightmare.

The other Ghost Venerables already had this intention and left without a fight.

The human Celestial Experts quickly reacted, seeing that the Ghost Venerables were about to flee. They had no intention of allowing them to escape.

"Chase them, don’t let them escape!"

They could not have imagined that Yang Chen’s combat power would be this terrifying, but now that they had realized it, they knew what was most important.

Why hold back when pursuing victory?

Yang Chen quickly deployed his Domain of Earth, suppressing and assisting the other Boundaryless Heaven experts in pursuing the Boundaryless Ghost Venerables.

As he laid the suppressive Domain of Earth, the Power of Laws was released, making it difficult for the Boundaryless Ghost Venerables to move with ease.

One by one, they became trapped in a quagmire. The rest of the Celestial Experts quickly cooperated and used their Thunderbolt methods to kill all of the Ghost Venerable Experts, not leaving a single one alive!

Several double-hours had passed by the time the killing finally ended!

With the complete fall of the Boundaryless Ghost Venerables, the victorious human Celestial Experts could hardly believe that everything had gone by so fast.

When they finally came to their senses, their gazes were filled with awe and regret as they looked at Yang Chen.

Amazement was expected, but the regret came from the Boundaryless Heaven Experts who had previously underestimated Yang Chen.

Now, looking back, they were undoubtedly filled with regret. Who would have imagined that not only was Yang Chen incredibly powerful, but his actual strength was even more outrageous than described?

He had just killed a Boundaryless Ghost Venerable and then Tuxing Ghost Venerable!

And afterwards, he cooperated with the others in suppressing these powerful Ghost Venerables.

All of this made it impossible for them to deny Yang Chen’s strength. It turned out that him crossing the Extremely Yin Land had not only been due to his speed, but his overall power was truly terrifying.

Even if they did not want to believe it, they had no choice now. The group of Celestial Experts realized Yang Chen’s importance and immediately put on smiles, trying to curry favor with him.

"Brother Yang Chen, you displayed great power just now, and we can’t help but admire you. At first, we had some prejudice against you, but now we would like to apologize for our mistake..."

These Boundaryless Heaven Experts displayed smiles, though their initial doubts about Yang Chen hadn’t been obvious. Still, Yang Chen wasn’t an idiot, and it was better for them to apologize sooner rather than later.

Yang Chen didn’t care about this, waving it off indifferently.

However, everything that had happened left a deep impression on everyone, whether it was the Wind Walk Two Elders or Chen Tianhao, all of them rushed forward.

"Yang Chen, well done! I knew I didn’t misjudge you. Hahaha, you’ve made me so happy!" Chen Tianhao laughed heartily.

At this moment, everyone was laughing and rejoicing.

Yang Chen’s victory meant great fortune for the humans.

With this, the group of Boundaryless Experts quickly returned, their victory complete and glorious.

Everyone was laughing and overflowing with joy.

Chen Tianhao and others went with delight to report their victory to King Shenhe, while Yang Chen returned to his residence for the time being. After making some arrangements, he planned to leave the battlefield and return to the Holy Domain.

With this battle over, he had done everything that he was supposed to do, easing the crisis in this area.

Now it was time for him to return to the Holy Domain without any worries.

After making his arrangements, Yang Chen intended to say goodbye to Chen Tianhao and the others and leave.

However, before he could even begin, Chen Tianhao and the others arrived with joyful smiles upon seeing Yang Chen.

"Yang Chen, my friend, King Shenhe was full of praise for your actions just now. Hahaha! He plans to reward you handsomely. We were just about to call you over when you came out," Chen Tianhao laughed.

Other Boundaryless Experts also personally came to invite him, disregarding their dignity.

However, Yang Chen shook his head: "Junior will not go to see King Shenhe. I don’t need any merit points for my contribution. It’s my duty to fight in this battle, and all of you have taken good care of me during this time. It’s unnecessary to ask for merit points. I’m leaving now to return to the Holy Domain. I hope you all can convey my message to King Shenhe."

He had initially planned to say farewell to King Shenhe in person, but now that Chen Tianhao and the others were here, it was no longer necessary. King Shenhe was not the kind of person to fuss over minor details.

"You don’t want the merit points?" Chen Tianhao and the others looked at each other.

Thinking about it, they could understand. With Yang Chen’s strength, what need did he have for merit points? If he really needed merit points, how many could they give him?

This was like the King-level powerhouses, who didn’t care about merit points at all.

Those King-level powerhouses earned merit points for the sake of their offspring and sects, while Yang Chen’s situation was less stable due to his travels between the North and South.

Many powerful people looked at each other, without trying to persuade him to stay: "Alright, Yang Chen, have a safe journey. We’ll inform King Shenhe for you."

"In that case, I’ll have to trouble you all." Yang Chen didn’t hesitate and quickly departed.

Once he left, it had been quite a few years since they last parted. Back when he first entered the Southern Realm, he had joined the Holy Domain. Now, decades had passed in the blink of an eye.

Thinking back, it all felt like a dream.

This time, he returned following the same route he had taken from the Holy Domain to the Extremely Yin Land. However, unlike last time, he was now returning from the Extremely Yin Land.

With his current speed, he didn’t know how quickly he could get back.

After leaving the main battlefield camp, in the blink of an eye, he tore through space and arrived above a sea area.

He was about to continue when Yang Chen suddenly stopped in his tracks.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2990: Chapter 2985: The Crisis of the Azure Dragon Clan_1

Yang Chen glanced around and couldn't help but feel the familiar surroundings. It was only at this moment that he realized that this was the same place where he had obtained the Spirit of the Divine Sea back then.

"Dragon Prosperity Sea Area?"

Yang Chen muttered to himself, gradually confirming it.

That's right, this was the Dragon Prosperity Sea Area.

He couldn't help but reminisce about the Azure Dragon Clan members he had encountered back then. He vaguely remembered that he had nearly had an irreconcilable conflict with them, and it was the blood of Golden Claw that had finally helped him resolve the crisis.

Golden Claw was not at all interested in this Dragon Prosperity Sea Area. Ever since he had learned the idle art of cloud and crane, he had not been concerned about the affairs of others.

Because of this, Yang Chen hardly hesitated to leave.

However, after careful thought, he suddenly felt that it wasn't quite appropriate. After all, those Azure Dragon Clan members didn't owe him anything back then, they just gave him the supreme treasure of the Spirit of the Divine Sea because he had simply delivered a message for them.

Even if he didn't ask for Golden Claw's help now, it wouldn't be right for him to just wave his hand and leave like a passerby.

"Hmm, there's movement over there?"

Yang Chen hesitated for a moment, sensing the situation ahead.

...

In the vast sea area, the turbulent, unceasing waves, and above the sea, an azure dragon could be seen. Underneath the tumult, laws transformed, and the weather was unpredictable.

Its body swayed back and forth, clearly showing that it was engaged in a fierce battle in mid-air.

If Yang Chen were here, he would certainly recognize who this Azure Dragon was.

It was none other than the Clan Leader of the Azure Dragon Clan, Lili's father.

Now, the Azure Dragon Clan Leader was in mid-air for some unknown reason, fighting fiercely against two human elders.

These two human elders had reached the boundary-less height, and their strength was extremely formidable.

Now, as the two sides fought fiercely, the Azure Dragon Clan Leader was fighting against two opponents, and it was clear that he was at a disadvantage, causing the Azure Dragon Clan members below to panic. However, they did not know how to intervene and could only be anxious and helpless.

In particular, Lili, the daughter of the Azure Dragon Clan Leader, was even more restless as she transformed into a small dragon, jumping back and forth in the water.

The Azure Dragon Clan Leader was indeed in a passive position in the battle. Fighting against two Boundless Stage Experts in a one-on-two situation was indeed a bit difficult and embarrassing.

These two Boundless Stage Experts, pressing relentlessly, did not give any chances, and it was clear that they wanted to kill the Azure Dragon Clan Leader directly.

"Hehe, Haoye, what are you stubbornly holding onto? Just bow down to our Extinct Sect, isn't it better? Our Extinct Sect just wants to kill a few Azure Dragons and take some materials. We guarantee that your people will live in peace. Why bother resisting now and lose your life?" The two Boundless Stage experts laugh maniacally.

"Earth Bee, Han Fei, you two old thieves want to get their hands on our Azure Dragon Clan, but there's no way!" The Azure Dragon Clan Leader Haoye roared angrily.

Earth Bee Venerable and Han Fei Venerable were scolded by Haoye and immediately became sullen, "Haoye, don't refuse a toast only to be forced to drink a penalty! Since you are determined to die, we will fulfill your wish."

When the conversation ended, the two of them increased their power, suppressing techniques, forming and shaping the power of laws. Haoye was having a hard time fighting back.

Azure Dragon Clan Leader Haoye clenched his teeth, refusing to yield.

Three days ago, the Extinct Sect had come here saying that they wanted to kill a few Azure Dragons and take some materials.

How could he agree to such a request? Indeed, not giving in would mean challenging the Extinct Sect. But if he really gave in, when the Extinct Sect wanted materials in the future, they would take them. What kind of dignity would the Azure Dragon Clan have then?

Wouldn’t it be like washing and allowing others to kill?

Impossible!

The dignity of the Azure Dragon Clan would never tolerate being trampled on by others.

Nevertheless, because of this, he now found himself in such an awkward predicament.

Little Azure Dragon Lili was extremely anxious as she watched from below, "Elder, my father can’t defeat those two, what should we do?"

The Azure Dragon Elders exchanged glances, clenched their teeth, "Let’s take Princess Lili down first."

They had already prepared themselves for a life-and-death battle. Even if they died, they would not let humans underestimate them.

The other Azure Dragons acted, trying to forcefully take Lili away.

In an instant, Lili struggled, crying and shouting, "I won’t go down, I won’t. My father is still fighting, I’m not going anywhere."

Several of the elders had Lili go down for their bitter sake. In the current situation, the Azure Dragon Clan seemed to be in great danger.

Haoye would never give up on the Azure Dragon Clan, even if it cost him his life. If so, once Haoye died, the Extinct Sect would no longer care about the life and death of the Azure Dragon Clan.

A force without a Boundless Stage expert to rely on was no match for the humans.

Indeed, Haoye was now in his last gasp, and anyone who wasn’t an idiot could see it.

The two Boundless Stage experts of the Extinct Sect had extraordinary skills. Armed with their strength alone, Haoye was no match for them.

Under the relentless pursuit of these two Boundless Stage experts, the Azure Dragon Clan Leader was already struggling to hold on.

"Die for me! Hahahaha, Haoye, with your body as the material, the elixir that will be refined should be even more suitable." Han Fei Venerable laughed heartily.

But at this moment, suddenly a mighty pressure descended abruptly.

When this pressure came, all the pressure exerted by Han Fei Venerable and Earth Bee Venerable shattered into nothingness.

"Who? Who is meddling in our Extinct Sect’s affairs?"

Han Fei Venerable and Earth Bee Venerable were both startled, sensing the astonishing power of the person who had taken action. Not daring to underestimate it, they immediately announced the name of their Extinct Sect.

Haoye was also astonished at the moment, not knowing what was happening. He had thought that he was in a crisis and had no hope of survival, but he hadn’t expected that at this critical moment, someone would save him.

Lili, who had yet to be suppressed, watched with the other Azure Dragon Clan members, all of them full of doubt.

The only difference was that Lili felt that this pressure was somehow familiar, as if she had seen it somewhere before!

It was just as Han Fei Venerable and Earth Bee Venerable’s words fell that a young human figure appeared out of nowhere.

When his true figure appeared, his appearance was also revealed.

"It’s him!"

"It’s Eldest Brother!"

The Azure Dragon Clan members were incredibly surprised, while Lili cheered.

The person who appeared, of course, was Yang Chen.

By rights, he shouldn’t have intervened in these matters, but considering that Lili, the little girl, was involved, he decided to help. Back then, when he obtained the Spirit of the Divine Sea, the little girl had helped a lot.

Now, standing with his hands behind his back, he looked at Earth Bee Venerable and Han Fei Venerable, and he spoke gently, "I am Yang Chen of the Holy Domain, and I have some friendship with this Azure Dragon Clan. Today, I ask the two of you to give me some face and let the Azure Dragon Clan go. How about it?"

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2991: Chapter 2986: You Dare to Interfere?_1

Hearing Yang Chen’s voice and looking at his appearance, both Earth Bee Venerable and Han Fei Venerable had expressions of surprise on their faces.

Holy Domain Yang Chen?

They had never heard of this title before, when did such a powerful boundaryless expert appear in the Holy Domain?

With these thoughts in their minds, both of them clenched their teeth, the people from the Holy Domain were really shameless. After showing such a declining appearance for so many years, they still concealed such a powerful Boundaryless expert!

Having their plan interrupted by Yang Chen, the two were naturally unhappy. Although Yang Chen appeared as a Boundaryless expert, they didn't think Yang Chen and Haoye would be able to handle both of them. Most importantly, their Extinct Sect had always suppressed the Holy Domain, and there was no reason to be afraid of them.

Earth Bee Venerable's face turned cold and he said sternly, "Oh? So you're from the Holy Domain. However, for Brother Yang Chen to ask us to show you respect in this matter, you must be too ignorant of the situation. Do you know what we're here to do today?"

"Yang Chen!"

At the same time, when Haoye saw Yang Chen appear, his expression was filled with dumbfoundedness. He then subconsciously blurted out in gratitude and mixed emotions.

Yang Chen knew what Haoye wanted to say, waved his sleeves, and signaled for the others to watch from the side. He would handle these matters.

It was Lili, a little girl he hadn’t seen for a long time, who was full of surprise when she looked at him.

"Brother, it’s me, Lili. Do you still remember me?"

Yang Chen smiled faintly, looking at Lili’s innocent and cute appearance, and nodded with a smile, "How could I forget about you, little girl."

However, now was clearly not the time to reminisce with Lili.

He turned to Earth Bee Venerable and Han Fei Venerable and asked with a smile, "What are the two of you here to do today?"

"Hmph, our Ancestor wants to refine some Immortal Pills, and he wants to use the Azure Dragon as a guide to refine the elixir. It’s their blessing. Yang Chen, I’m sure you know the importance of a King-level powerhouse refining elixirs, and you dare to obstruct us?" Earth Bee Venerable’s tone was somewhat domineering as he spoke.

He was sure that Yang Chen wouldn’t dare to interfere in this matter.

Not to mention anything else, matters involving King-level powerhouses were too significant. If Yang Chen intervened, even the Holy Domain King Rank wouldn’t be able to defend him.

Yang Chen frowned upon hearing this, realizing that the situation was becoming more severe.

Could this matter really involve king-level powerhouses?

If it were another matter, he might have let it go, as meddling in this matter was indeed somewhat unwise. Perhaps it would be best for the Azure Dragon Clan to submit. After all, in this world, strength was respected.

However, Golden Claw couldn’t bear to watch this anymore.

Although he didn’t want to care about the Azure Dragon Clan’s affairs, they were also dragons. Seeing these people wanting to slaughter dragons for alchemy, how could Golden Claw endure it? He directly shouted out in Yang Chen’s mind.

Remembering Lili’s situation, Yang Chen couldn’t just sit by and made up his mind, saying indifferently, "The two of you, let’s forget about the matter of the elixir today. After this, I will personally apologize to your esteemed Ancestor."

Upon hearing Yang Chen actually helping the Azure Dragon Clan, Haoye was deeply moved in an instant, thinking back to when he had given up killing Yang Chen and chose to make friends instead, it was the right choice.

Earth Bee Venerable, full of anger, was about to scold, but suddenly heard Han Fei Venerable’s sound transmission to his ear.

"Earth Bee, have you noticed that this surnamed Yang is the one who disappeared years ago, possessing the strongest Dao Intent, Yang Chen?"

Hearing Han Fei Venerable's words, Earth Bee Venerable was slightly startled, "Is it that kid? How could it be possible? Didn't he only have the cultivation level of Nirvana Stage back then? But now standing in front of us, this is a genuine boundaryless expert."

Han Fei Venerable's face darkened, and he transmitted, "I don't know what happened in between, but I still remember clearly when this kid fought against our Sect's genius back then. I've always felt that his appearance was familiar, but I didn't recognize him. After thinking deeply just now, I remembered. This kid, I'm afraid, is really that Nirvana Stage Yang Chen!"

"In just a few decades, he's gone from the Nirvana Stage to the Boundaryless Stage. What happened during the tens of years this kid disappeared?" Earth Bee Venerable was dumbfounded.

They had been inquiring about Yang Chen's news in their Extinct Sect all the time and had never stopped.

Why?

Because of Yang Chen's strongest Dao Intent!

Whoever could obtain Yang Chen's strongest Dao Intent would have soaring strength. These old Boundaryless experts would naturally pay attention to this matter.

However, Yang Chen’s sudden disappearance forced them to delve into the investigation. After the investigation, they found out that Yang Chen had gone to the battlefield, but when they finally arrived at the battlefield, Yang Chen had already been gone for a long time.

They couldn’t help but give up, thinking that Yang Chen had fallen.

But now, this guy not only reappeared but also with the Boundaryless cultivation level...

"If this kid really is the one from back then, then his strongest Dao Intent..."

"Although I don’t know how this kid achieved the Boundaryless cultivation level, his strongest Dao Intent is genuine. Today, you and I..." Earth Bee Venerable and Han Fei Venerable looked at each other, and for a moment, they were bewitched.

That’s why Earth Bee Venerable, who was already determined not to let this matter rest, became even more inflated. He immediately sneered and said, "Brother Yang Chen, are you joking with us? Speaking nicely, you’ll personally apologize to our Ancestor, but speaking bluntly, what are you? Speaking nicely, what do you have to apologize with? Elixirs?"

"Of course, the two of you can tell me what kind of elixir your esteemed Ancestor wants, and I will personally refine it for him as an apology." Yang Chen said.

As he spoke, Yang Chen intentionally or unintentionally let out the unique aura that only an Immortal Grade Alchemist could possess as a signal to the two of them.

This matter of elixir would not stump him.

Moreover, he didn't need the Azure Dragon's materials. After all, there were many alternative materials in the world. For an excellent Alchemist, they always had to face the situation where materials could not be gathered, and there were always many alternative materials.

Earth Bee Venerable and Han Fei Venerable were shocked when they saw the aura that Yang Chen revealed; they couldn't believe that Yang Chen was actually an Immortal Grade Alchemist with a Boundaryless cultivation level!

This left the two of them in a difficult situation for a moment, but they came to find trouble with Yang Chen and were not willing to let him get away with just providing an elixir.

"Yang Chen, our Ancestor has made it very clear that we are here to collect materials. You should stop talking so much nonsense, today we have to take the materials whether we want to or not. What, you still dare to stop us?" Han Fei Venerable said coldly.

Yang Chen didn't think the two of them couldn't see the aura he had shown. Being so bluntly provoked by them, he laughed disdainfully.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2992: Chapter 2987: Taking Action to Suppress_1

He now realized that these two not only had no intention of giving up, but also became more aggressive.

His expression gradually turned cold.

If others respected him an inch, he would surely respect them tenfold.

But if others bullied him, they couldn’t blame him for fiercely fighting back.

Yang Chen stood with his hands behind his back, not wanting to make things too tense until the critical moment. He slowly said, "You two, instead of wasting your energy here, why don’t you put your efforts on the battlefield? What kind of ability is it to bully within your own territory!"

Hearing Yang Chen’s words, Earth Bee Venerable and Han Fei Venerable’s expressions changed, seemingly struck by their weak points.

Indeed, they dared not go to the battlefield, knowing that going there was like facing certain death. Even as Boundaryless cultivators, to go there meant that life and death were uncertain. It was hard to tell.

It was precisely because of this that they did not have the courage to go to the battlefield. In comparison, the feeling of doing whatever they wanted in their own territory was much more enjoyable. Not to mention that at any rate, they had the backing of the Extinct Sect, which made them feel much stronger than on the battlefield.

In comparison, those idiots who went to the battlefield to die for their beliefs were the epitome of foolishness.

However, while they might think so, they certainly wouldn’t tolerate others saying this.

Wasn’t this mocking them?

Anger appeared on the faces of Earth Bee Venerable and Han Fei Venerable.

"Hmph, what we do behind the lines is none of your business, kid. Let me ask you, Surnamed Yang, have you thought carefully about this? Today, if you meddle in this matter, hehe, when our Ancestor punishes you, can you bear it?" Earth Bee Venerable said coldly, not believing that Yang Chen would dare to intervene.

If it were someone else, merely the four words ’King-level Powerhouses’ would be enough to make them flee.

But Yang Chen had never been scared. Seeing the two of them so angry, he simply said coldly, "Hehe, then today, I, Yang Chen, really want to meddle in this matter. Let’s see what you two can do about it."

Earth Bee Venerable and Han Fei Venerable’s anger surged, both of them saying in a low voice: "Good, good, good, you’re really something, Surnamed Yang. Since that’s the case, just be prepared to die."

For a moment, they revealed their fierce fangs.

When they thought that Yang Chen was the same person who reached the Nirvana Stage back then, they already harbored the intention to kill him. If they missed today, the Holy Domain would certainly protect Yang Chen in the future.

How were they going to kill Yang Chen after that?

Today, they wanted to take advantage of this excellent opportunity to kill Yang Chen by force. Later, when they find a suitable excuse, what could the Holy Domain do to them?

You have to understand that now, Haoye is already seriously injured and unable to fight, so how could Yang Chen, who is alone, deal with the two of them?

The two had already discussed through sound transmission, and they never intended to reason with Yang Chen from the very beginning.

When the conversation ended, the two of them made their moves, attacking from two different directions, planning to kill Yang Chen right here.

At this moment, Yang Chen had also seen the intentions of the two.

These two wanted to kill him?

In an instant, Yang Chen was filled with anger. He waved his sleeves, and the Domain of Earth spread out.

It seemed that the lesson he had given these two before was not enough.

Nowadays, as the Domain of Earth spread out, Earth Bee Venerable and Han Fei Venerable immediately shuddered, feeling an astonishing suppression coming down on them, making it difficult for them to move a single bit.

"What?!"

Unbelievable shock and disbelief showed on the faces of the two people, as if they had seen a ghost.

For an instant, they were filled with fear and trembled all over.

The pressure from Yang Chen’s domain became greater and greater, and the domain alone made them unable to move. The moment the laws they created were used, they were completely crushed in Yang Chen’s domain. What could they use to fight Yang Chen?

How could this guy be so powerful.

At this time, the two people realized that they seemed to have kicked an iron plate.

As for Yang Chen, he then increased the power of the Domain of Earth, directly suppressing the two of them so that they couldn’t even lift their heads, let alone straighten their waists!

Seeing such a scene, Haoye couldn’t believe his own eyes.

Was this still the same Yang Chen from before?

Two Boundaryless Ghost Venerables couldn’t even last an instant in Yang Chen’s hands and were already suppressed to the point where they could hardly move.

Earth Bee Venerable and Han Fei Venerable now became aware of Yang Chen’s horror, and immediately pleaded, "Daoist Friend Yang Chen, we have failed to recognize your greatness. We know we are wrong. Please be merciful."

"Daoist Friend Yang Chen, the Holy Domain and the Extinct Sect have always been on good terms. We shouldn’t tarnish that relationship."

At this moment of fear, the two people were filled with regret.

If they had known earlier how powerful Yang Chen was, they would not have sought trouble with him.

Yang Chen really didn’t want to spare their lives but looking at their pathetic appearances, he wanted to kill them with a single blow.

However, after thinking about it, he decided against it.

If something truly happened between the Holy Domain and the Extinct Sect behind the scenes, it would be detrimental to the entire war.

Considering the overall situation, it was best to spare their lives.

Yang Chen frowned and dispersed the Domain of Earth.

"I’ll spare your lives today, now get lost," Yang Chen shouted.

Earth Bee Venerable and Han Fei Venerable wouldn’t admit defeat so easily, but they couldn’t say anything to Yang Chen right now. Both of them cursed in their hearts. As soon as they got a chance, they vowed to take their revenge."

Yang Chen dared to interfere in the affairs of the Extinct Sect. They would make him pay dearly.

But for now, it was best to make a quick escape.

Earth Bee Venerable and Han Fei Venerable fled incredibly fast, disappearing without a trace in the blink of an eye.

Seeing the two of them in such a sorry state, Yang Chen frowned.

Immediately after, he fixed his gaze on Haoye and the other people of the Azure Dragon Clan, asking, "How are you all? Are you alright?"

Haoye still couldn’t believe that everything he had just witnessed was real.

Yang Chen saved them?

Recalling Yang Chen’s incredible strength, Haoye quickly showed respect and said, "Thank you, Brother Yang Chen, for saving our lives. This favor, we can hardly repay."

Other people from the Azure Dragon Clan also quickly expressed their gratitude. Although they were proud, they still saw Yang Chen’s actions clearly.

Yang Chen waved his hand and said, "You don’t have to thank me. If you want to thank someone, thank your daughter Lili. If it weren’t for the relationship between her and me back then, I wouldn’t have bothered about your Azure Dragon Clan’s affairs!"

The people of the Azure Dragon Clan blushed, knowing that they weren’t very friendly to Yang Chen back then. It was normal for Yang Chen to show this attitude.

As for Lili, she hadn’t seen Yang Chen for decades, but there was not the slightest bit of awkwardness. "

"Eldest Brother Yang Chen, you finally came back, you’re really amazing. Lili admires you so much." Lili transformed back into her human form, and despite not seeing Yang Chen for decades, she still looked like a little girl. Upon seeing Yang Chen, she immediately began to call him "Eldest Brother".

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2993: Chapter 2988: Golden Claw Inheritance_1

After playing with Lili for a while, Yang Chen couldn’t help but recall the beginning of his acquaintance with this little girl.

This little girl was as lively as a little elf, and there was always laughter when she was around. At that time, Yang Chen was also affected by her personality.

However, he couldn’t stay here for too long. After playing with Lili for a while, he got up and said, "Everyone, the people from the Extinct Sect won’t be able to come here for the time being. For your safety, you should move to a new sea area. I can’t protect you forever. If the Extinct Sect really wants to make trouble for you, they will come again in the future."

"Big brother, you’re leaving so soon," Lili said with a reluctant face. "We haven’t seen each other for decades."

"Big brother will come to play with Lili again." Yang Chen comforted with a smile.

But Lili pouted and didn’t seem to believe him.

As for the other Azure Dragon Clan members, they exchanged looks with Haoye, and their eyes all landed on Yang Chen, wanting to say something but hesitating.

Yang Chen could see it, and said, "If you have something to say, just say it."

Haoye awkwardly said, "Brother Yang Chen, it’s not that I want to be nosy, but this matter is extremely important for our clan. We want to ask about the Five-Clawed Golden Dragon Emperor..."

Yang Chen knew what Haoye wanted to ask about, and said with his hands behind his back, "I was just about to talk about this matter. My friend Golden Claw is right beside me. He advised me to help you just now; otherwise, I would have had to consider whether I should offend the Extinct Sect for your sake. As for Golden Claw and your matters, forgive me for being blunt, but my friend is used to wandering freely and is not interested in your so-called Five-Clawed Golden Dragon Emperor. So you can just put this matter behind you."

Hearing this, the many members of the Azure Dragon Clan showed a dispirited expression.

"How could this be?"

The group gritted their teeth and couldn’t help but sigh.

Haoye, however, refused to give up. After hesitating, he said, "Yang Chen, we don’t dare to hope for the Five-Clawed Golden Dragon Emperor anymore. But if Lord Jinzhao is really nearby, can you let us meet him, even if it’s just a glance?"

Hearing this, Yang Chen didn’t refuse outright and briefly discussed it with Golden Claw.

Golden Claw eventually softened and agreed. In an instant, he swept out of the Demon God Tower and hovered in the high altitude with his massive dragon body. When he stretched out his golden dragon body, every Qinglong present was dumbfounded, unable to believe it was real.

"Five claws, five claws."

"It’s a real Five-Clawed Golden Dragon, haha, it’s real!"

"After so many years, we finally see Lord Five-Clawed Golden Dragon again."

"It’s the Five-Clawed Golden Dragon, hahaha!"

The Azure Dragon Clan members seemed to have an incredible faith in the Five-Clawed Golden Dragon. The moment they saw it, they became extremely excited and overjoyed.

This made Golden Claw feel a bit awkward, as he was not used to this kind of attention.

At this, he tried to speak in a firm tone, "If you have nothing else to say, I'll be on my way. You should have seen enough by now."

Haoye hurriedly said, "Lord Jinzhao, please don't be in a hurry."

Golden Claw frowned, "Didn't you say you just wanted to see me?"

Haoye awkwardly said, "Lord Jinzhao, please don't misunderstand. I just wanted to know if you were really here. So my words just now were just a test. I didn't expect Lord Jinzhao to be here. Now that you are, I have something else to say."

Hearing Haoye, a Boundaryless Cultivator, calling himself his subordinate, Golden Claw felt a bit embarrassed and said, "Fine, what is it? Hurry up."

"Lord Jinzhao, our Azure Dragon Clan has been guarding this sea area for a long time. As Brother Yang Chen said, we can leave. However, we have wanted to leave for quite some time, as all sides are human territories. As we guard this place, we don't gain any advantages. Although the Sanctuary's Disciple treats us well, the Extinct Sect stares at us with covetous eyes."

Haoye sighed, "The reason we stay in this place is to wait for the arrival of the Five-Clawed Golden Dragon Emperor."

"What do you mean?" Golden Claw listened, confused.

Haoye switched to Sound Transmission and secretly said something to Golden Claw.

Golden Claw was surprised, "What? It can guarantee my advancement to the Mahayana Stage, or even higher?"

"Yes!" Haoye confirmed with a smile.

Yang Chen asked curiously, "What’s going on?"

Golden Claw didn’t hide anything from Yang Chen and told him everything.

Haoye also knew that Golden Claw would tell Yang Chen and did not stop him. He did not say that Yang Chen could not know about this matter. He changed to Sound Transmission earlier to avoid others overhearing.

Yang Chen now understood the situation after listening to the Sound Transmission. So that’s what it is...

The Azure Dragon Clan’s extravagant hope and pursuit for the Five-Clawed Golden Dragon Emperor was not without reason. In the past, a Five-Clawed Golden Dragon Emperor led them to this place but fell here due to serious injuries. Afterward, the Azure Dragon Clan lost contact with other groups.

The fallen Five-Clawed Golden Dragon Emperor left his inheritance deep in the seabed. This inheritance could only be accepted by someone who was also a Five-Clawed Golden Dragon.

Once the inheritance was accepted, the strength of the Five-Clawed Golden Dragon would greatly increase.

For the Azure Dragon Clan, only the Five-Clawed Golden Dragon could lead them. To them, the Five-Clawed Golden Dragon was sacred and authoritative!

However, although Golden Claw was tempted by the inheritance, he hadn’t completely lost his cool. After hesitating for a while, he said, "This inheritance is quite interesting. However, I can’t give you anything in return. And I definitely won’t stay here to be your Five-Clawed Golden Dragon Emperor, you better think it through. If you don’t want to give me the inheritance, I won’t be upset. After all, it’s only fair for a trade."

Even Yang Chen thought that Haoye would refuse since there was no reason for him to give the inheritance to Golden Claw for nothing.

Unexpectedly, Haoye immediately said, "Lord Jinzhao, we’ll give you this inheritance unconditionally!"

"You... Are you sure?" Golden Claw was somewhat incredulous.

"Lord Jinzhao, in this life, if we can pass this inheritance to another Five-Clawed Golden Dragon and not let it fall into the hands of another race, we will be satisfied. If you don't want to lead us, at least the inheritance can be passed on, and we can leave this sea area without worries." Haoye laughed.

"I see." Golden Claw nodded, understanding the situation. He then glanced at Yang Chen.

Yang Chen didn't object, "You can stay here and accept the inheritance. I'll go back to the Holy Domain first. We'll meet here again in half a year!"

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2994: Chapter 2989: Captain Wang Yuanzheng_1

And so, Yang Chen and Golden Claw parted ways here, going their separate ways.

It was an unexpected delight to find information about Golden Claw's inheritance in the Azure Dragon Clan. This was also a good opportunity for Golden Claw.

Next, it was time to return to the Holy Domain. From where it began, it would end there!

Leaving the Dragon Prosperity Sea Area and heading to the Holy Domain didn't take much time. In just a few double-hours, Yang Chen had already set foot in the familiar sky again.

At the time of his return, Yang Chen's expression showed a bit of warmth.

He had been away from this familiar sky for decades.

When he left at that time, it was purely for the selection of the Young Master of the Holy Domain, and now, in a blink of an eye, he had reached the Realmless level of cultivation.

With this thought, Yang Chen smiled gently. He wondered what the Holy Domain had become now, after not seeing it for decades, whether it still looked the same as before.

With that, he descended from the sky, and in a flash, he arrived at the entrance of the Holy Domain.

A large number of cultivators were passing through, most of whom Yang Chen had never seen before, strangers with unfamiliar faces.

These cultivators had various cultivation levels, mostly in the True God Realm and the Enlightenment Stage.

It was not surprising, as Nirvana Stage cultivators were still considered elite in the Holy Domain, even outside the Holy Domain, their status was respected. Compared to the Enlightenment Stage and True God Realm cultivators, Nirvana Stage cultivators from the Holy Domain were rarely seen.

At the entrance of the Holy Domain, there were still heavy guards. The cultivation levels of these guards were not low, all of them had reached the high level of the Nirvana Stage. However, judging from their Qi, most of them only had around 5,000 Dao Intent Inscriptions.

Yang Chen originally thought of directly entering the Holy Domain with his Realmless cultivation level, which would cause a bit of chaos, but it would be clear after an explanation.

But after thinking about it, he gave up on that idea.

The Holy Domain had its rules, and his current identity was just a disciple of the Seven Swords Pavilion, so it was better to be low-key.

Yang Chen came directly to the entrance, but was quickly stopped by the guards.

"Who are you? Show your token if you are a disciple of the Holy Domain." Several guards shouted directly.

Upon hearing this, Yang Chen took out his Seven Swords Pavilion token from his storage bag.

He had always kept his Seven Swords Pavilion token with him, and now that he was returning to the Holy Domain, it could be useful.

Soon, Yang Chen took out the token and handed it to the guards.

These guards glanced at each other and were shocked when they looked carefully.

"A disciple of the Seven Swords Pavilion..."

The attitude of these guards changed instantly, becoming much more respectful. But upon closer inspection, their attitude became strange again.

"What’s the matter?" Yang Chen, with his hands behind his back, asked in astonishment.

"Where did you get this token?" Several guards asked coldly.

Yang Chen couldn’t help but be puzzled: "Of course it’s mine, where else could it come from?"

"Hmph, don’t try to fool us. Do you know that the identity of the Seven Swords Pavilion disciple Yang Chen has been frozen decades ago?" The guards said coldly.

Yang Chen was taken aback, and while feeling puzzled, he quickly figured it out.

After he left for the battlefield for decades and later went to the south, it was not possible for the Holy Domain to be completely ignorant of this.

After learning that he had gone to the south, it was quite normal for them to freeze his identity. This was the procedure of a sect.

However, freezing was already nice to him. If it were for other disciples, they might have already been stripped of their identity.

After all, who knew if he could return when he went to the south?

But these guards didn’t know the specifics and only knew that his identity was frozen and that his token was already invalid. They had no idea if he was impersonating someone else, so they couldn’t help but be suspicious.

Yang Chen thought for a moment and figured it all out, then explained: "It is true that my identity has been frozen for other reasons. Can I find your captain to explain this? I believe he will know about it."

After all, he had only been away for decades, and it was not like no one recognized him. The guard captains were all Mahayana Stage cultivators, and some should know the inside story about his identity.

Upon hearing this, the guards frowned. They subconsciously felt that Yang Chen was deceiving them, but they could not ignore his words.

They looked at each other and said, "Fine, we will find the captain for you. Wait here."

Yang Chen nodded and waited.

Two guards stepped out to find the captain.

The guard captain was soon alerted and called out. He walked out with his hands behind his back, looking displeased: "Why bother calling me out for someone whose identity has been frozen? Most likely, it’s just an impersonator. Why tell me so much reasoning?"

"Captain, this person is very confident and doesn’t seem like a fake. He also wants to meet you in person. Perhaps there’s really a reason behind it." Said this guard with a grin, also being polite to the captain.

Yang Chen didn’t pay much attention to it. He looked at the captain and saw that he was an old acquaintance.

Yang Chen unexpectedly smiled for a moment, and when he saw the other party, he couldn’t help but marvel at fate.

This captain was none other than the eldest brother of the Wang Family Great Trio, Wang Yuanzheng.

When Wang Yuanzheng saw Yang Chen, he was stunned: "It’s you, Yang Chen!"

"Brother Wang, long time no see. Huh...your cultivation level has reached this level! Congratulations, Brother Wang, I didn’t expect you to have reached the Mahayana stage!" said Yang Chen in surprise.

It was precisely when he heard the words "Mahayana Stage" that a hint of pride appeared on Wang Yuanzheng’s face, recalling the huge gap between them when they first entered the Holy Domain.

It was because his Dao Intent Inscriptions were too low and his Daoist Intent Types were not diverse that he was directly relegated to the rank of ordinary disciples.

However, after that, he worked hard and persistently, breaking through to the Mahayana Stage of cultivation, turning over a new leaf, and becoming the captain of the guards.

Since then, his status in the Holy Domain had risen greatly, and compared to him, ordinary Seven Swords Pavilion disciples had to respectfully call him "senior."

Therefore, he had been inquiring about Yang Chen’s situation, since back then, the Wang Family’s three brothers had been trying to curry favor with Yang Chen, but he ignored them. He wanted to see how Yang Chen’s fortunes had changed and whether he regretted not getting along with him.

As he inquired, he learned that Yang Chen’s identity was directly frozen, and he didn’t know what big mistake he had made. He couldn’t help feeling schadenfreude in his heart. Unfortunately, he

couldn’t let the other party see his change in status now and regret not getting along with him at that time.

But now, it’s not too late, as Yang Chen has returned!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2995: Chapter 2990: Returning to the Great Cloud Pavilion_1

Let alone that Yang Chen was no longer a disciple of the Seven Swords Pavilion, even if he was, he should still be polite to himself.

This also made him unhappy. Since Yang Chen knew that he had entered the Great Ascension Stage, why didn’t he call him senior earlier? Did he not have any insight at all?

As Wang Yuanzheng felt displeased, he had his hands behind his back. He was initially quite surprised but now he pretended to be aloof and said, "Oh? So it’s Brother Yang Chen."

Seeing Wang Yuanzheng’s lukewarm attitude, Yang Chen was slightly taken aback and couldn’t help but feel surprised.

He frowned and said, "Wang Daoist Friend, you should be well aware of my identity. You and I both entered the Holy Domain together back then. These Daoist friends are not familiar with me. I hope Wang Daoist Friend can help testify and let me enter the Holy Domain."

Instead of agreeing amiably as Yang Chen had thought, Wang Yuanzheng waved his hand coldly and said, "Brother Yang Chen, don't try to butter me up. Concerning your matters, I will make the fairest judgment."

Butter him up?

Wang Yuanzheng sneered. When he tried to please Yang Chen in the past, the latter had ignored him. Now that Yang Chen needed his help, how could he refuse?

Upon hearing Wang Yuanzheng's words, Yang Chen raised his eyebrows and realized that Wang Yuanzheng's attitude was somewhat different from what he had imagined.

However, he quickly understood the situation.

It was mostly due to revenge.

Back then, the three Wang brothers had tried to curry favor with him, but he had mostly rejected them. That was because the power of the three Wang brothers had greatly disappointed him.

He had seen early on that Wang Yuanzheng was extremely snobbish, which was why he hadn't wanted to associate with him.

However, the Wang Yuanzheng of the past had been quite humble, not as sharp and aggressive as he was now.

But with some thought, he understood.

This must have been so-called swelling pride.

Once Wang Yuanzheng had entered the Great Ascension Stage, his status and strength had soared, which was completely different from before. It was normal for him to become swollen with pride. Moreover, since Yang Chen had ignored him in the past, it was only natural for Wang Yuanzheng to seek revenge.

Yang Chen wasn’t sure if his judgment was correct, and with his hands behind his back, he said, "Wang Daoist Friend, what do you mean..."

"I have no particular meaning, Brother Yang Chen. I don’t know what you did back then to provoke such a thunderbolt from above, which caused your status to be frozen. Now, what are you doing back here? If your status is frozen, then you should not be considered a person of the Holy Domain, right?" Wang Yuanzheng said coldly.

Upon hearing this, Yang Chen knew that Wang Yuanzheng knew very little about his situation.

He shook his head helplessly and after a brief pause, said, "Wang Daoist Friend, my relationship with Seven Swords Pavilion may be complicated. May I enter and discuss the right and wrong with the seniors within the Sect? At least, let me meet an elder of the Divine Law Palace?"

Hearing that Yang Chen still wanted to enter the Holy Domain, Wang Yuanzheng scoffed, "Yang Chen, you're putting me in a difficult position. If you did something disrespectful back then, which caused your status to be frozen, and I go to the Divine Law Palace to explain for you, wouldn't I be the one in trouble in the end?"

Yang Chen knew that Wang Yuanzheng would definitely make things difficult for him.

He really wanted to show off his strength, but doing so would undoubtedly cause some commotion. So after some thought, he decided to hold back for the time being.

"Wang Daoist Friend, you just need to go to the Divine Law Palace and mention this matter to Elder Han, who was in charge of me back then. He will come to see me. Of course, I won't let Wang Daoist Friend go through this trouble for nothing. Take this elixir. Additionally, I'd like to enter the Holy Domain to take a look..." As Yang Chen spoke, he took out a purple elixir and handed it to Wang Yuanzheng.

Wang Yuanzheng originally intended to make things difficult for Yang Chen, but when he saw the elixir Yang Chen took out, his attitude immediately changed.

Because the value and quality of the elixir Yang Chen took out could be easily analyzed at a glance. This made him almost drool, and he quickly changed his attitude, quietly putting away the elixir.

"Interesting, alright, this old man will accept the elixir. I will allow you to enter the Holy Domain. I will also help you handle the matters of the Divine Law Palace. However, I cannot guarantee whether it will work or not. Furthermore, you can only stay in the Holy Domain for three days. Three days later, whether I have finished my business or not, you must leave the Holy Domain. The Holy Domain has its own rules, you, with your current status, are not worthy to enter the Holy Domain. This time, it is merely this old man giving you special privileges." Wang Yuanzheng said expressionlessly.

Hearing this, Yang Chen smiled in silence. This Wang Yuanzheng really knew how to elevate himself while belittling him invisibly.

Who would have thought that he, a Boundless Stage Expert, would be treated so poorly on his way back?

If an ordinary guest wanted to stay in the Holy Domain for a few more days, it shouldn’t be a big deal, right?

However, at this point, Yang Chen had no intention of getting angry. He said lightly, "Well then, thank you Wang Daoist Friend."

"Follow me inside." Wang Yuanzheng waved his hand.

The other bodyguards naturally didn’t dare to interfere and made way. Wang Yuanzheng led Yang Chen into the Holy Domain.

As soon as he entered the Holy Domain, a familiar atmosphere and feeling enveloped him in an instant.

Yang Chen revealed a peaceful smile, looked around, and recalled many things.

As Wang Yuanzheng led Yang Chen not too far away, he immediately spoke as if he was afraid of being associated with Yang Chen, "Yang Chen, I’m going to the Divine Law Palace now. You just stay here and feel free to walk around. But remember your status and don’t stir up any trouble for me."

Yang Chen smiled helplessly, "Alright."

Wang Yuanzheng gave a few more reminders, and if it weren’t for the sake of the elixir, he wouldn’t have let Yang Chen come in.

Now, since he had received the elixir, he could only do what was requested and quickly went to the Divine Law Palace.

As for Yang Chen, he slowly walked around, observing his surroundings.

Before he knew it, Yang Chen had unknowingly arrived near the Great Cloud Pavilion. He had originally intended to go back to the Seven Swords Pavilion, but since the Great Cloud Pavilion was right next to it, he arrived here first.

When he arrived at the Seven Swords Pavilion, many people immediately recognized Yang Chen. Seeing his appearance, they began whispering to each other in an instant.

"Doesn’t this person look like Yang Chen who disappeared back then?"

"It seems to be true. Back then, Yang Chen was the number one genius of the Holy Domain, but unfortunately, his status was later frozen for some unknown reason. This is not much better than being expelled from the Sect, right?"

"Why was Yang Chen, as a top genius, frozen in status?"

"Who knows? Maybe he did something heinous. Hehe, what does it have to do with us? Just watch the show."

Yang Chen heard the whispers around him and couldn't help but smile secretly. Not many people knew about his situation and the truth behind it.

Of course, the higher-ups wouldn't divulge his information on purpose, which led to people at the bottom guessing and passing on numerous versions of his story.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2996: Chapter 2991: Realmless Elder?_1

This was originally just a rumor, but as more and more rumors spread, it became different.

Many uninformed people even believed it to be true for a time and thought that Yang Chen had committed some unforgivable deed, which led to his frozen status within the Sect. The reason he was not expelled from the Sect was only due to his talent. If it weren't for his talent, Yang Chen would have already been expelled.

Yang Chen now had his hands behind his back and did not care about the outside world’s opinion. In his heart, what others thought of him was not important.

After all, with his current level and strength, there was no need for him to bother with these Nirvana Stage cultivators.

He originally wanted to return to the Seven Swords Pavilion and take a look at his previous residence. As he walked, more and more people noticed him, and the whispers continued layer by layer.

Suddenly, an exclamation sounded in his ear.

"Yang Chen, it’s you!"

Upon hearing the exclamation, Yang Chen couldn’t help but turn his head to look, and what he saw was a familiar face.

"Yu Hualing?" Yang Chen was stunned and recalled the girl in an instant.

The person calling his name before him was none other than the Divine Maiden Clan’s female cultivator, Yu Hualing, who had known him in earlier years.

At that time, it was Yu Hualing who had arranged for him to enter the Holy Domain. Afterward, he successfully entered the Seven Swords Pavilion, and Yu Hualing had shown affection for him. Unfortunately, Yang Chen had already given his heart to someone else and rejected her.

Unexpectedly, he had come across her again here.

Upon seeing Yang Chen, Yu Hualing’s red lips parted slightly, and she could hardly believe her own eyes.

A large number of memories surfaced in her mind, filled with both joy and sadness.

"Yang Chen, you’re still alive, that’s great." Yu Hualing said with delight, her red lips slightly open: "I thought I would never see you again in this lifetime."

Yang Chen looked at the way Yu Hualing looked at him and knew that her feelings for him were still mixed. Decades had passed, but those feelings remained unchanged.

Seeing this, Yang Chen gently shook his head: "Miss Yu, how have you been all these years?"

Hearing this, Yu Hualing’s bitter smile emerged, and she forced a smile: "Still, I’m okay!"

Yang Chen looked at Yu Hualing’s expression and could easily tell that she didn’t seem to be having a good time. Just when he was about to ask, he suddenly felt a terrifying aura coming.

"Hualing, who is this person!" An elder stroked his beard, descended from the sky, and landed beside Yu Hualing.

He touched Yu Hualing’s fragrant shoulder with his hand and then opened his mouth to ask in an indifferent tone.

But it was precisely because of this that Yu Hualing trembled in fear, her face showing a hint of dread. When looking at this person, fear welled up in her expression.

"Elder Feng is here."

"The rumor that Elder Feng recruited Yu Hualing as his furnace cauldron concubine for cultivation turned out to be true."

"Why did Elder Feng set his sights on Yu Hualing?"

"Don’t you know? As a member of the Divine Maiden Clan, Yu Hualing will undergo an awakening process when she approaches the Great Ascension Stage. Who knew that when Yu Hualing awakened, she would awaken the rare ’Leaf Maiden Physique’ of the Divine Maiden Clan. This physique, when dual cultivating with a man, is of great help to the male partner, even for the Boundaryless Stage Experts. Elder Feng, being a Boundaryless Stage Expert, took a fancy to this and harassed Yu Hualing many times. Yu Hualing initially did not agree, but unexpectedly, she agreed now."

"Hehe, even with conditions set by Boundaryless Stage Experts, the Divine Maiden Clan is still just an ordinary woman, and they will eventually agree."

Yang Chen didn't know what was going on at first, but now, listening to these whispers, he understood the situation.

His expression turned cold, and instead of asking questions, he stared at Yu Hualing and Elder Feng.

Yu Hualing was naturally fearful of Elder Feng, and when she saw him coming, her body trembled: "No, nothing. We're just ordinary friends."

"Oh, ordinary friends. In that case, if there's nothing else, come with me. Our wedding day is approaching soon..." Elder Feng said softly.

Yu Hualing's eyes flashed with a hint of disgust, but she dared not speak out and did not say much. She just took one last reluctant glance at Yang Chen before leaving with Elder Feng.

That one glance, however, made Yang Chen feel a mix of emotions.

It was a look full of despair, pain, and a futile attempt to struggle yet being powerless.

Looking at the pitiful and heartbreaking expression, Yang Chen could sense that Yu Hualing got together with Elder Feng against her will.

Yu Hualing had been kind to him back then, and she had just pretended not to know him to avoid implicating him. From this, he could see her kind heart.

If he ignored her, would he still be human?

Yang Chen looked calm and slowly said, "Please wait, both of you."

Elder Feng was already quite displeased with Yang Chen. Ever since his marriage to Yu Hualing had been announced, no one had dared to disrespect him or get close to Yu Hualing.

But it was within the Sect, so he couldn’t lose his temper. However, he never thought that this kid would dare to meddle now?

"What do you want to say?" Elder Feng said in a low voice.

Yang Chen, with his hands behind his back, said, "Miss Yu, it’s clear that marrying Elder Feng is not what you wish for."

Elder Feng trembled with anger upon hearing this, "Kid, what do you mean!"

Ignoring Elder Feng, Yang Chen looked at Yu Hualing calmly and said, "Miss Yu, if you are not willing, just tell me. Can you trust me?"

Yang Chen’s eyes fixed on Yu Hualing without blinking.

"Tell you? What use would that be?"

Many onlookers laughed coldly, thinking Yang Chen was daydreaming.

Elder Feng thought the same and scoffed, not taking it seriously. He looked at Yu Hualing, doubting she would have the courage to say anything.

Indeed, considering his status and power as a Boundaryless Stage Expert, a Nirvana Stage female cultivator like Yu Hualing should be grateful for his attention. But who would have thought that Yu Hualing would refuse him outright? In his anger, he simply threatened her, and Yu Hualing had no choice but to comply.

Now, he wanted to see what Yu Hualing would dare to say!

Initially, Yu Hualing was indeed too scared to tell the truth, knowing Elder Feng’s strength.

However, being stared at by Yang Chen like this, she suddenly felt a surge of invisible power flooding her body, making her feel as if she could do anything as long as Yang Chen was there.

This allowed her to bite her lip and say, unbelievably, "I, I never wanted to marry him!"

The words fell, and the scene was silent.

Many onlookers felt as if they had heard it wrong. How could Yu Hualing dare to say such a thing?

After all, this was defying a Boundaryless Level Elder.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2997: Chapter 2992: The Same Height?_1

When Feather Plume finished speaking, she regretted it, not knowing why she would say such a thing.

Her parents and her other friends from the Divine Maiden Clan would all die with just a word from Elder Feng. Even if she didn't take responsibility for herself, she had to take responsibility for them.

But now, she had already said those words.

Though Feather Plume had a multitude of regrets in her heart, it was no use to regret it now that she had already spoken.

She clenched her teeth and actually headed towards Yang Chen's direction.

Elder Feng saw this and was even more furious. Filled with anger, he hated that he couldn't slap Feather Plume to death right there and then. However, due to the large crowd around them, even as a Boundless Stage Expert, he dared not act so recklessly without considering the consequences.

But the commotion in the crowd left Elder Feng in utter humiliation.

He was a Boundless Stage Expert, and in front of so many people, his fiancée had just unexpectedly revealed the hidden truth – how would this not disgrace him?

While everyone knew about this, it became interesting once it was brought to light.

Furious, Elder Feng uttered in a low voice, "Fine, fine, fine!"

Just as he was about to say something, suddenly, two more Qi presences approached from a distance. As the two Qi presences arrived, the disciples nearby made way.

These two presences turned out to be one who had reached the Boundless Stage and another who had reached the Great Ascension Stage, both with high cultivation levels.

Yang Chen naturally noticed all of this, and a trace of joy could be seen on his face when he saw the two people.

These two were none other than Elder Han, who had been responsible for him in the past, and Wang Yuanzheng.

Wang Yuanzheng had brought back the Elixir, and his efficiency in handling matters was still satisfactory. At least Elder Han had truly been brought over by him.

"Yang Chen, Elder Han, I have brought him," Wang Yuanzheng said indifferently.

"Yang Chen? Sounds familiar... Wang Yuanzheng, do you know this person?" Elder Feng shouted angrily, clearly not knowing much about Yang Chen.

This was normal. Many Boundless Stage Experts were either on missions or in closed-door cultivation, and Yang Chen had not spent much time in the Holy Domain. His few years there were like a fleeting moment. It was only natural that the Boundless Stage Experts did not know much about him.

Elder Feng’s words, however, frightened Wang Yuanzheng quite a bit.

Wang Yuanzheng was always good at reading people’s moods. Seeing Yang Chen and Elder Feng’s hostile demeanor right off the bat, he was able to guess most of the situation.

Could it be that Yang Chen had offended Elder Feng right away?

This made him furious. He had instructed Yang Chen not to cause any trouble. But instead, Yang Chen went and offended an Unbounded Elder right away.

Whether the other party lived or died was none of his business, but if this dragged him into it, that would be a big deal.

How could Wang Yuanzheng admit to this? He kept saying, "Elder Feng, please don’t misunderstand. I’m not familiar with him. I only helped him with something just now because of some special reason. Elder Feng, I really have nothing to do with him."

To avoid any misunderstanding from Elder Feng, Wang Yuanzheng repeatedly emphasized in a firm tone, for fear of being penalized.

Elder Han saw Yang Chen return and showed joy in his heart, knowing the reason why Yang Chen disappeared more clearly than anyone else.

However, before he could catch up with Yang Chen, he saw that he was already in a fight with Elder Feng. Puzzled, he asked, "Brother Feng, what’s going on?"

Elder Feng said viciously, "What’s going on? With my marriage to my soon-to-be concubine in sight, this kid named Yang Chen is seducing my woman. Now, look at this shameless couple standing together under broad daylight!"

Yang Chen might not care about his reputation, but Feather Plume couldn’t afford not to.

Hearing Elder Feng’s malicious words, claiming that they were behaving shamelessly under broad daylight, Yang Chen said in a deep voice, "Elder Feng, the situation should be different from what you said, right? Feather Plume, you can tell everyone how Elder Feng forced you."

Feather Plume was somewhat troubled, but after thinking about it, she decided not to care about it anymore since she had already taken that step.

At least, although Yang Chen was not strong, he would still stand up for her.

That proved she had not misjudged this man back then!

"Elder Feng has tried multiple times to take advantage of my Divine Woman physique and was refused by me. Angrily, he threatened me with my family and loved ones, forcing me to submit. It’s completely different from what everyone thought." Feather Plume slightly parted her red lips.

Yang Chen nodded and calmly said, "Now, can everyone understand the truth of the matter?"

Upon hearing this, Elder Han couldn’t help but feel amused. He wondered how Yang Chen managed to stir up such trouble right away. Was this the time to differentiate right from wrong?

Everyone knew that Feather Plume's situation was Elder Feng's fault, but nobody dared to mention it!

Only because of the reason of strength.

If one's strength was not as good as someone else's, they must bow their heads even if they were right!

Why couldn't Yang Chen understand such a simple truth?

Only when you stand on an equal footing with others are you qualified to reason with them!

Elder Feng was now thoroughly enraged. In his fury, he said viciously, "Fine, Yang Chen, Feather Plume, today you both dared to insult my innocence. If I don't show you how formidable I am, you'll really have no idea how powerful I am!"

As he finished speaking, Elder Feng didn't care for anything else but wanted to slap Feather Plume immediately!

Seeing this, Elder Han on the side did not interfere.

Even if Elder Feng was this furious, he still had his limits. It was certain that his palm would kill Feather Plume, but he wouldn't harm Yang Chen.

Even if Feather Plume died, nobody would say anything, because she was Elder Feng’s fiancée. It was their family business; who would dare speak out?

As for Yang Chen, he would be protected.

However, things weren’t exactly as he had expected.

Feather Plume was about to be hit by Elder Feng, and she panicked for an instant. At that moment, Yang Chen took a step forward and said softly, "Elder Feng, you should let go of Miss Yu if she’s unwilling. Why not give me some face, and we can let this matter pass, all right?"

When he finished speaking, Yang Chen had already released his Domain of Earth, directly covering Elder Feng’s entire body!

Elder Feng’s body stiffened, and he immediately felt as if he was trapped in a muddy swamp.

That wasn’t all. He had yet to submit completely, but soon, the domineering pressure as heavy as a mountain came crashing down!

Elder Feng couldn’t even believe his own eyes, but as he looked at Yang Chen, he knew that this terrifying pressure was indeed coming from the man before him.

Elder Feng’s body trembled, knowing that he might have offended a formidable existence.

Equally shocked was Wang Yuanzheng, who was not far away, regretting that he hadn’t cleared his relationship with Yang Chen.

Even now, he was still reeling to figure out exactly who it was that had struck down Elder Feng, a top-tier Boundless Stage figure in the Sect!

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 2998: Chapter 2993: Regretting Deeply_1

He even unconsciously thought that perhaps a King-level powerhouse had personally come here and disapproved of Elder Feng’s actions. Therefore, he had suppressed him.

However, on second thought, what King-level powerhouse would have nothing more important to do than this? Moreover, a King-level powerhouse would not stoop to interfere in such matters. Right and wrong, black and white? That would be a way to deceive children.

In an instant, he looked closely and saw Elder Feng staring at Yang Chen, his eyes filled with fear, not knowing what had happened.

"Could it be..."

Wang Yuanzheng paused slightly, somewhat unwilling to believe his own judgment. He turned to look at Elder Han next to him, asking subconsciously, "Elder Han, who did this?"

As a Boundless Stage Expert, Elder Han's vision was much stronger than that of Wang Yuanzheng, who had just entered the Mahayana Stage by luck.

His expression was also filled with shock and astonishment. After staring at the scene in front of him for a while, he gritted his teeth and said, "Yang Chen, he has also entered the Realmless!"

"Yang Chen has also entered the Realmless!" Wang Yuanzheng's pupils contracted, almost unable to believe his own ears: "Elder Han, is this true or false?"

Elder Han couldn't believe it himself, which was why he had repeatedly confirmed it just now. He thought the situation was too incredible.

Yang Chen had left for several decades and returned as a Realmless expert?

No matter how you looked at it, it seemed a bit exaggerated. However, after looking repeatedly, he realized that it was indeed true. Yang Chen had indeed entered the Realmless. The rule that suppressed Elder Feng also truly came from Yang Chen!

"Can I still deceive you!" Elder Han took a deep breath of cold air.

"But, even if Yang Chen is a Realmless expert, it is not possible to suppress Elder Feng so easily." Wang Yuanzheng still didn't want to believe it, thinking there must be some problem somewhere.

If Yang Chen had entered the Realmless, then what about...

Elder Han shook his head: "I don't know the reason, but Yang Chen's power of rules is incredibly terrifying. This should be related to the large number of Dao Intent Inscriptions he had acquired while at the Mahayana Stage, making it impossible for Elder Feng to compete with him."

He could only explain it in this way, but in his understanding, Yang Chen's Dao Intent Inscriptions at that time were just over ten thousand. Such a level of entering the Realmless was powerful, but it shouldn't be enough to suppress a veteran Realmless expert like this.

Listening to Elder Han's serious words, Wang Yuanzheng's heart turned cold, knowing that he could no longer deny the other's words.

Now, when he looked at the fear in Elder Feng's eyes as he stared at Yang Chen, he could also see the regret gradually emerging.

He had always regarded Yang Chen as being at the Nirvana Stage and even deliberately tried to highlight his Mahayana Stage cultivation, trying to make things difficult for him and show him the gap between them.

But now...

Now that he had entered the Realmless?

Wang Yuanzheng’s intestines turned green with regret. What did a young Realmless powerhouse represent? Had he just missed the chance to befriend such a person?

Yang Chen didn’t have time to worry about Wang Yuanzheng’s thoughts. As soon as he activated the Domain of Earth, Elder Feng’s suffering was beyond words.

And at this moment, Yang Chen calmly asked, "Elder Feng, have you considered it? Will you give me face or not?"

As he spoke, he increased the pressure slightly.

At first, Elder Feng still wanted to struggle, but after sensing the terrifying power from Yang Chen, he became afraid. His eyes showed fear, and he said anxiously, "Since Brother Yang Chen has spoken, how can I not give face? Of course, I will give face."

As these words fell, everyone present was shocked.

Many people hadn’t even grasped the situation, but those with insight knew that in the brief confrontation earlier, Elder Feng seemed to have realized something terrifying and had even chosen to apologize to Yang Chen with his Realmless cultivation!

How astonishing this was, Elder Feng apologizing to Yang Chen?

Upon hearing this, Yang Chen loosened the Domain of Earth and said indifferently, "It’s good that Elder Feng is willing to come around!"

Elder Feng was covered in cold sweat, and he didn’t dare not to come around. Now he didn’t dare to not come around, for he didn’t know what he might turn into later.

Elder Feng still couldn’t believe it even now; Yang Chen’s strength was so incredibly horrifying.

Feather Plume also couldn’t believe her own eyes when she saw this scene.

Initially, she had just taken a risk and hadn’t thought much about it. But in a moment, Yang Chen had actually pulled off something so incredible.

He had saved her and also deterred Elder Feng from interfering in the matter.

Seeing that the timing was right, Elder Han suppressed his astonishment and hurriedly laughed, "Since Elder Feng and Yang Chen can turn enemies into friends, that’s great. It’s not worth it to fight over these trivial matters. Both sides should give in; Elder Feng is after all older than Yang Chen, so taking a step back is not a big deal, right?"

Elder Feng, who had been given a way out, quickly smiled and said, "Of course, of course."

Yang Chen looked at Feather Plume and gently said, "You go first. From now on, no one will force you."

Feather Plume stared deeply at Yang Chen, not knowing what to say. Her red lips parted slightly, and beneath her beautiful eyes, she gently turned and left.

The reason Yang Chen let Feather Plume go was because of Elder Han’s arrival. Next, it was time for him to discuss some important matters.

However, before he could speak, Wang Yuanzheng approached with a flattering smile and said, "Brother Yang Chen, why didn’t you tell me earlier that you had reached the Realmless stage of cultivation? I was really blind not to see the truth earlier. This elixir, this elixir, how dare I take it..."

When the conversation ended, Wang Yuanzheng reluctantly took out the elixir and handed it to Yang Chen.

Yang Chen didn’t seem to care, but just gave him a cold look and said frostily, "Daoist Friend Wang, didn’t you say just now that you don’t know me well?"

Wang Yuanzheng’s body trembled, knowing that his previous words had permanently ruined any chance of befriending Yang Chen.

Yang Chen had not been close to Wang Yuanzheng in the past for this very reason.

Although Wang Yuanzheng was not a bad person, he was extremely snobbish. Such friends could not be trusted.

As before, he waved his sleeve and ignored Wang Yuanzheng. Wang Yuanzheng’s heart trembled, and he felt a deep regret.

Although he had obtained the elixir, he couldn’t feel any happiness. He knew that he could have gotten more out of the situation. He didn’t have to pay so much; as long as he hadn’t been so difficult with Yang Chen in the first place and hadn’t flaunted his Mahayana Stage cultivation, would there be so many problems now?

By then, Yang Chen might consider him a friend.

Being friends with a Boundless Stage expert was far more than just a single Elixir; although the Elixir was precious, it was nothing compared to losing a friend of a Boundless Stage expert. Thinking about this, Wang Yuanzheng felt a deep pain in his heart.

Why, why did he make that decision back then?

Yang Chen’s eyes fell on Elder Han and he spoke gently, "Elder Han, long time no see."

"Ah? Don’t be so formal, there’s no need for the term ’elder.’ Yang Chen, my friend, given your current cultivation level, we can be considered equals. So don’t mention the elder thing anymore." Elder Han laughed heartily. He was quite satisfied with Yang Chen’s attainment of the Boundaryless Cultivation level, and his smile was evident.

Yang Chen had always been someone who respected others more than he demanded respect for himself.

Now, Elder Han was being courteous to him, so naturally, he responded with a smile, "How could I do that? Elder Han, it’s not just about cultivation level that you’re above me. Even if my cultivation level is now equal to yours, my experiences and knowledge are far from yours, so I wouldn’t dare to be on equal footing with you in terms of friendship."

Elder Han was delighted to hear this.

Just now, Yang Chen’s display of suppressing Elder Feng was truly astonishing to him. He knew that if he were in Elder Feng’s position, he would probably have a tragic outcome as well. So his reverence towards Yang Chen had deepened in some way. But Yang Chen was always modest and didn’t care about minor details. He still acknowledged Elder Han as his senior, which made Elder Han feel very honored.

"Well, well, since you still acknowledge me as your elder, I’ll gladly accept the title from you, my young friend, Yang Chen. It’s been a while, let’s walk and talk." Elder Han said with a slight smile.

Yang Chen naturally didn’t mind. He had many questions to ask Elder Han, so he replied, "Please, Elder Han."

Yang Chen and Elder Han walked together, while Wang Yuanzheng was left behind and no longer cared about.

Seeing this, Wang Yuanzheng felt a mix of emotions in his heart and could only hang his head in regret for his past choices.

On the way, Elder Han was full of doubts, "Young friend Yang Chen, I heard that you went to the northern region back then, and at that time you were only at the Nirvana Stage. And now..."

Yang Chen knew that these things would not be easy to explain, but on the way here, he had already thought about how to make it concise. He then explained the general situation to Elder Han.

Elder Han listened to the thrilling experiences that Yang Chen had in the northern region, as well as the process of his rapid increase in cultivation, and was left in shock for a moment.

Although Yang Chen mostly mentioned that he relied on luck to improve his cultivation, Elder Han was well aware that it wasn’t easy to reach the Boundless Stage purely by luck. If it were that easy, wouldn’t everyone be a Boundless Stage cultivator?

Moreover, Yang Chen kept things vague about his experiences in both the northern and southern regions. Anyone with a little thought would be able to guess that if it weren’t for a very terrifying divine power, how could Yang Chen traverse between the northern and southern regions so easily?

"Speaking of which, it was mostly due to luck rather than anything worth mentioning. But what puzzles me now is that my status has been frozen. How did this happen?" Yang Chen asked curiously.

Elder Han replied with a smile and a shake of his head, "Yang Chen, it’s a long story. So about the freezing of your status, you must have heard a lot of rumors, right?"

"Yes, there are many rumors," Yang Chen answered.

"The truth is different from the rumors. You must never be misled by them. The sect decided to freeze your status mainly because they knew that you went to the northern region. It’s not easy to cross between the northern and southern regions, so nobody expected you to return. Normally, your Sacred Domain status would have been abolished. However, the Nine Suns King thought that you had made great contributions to humanity and were a disciple of the Sacred Domain, so he changed the abolition to a freeze. The freeze is actually just a measure against those who try to exploit the loophole. Your status has never changed!" Elder Han explained, concerned that Yang Chen might misunderstand.

Yang Chen had already guessed this, and hearing Elder Han’s careful explanation, he smiled and said, "So that’s how it is. Since that’s the case, I have no concerns."

"Yang Chen, with your return and your cultivation reaching the Boundless Stage, I believe the Nine Suns King will be delighted. However, when you left years ago, you took on a task from the Young Master of the Sacred Domain. Now that you’ve returned..." Elder Han said with anticipation.

The issue now wasn’t whether Yang Chen was qualified to be the Young Master of the Sacred Domain.

It was whether Yang Chen wanted to take the position of Young Master of the Sacred Domain.

It was a joke; as long as Yang Chen wanted to, who else had the qualifications to compete for the spot of the Sacred Domain Young Master? It wasn't even worth considering.

Yang Chen could tell that Elder Han wanted to know his answer, so he said gently, "Elder Han, I would like to meet the Nine Suns King in person. There are some matters that are more appropriate to discuss face to face. I hope Elder Han can help me."

"So that's how it is. If that's the case, let me arrange a residence for you first. You can rest here for a couple of days; the Nine Suns King is currently in seclusion, and Lord Zhou Fengwang has already gone out. It might take some time to inform the Nine Suns King." Elder Han suggested.

Yang Chen wasn't in a hurry and replied with a smile, "Thank you, Elder Han."

Elder Han quickly arranged a residence for Yang Chen without any need for thanks.

Seeing Yang Chen's cultivation level, Elder Han naturally arranged the best possible residence for him and dared not neglect it.

Yang Chen had no particular requirements for the environment either, as he would not be staying here for long. After meeting the Nine Suns King and repaying his debt of gratitude, it would be time for him to leave the Sacred Domain.

Thus, Yang Chen settled down here for the time being.

Informing the Nine Suns King was not a simple matter. Several days passed without any news.

However, in these few days, many Boundless Stage experts came to visit, apparently hearing about his encounter with Elder Feng and being very concerned.

These Boundless Stage experts had testing intentions, and many of them didn’t quite believe in his cultivation level.

To their inquiries, Yang Chen initially did not want to respond, but the experts seemed to have threatening intentions. This angered Yang Chen, and he showed a little bit of his Boundless Stage cultivation, which finally deterred the experts.

After that, many people came to get close to him, hoping to befriend him.

These Boundless Stage experts had various ways of trying to get close to Yang Chen, including offering treasures and Elixirs. Many of them even tried to send female cultivators into his arms.

The Supreme Martial King Shocking All Realms

Chapter 3000: Chapter 2995: The Extinct Sect Comes Looking_1

After all, anyone who is not an idiot can figure it out.

As a young Boundaryless cultivator, Yang Chen's future prospects are obviously limitless.

If one doesn't make friends with such a genius, it would be foolish.

With these cultivators coming one after another, Yang Chen can't help but understand their intentions. However, he values friends very prudently, and it isn't easy to win him over with mere benefits.

Not to mention treasures and elixirs, which he doesn't need at all. Even if he did need them, he wouldn't compromise his principles for them.

Thus, he maintained a certain distance from these Boundaryless powerhouses.

It was because of this that these Boundaryless powerhouses felt somewhat dissatisfied with Yang Chen. After all, they had tried so hard to befriend him, but Yang Chen dared to refuse, which made them feel humiliated.

Despite this, these Boundaryless powerhouses continued to send female cultivators to him. Yang Chen couldn't help but feel helpless, eventually rejecting them all.

Ten days later, those Boundaryless powerhouse finally quieted down quite a bit.

However, just when Yang Chen thought he could have some peace, Feather Plume suddenly showed up.

Regarding Feather Plume’s words, Yang Chen had a deep fondness for her. With a wave of his sleeve, he didn’t prevent her from entering.

Upon her entrance, Yang Chen couldn’t help but take a closer look at Feather Plume. He saw hesitation in her expression, her cheeks blushing, her red lips lightly bitten, as if she had something very important to tell Yang Chen.

Seeing Feather Plume’s appearance, Yang Chen shook his head slightly: "Miss Yu, what do you mean by this?"

Feather Plume hesitated for a moment before making up her mind: "Young Master Yang Chen, you saved me on that day, and I really don’t know how to repay you. After thinking about it, I have nothing valuable on me, except my unique constitution. If you need it, I... I am willing to offer it to you."

The more she spoke, the quieter her voice became, barely audible at all.

However, Yang Chen couldn’t help but grasp Feather Plume’s intentions. He was momentarily startled, his face showing a hint of embarrassment.

This...

Yang Chen was truly tempted. Setting aside Feather Plume’s beauty as a member of the Divine Maiden Clan, if he could experience her charms, it would indeed be a dream come true for many men.

Furthermore, her special constitution was coveted even by Elder Feng. If he could obtain it, it would be very helpful for his cultivation progress.

However, as his heart wavered, Yang Chen thought of Zhang Xuelian.

Zhang Xuelian had been working tirelessly and waiting for him, so how could he disappoint her again?

Regardless of whether Zhang Xuelian would know about his actions here or not, he knew in his heart that he absolutely could not make such a mistake again.

Yang Chen waved his sleeve and said indifferently: "Miss Yu, I appreciate your kindness, but there’s no need to repay me. I saved you merely because of our friendship. I could never stand by and do nothing when you were in trouble."

Feather Plume’s delicate body trembled, and a sense of loss flashed in her eyes.

Yang Chen only considered their relationship as ordinary friendship?

Feeling lost, she also knew that her expectations might be too high. After all, compared to Yang Chen, her cultivation level and talent were incredibly inferior.

Yang Chen helping her was already enough, so what more could she hope for?

Feather Plume wanted to cry, but in the end, she forced a smile: "Young Master Yang Chen, thank you for everything. Feather Plume, I will take my leave now."

Feather Plume turned around and left.

Yang Chen saw the sadness in Feather Plume’s eyes but ultimately shook his head helplessly, knowing there was nothing he could do.

So, he once again immersed himself in cultivation, waiting for Nine Suns King to come out and meet him.

Unfortunately, Yang Chen never got to meet the Nine Suns King. Instead, he heard rumblings from the outside world.

Seeing this, Yang Chen was taken aback, wondering what had happened in the outside world.

After sending out his soul, he realized that he really should have killed Earth Bee Venerable and his partner back then.

Those who came were Earth Bee Venerable and his partner, seeking revenge against him.

Yang Chen had spared their lives, but they not only showed no gratitude but intensified their actions. When they came, they were obviously confident.

Yang Chen didn’t understand the source of their confidence at first but soon spotted a middle-aged man leading the group.

This middle-aged man had no Qi fluctuations. At first glance, Yang Chen didn’t even notice, but upon closer inspection, he discovered that the man was a Heaven-separated Realm powerhouse.

"Is this another King-level powerhouse from the Extinct Sect, different from the one I saw when I was a disciple in the Seven Swords Pavilion and fought against the genius of the Extinct Sect?"

Yang Chen whispered quietly, already having a rough understanding of the current situation.

Earth Bee Venerable and his partner were leading a Heaven-separated expert to settle the score with him.

Regarding this, Yang Chen furrowed his eyebrows.

Technically, this concerned him, and he should step forward. However, after careful consideration, Yang Chen gave up. He knew that stepping forward wouldn't necessarily be appropriate.

Since his identity wasn't clear yet, going out there would reveal him as a Sanctuaries Disciple.

He wanted to see the other people's choices, whether they regarded him as a Sanctuary Disciple to confront the Extinct Sect people or if they had some other choice.

These days, Nine Suns King remained in seclusion without any intention to come out. Yang Chen knew that Nine Suns King's seclusion might be related to cultivating something important, which prevented him from leaving seclusion. He would no longer be ignorant of the external situation at this point.

These matters were left for the Boundaryless powerhouses to handle.

Seeing the situation, Yang Chen decided to remain quiet, waiting for the Boundaryless powerhouse to come up with a solution.

In an instant, the Saint Domain Law Divine Palace and the other various palaces' Boundaryless powerhouses sensed the movement outside. Seeing that the Extinct Sect even sent a King-level powerhouse, they were shocked and rushed out without delay.

This leading Boundaryless powerhouse was called Supreme Yang Lord, one of the most powerful Boundaryless powerhouses in the Sanctuary.

Now leading many Boundaryless powerhouses behind him, Supreme Yang Lord arrived at the entrance of the Sanctuary.

"It turns out to be True Mountain King. I wonder what business Senior has with our Sanctuary that he has brought such a large force..." Supreme Yang Lord asked in surprise.

True Mountain King sneered: "You have the nerve to ask me what it’s about? Don’t you Sanctuary people know? Where is that brat called Yang Chen in your Sanctuary?!"